#1 NEW YORK TIMES BESTSELLER

Miss America

Howard Stern

SPECIAL TO THIS EDITION:

8 pages of full-color photos never seen before!

HOWARD STERN

Miss America

USA $27.50 CANADA $38.50

"Howard Stern's *Miss America* proves that men are interested in one thing and one thing only: *their weenies*."
—Dr. Margaret Mead, noted anthropologist

"Colin Powell's *My American Journey* is full of shit! Howard Stern makes more sense. Brave!"
—General-for-Life Saddam Hussein

"*Miss America* contains the first-ever discussion of the heartbreak of *microphallus*—a disease that doesn't discriminate."
—Ms. Jackson

Howard Stern breaks new wind in this remarkable new book by making revelations about:

- ★ Howard's secret meeting with Michael Jackson!
- ★ The Stern family pact with Adolf Hitler!
- ★ Howard's never-before-revealed mental illness!

With its breathtaking photography and inspirational content, Howard Stern's *Miss America* provides:

- ★ Howard's quick cure for homosexuality!
- ★ Howard's seven sex tips for boys and girls of all ages!

And, especially for travelers weary of long nights on the information superhighway:

- ★ Howard's helpful hints on cybersurfing for vaginas!

"Howard Stern is bold, you know and he's anonymous!"

(continued on back flap)

11997

U.S.A. $27.00 CANADA $35.00

"Howard Stern's *Miss America* proves that men are interested in one thing and one thing only: *their weenies*."
—Dr. Margaret Mead, noted anthropologist

"*Miss America* contains the first-ever discussion of the heartbreak of *microphallus*—a disease that doesn't discriminate."
—Mr. Zerwer

Howard Stern breaks new wind in this memoir, a few hope to making revelations about:

- Howard's secret meeting with Michael Jackson!
- The Stern family pact with Adolf Hitler!
- Howard's never before-revealed medical illness!

With the [illegible] and insightful content, Howard Stern's *Miss America* includes:

- Howard's quick cure for homosexuality!
- Howard's seven sex tips for boys and girls of all ages!

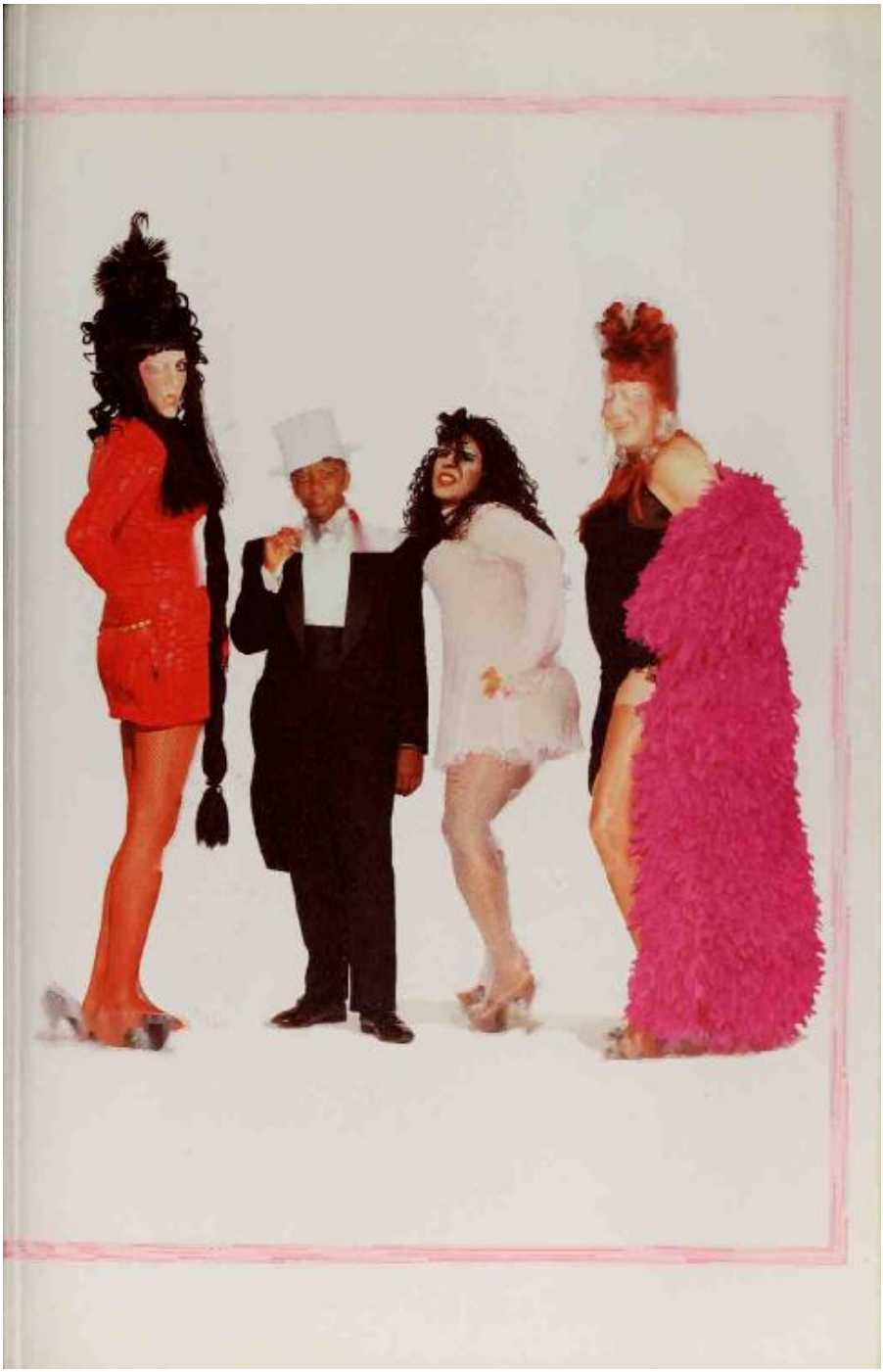
And [illegible] rights on the information superhighway:

- Howard's helpful hints on cybersurfing for vaginas!

Plus: Learn to build your own nuclear weapons!

Manufactured at Mess Hall

1998

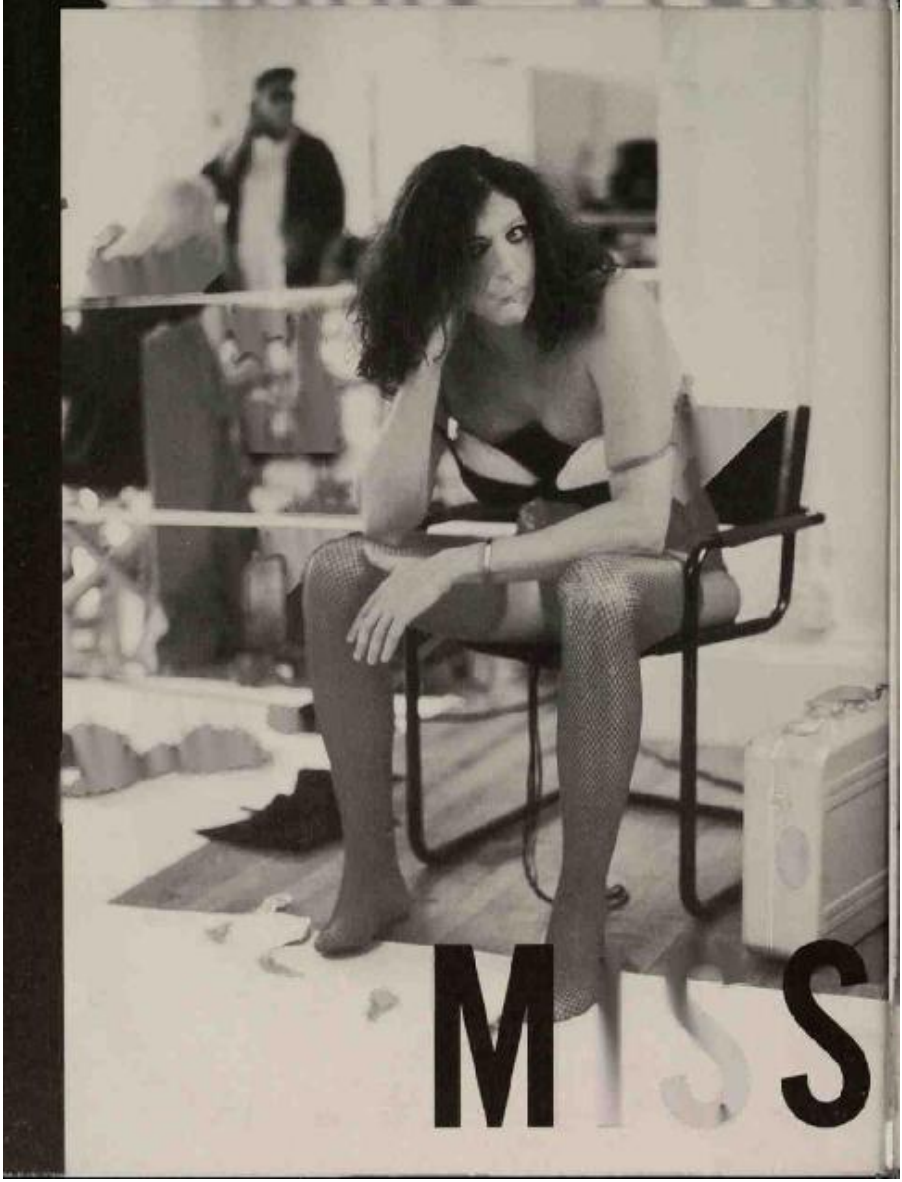


H S

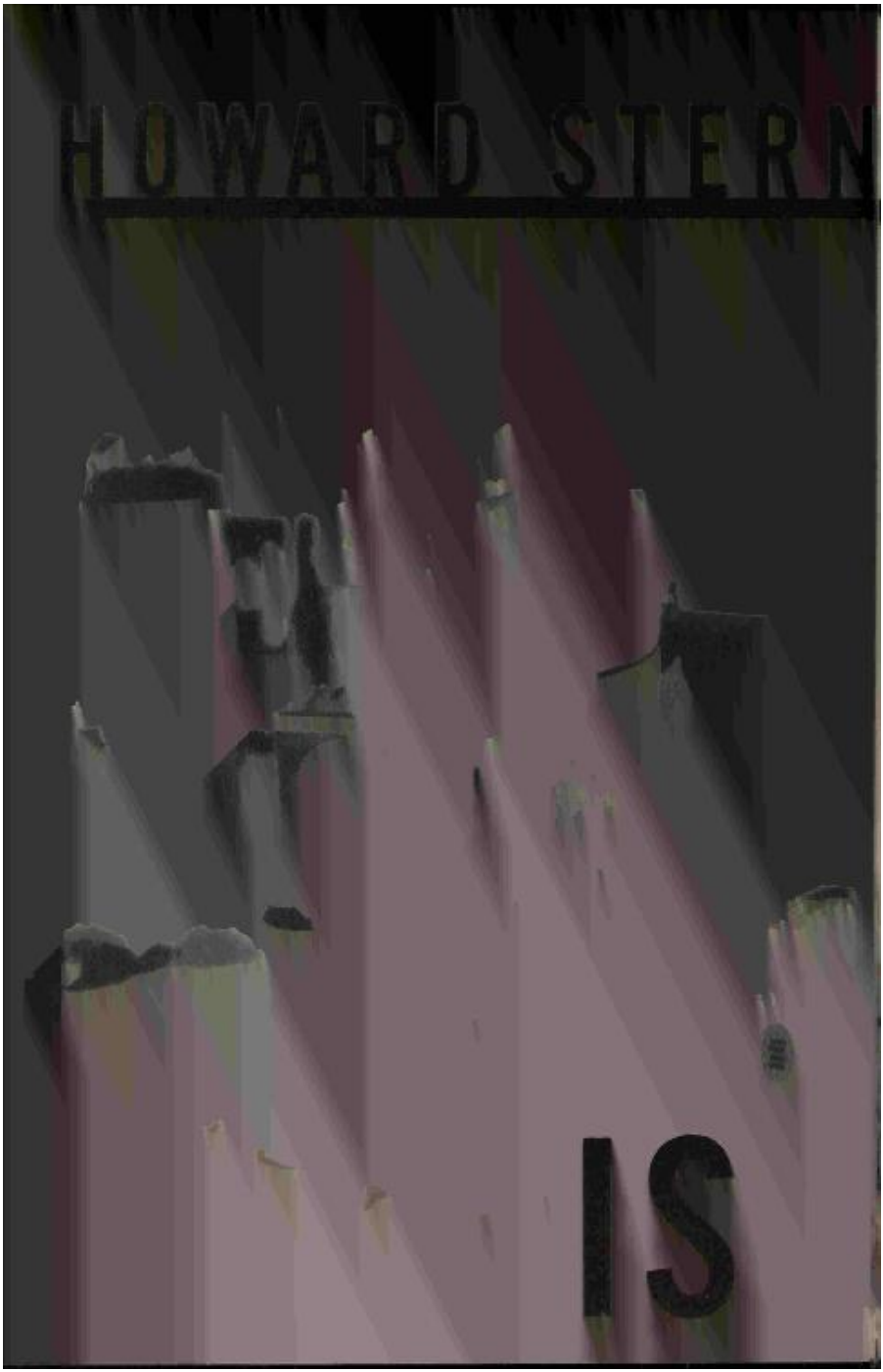
Miss
America

M A

HOWARD STERN

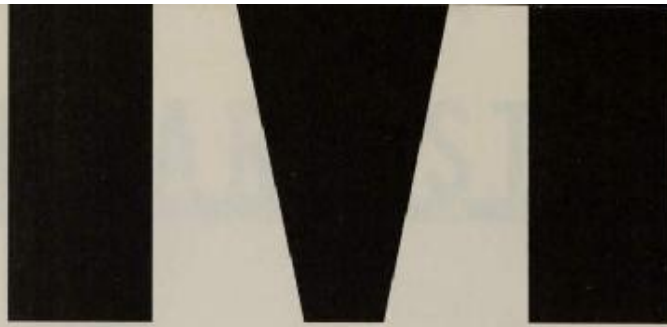


MISS


HOWARD STERN
IS

Regan Books

AMERICA



ReganBooks
An Imprint of HarperCollins*Publishers*

MISS AMERICA. Copyright © 1995 by Howard Stern. All rights reserved. Printed in the United States of America. No part of this book may be used or reproduced in any manner whatsoever without written permission except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical articles and reviews. For information address ReganBooks, c/o HarperCollins Publishers, Inc., 10 East 53rd Street, New York, NY 10022.

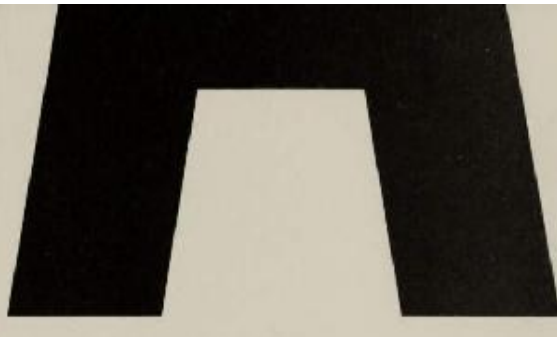
HarperCollins books may be purchased for educational, business, or sales promotional use. For information please write: Special Markets Department, HarperCollins Publishers, Inc., 10 East 53rd Street, New York, NY 10022.

FIRST EDITION

Text and binding designed by Chip Kidd and Nina Gaskin
Design Assistant: Christine Weatherbee

ISBN 0-06-039167-7

95 96 97 98 99 ❖/RRD 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1



I DEDICATE THIS BOOK TO MY INTERNS, all of them, the college students who work for free. They bring an infusion of energy, creativity, and excitement to my radio family and do a lot of the dirty work that isn't too glamorous. They deserve a lot of credit and seldom get it. A special debt of gratitude to Steve Grillo. For the last four years he has been my intern doing every lousy, menial task for me for free, including getting my meals and opening the door to the building every morning at five A.M. He's never late, he never complains, and he always has a smile on his face.

contents

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS viii

1. Cybersurfing for Vagina 3
2. Michael Jackson: If You Love Children So Much, Where Are the Girls? 53
3. The King of All Mental Illness 91

The History of Howard's Hair 134

4. The Stern Ponderosa: Romeo Stern, Pamela Anderson, and the Yentas 137
5. My Second Family: Cookie Puss, Hitler Youth, Tit Jobs, and the Potato 165
6. The Fruit Doesn't Fall Far from the Scumbag: Covering the Biggest News Stories of the Decade 233
7. Long Live the Beast! No One Else Has the Right to Be on the Radio but Me 251
8. The Path of the Warrior: The Rocky Road to National Radio Success 310

9. The Country Is Out of Order: Howard Stern for Governor 317

10. Stuttering John 359

11. Forgive Me, for I Have Sinned: The Unleashing of the Mad Phone Stalkers 375

Celebrities I Love 410

12. The Stern Inquisition 412

13. Extortion: How the U.S. Government Fucks You and Me 429

Afterword: A Listener Analyzes the Show 470

THANKS 477

PHOTOGRAPH AND ILLUSTRATION CREDITS 481

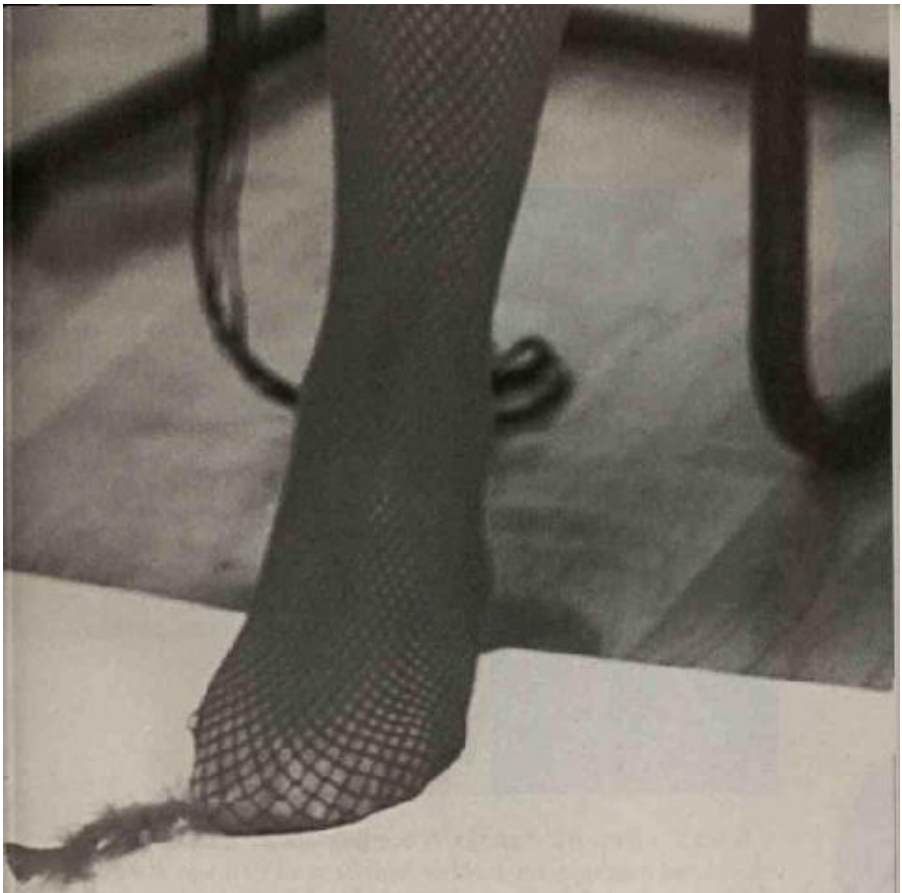
COLOR ILLUSTRATIONS FOLLOW PAGE 275

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

PERSONAL: I would like to thank the Miss America Pageant for naming me Miss America 1998. There were many times over the last few months that I doubted myself, for many of the other girls are so talented and poised that I thought I didn't stand a chance. I was devastated that I was voted least popular by the other contestants, but I moved on the next. Now I know how Vanessa Williams felt when everyone turned on her. A special thank you to Ms. Williams, who encouraged me to "stick with it" even after I was disqualified during the talent competition for arriving on the stage with the Sun with my magnum. I learned I had to work it out. Vanessa and to

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

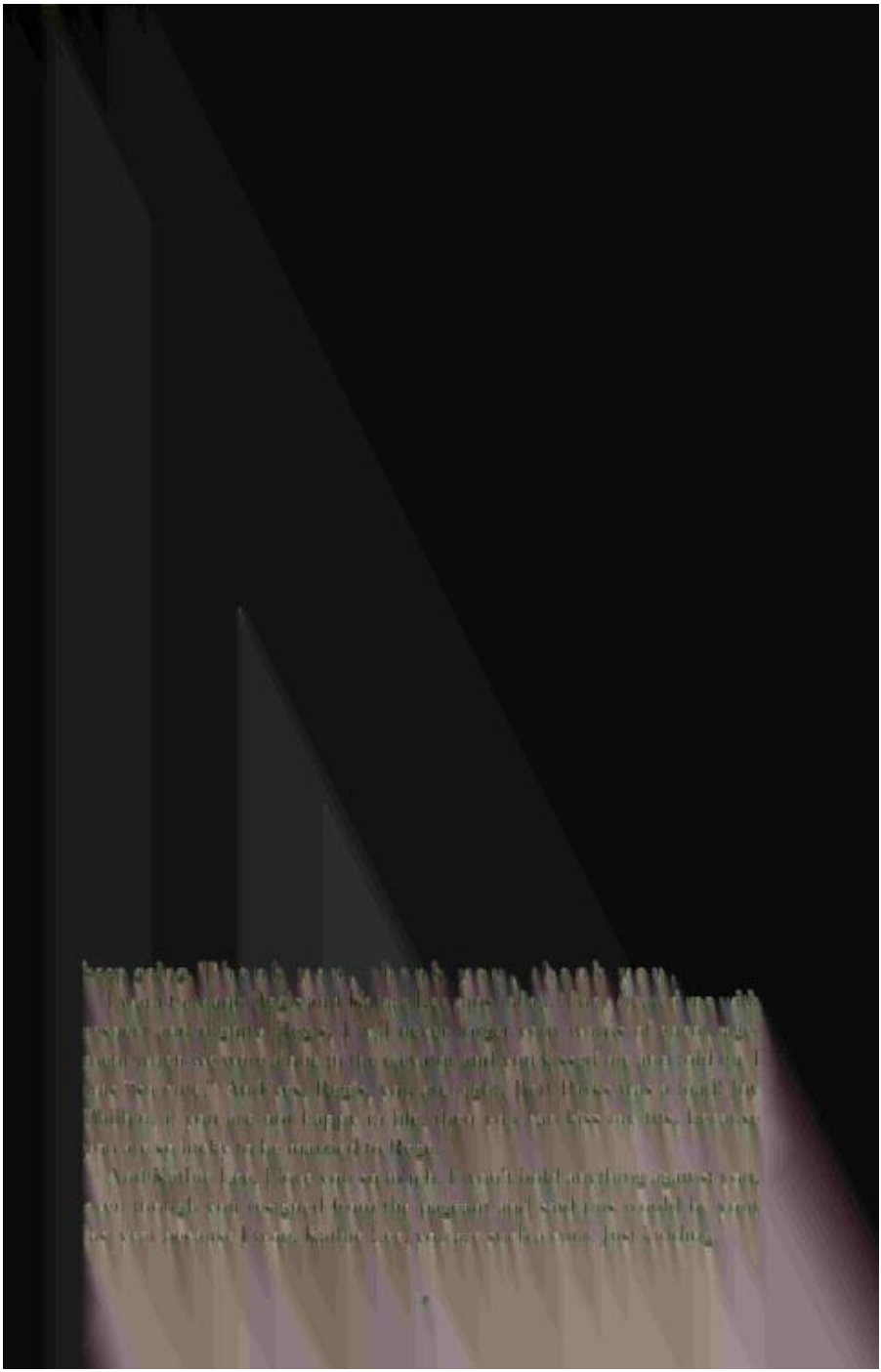
FIRST OF ALL, I would like to thank the Miss America Pageant for running our Miss America Little. They were [illegible] the best few months that I [illegible] as well. Because of the [illegible] girls, we [illegible] and [illegible] I thought I didn't [illegible] I was [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] in the [illegible] and I [illegible] in the [illegible]. Now I know how [illegible] Williams felt when [illegible] moment of [illegible]. A special thank you to Ms. Williams, who [illegible] me to work with [illegible] I was [illegible] that during the [illegible] to [illegible] all the [illegible] I figured I [illegible] it, but [illegible]



keep going. Thank you, thank you, thank you.

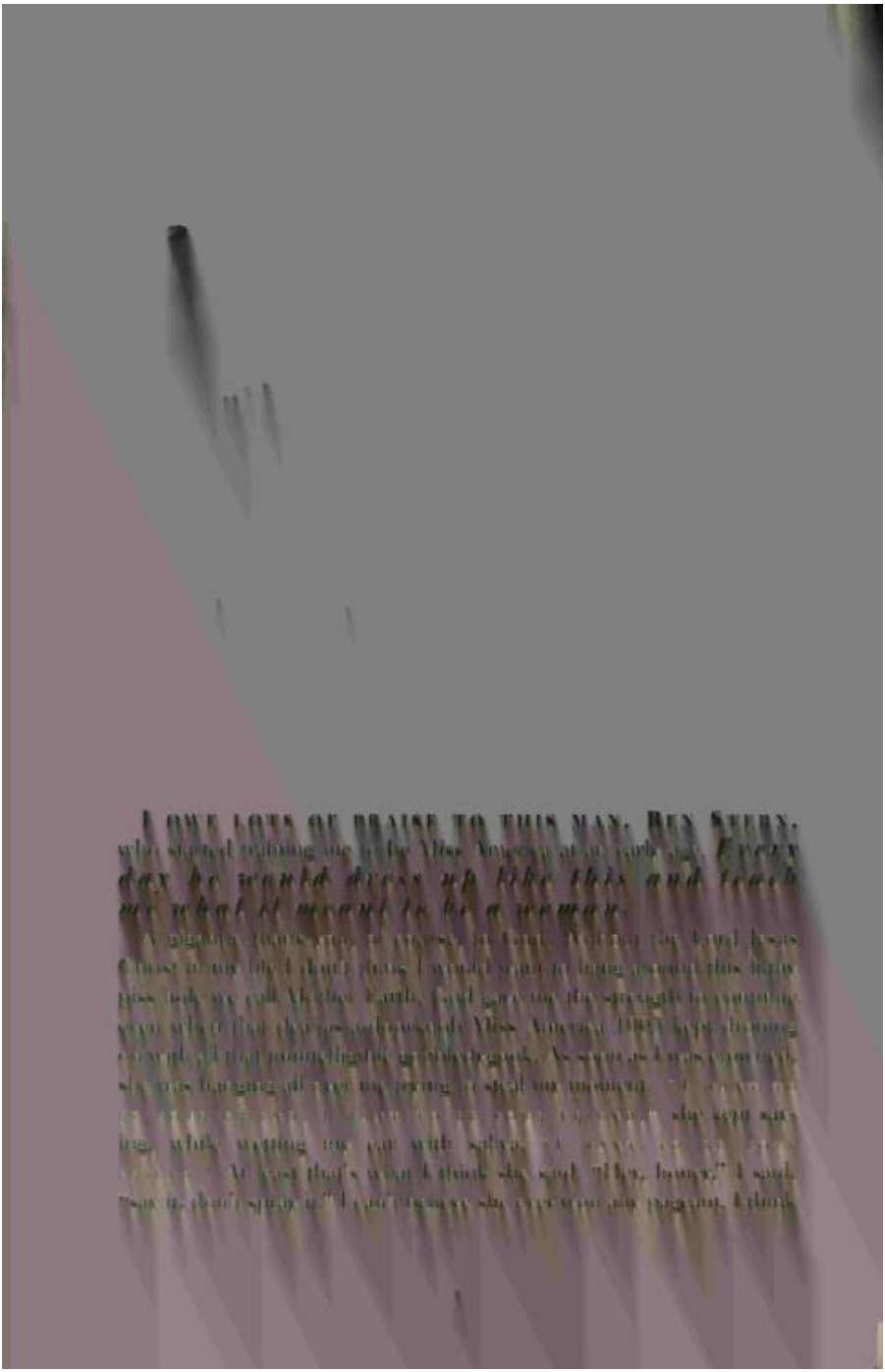
I begin to thank Regis and Kathie Lee most of all. They treated me with respect and dignity. Regis, I will never forget your words of encouragement when we were alone in the elevator and you kissed me and said that I was "so cute." And you, Regis, you are right. Best Picture was a hoot! Joy Philbin, if you are not happy in life, then you may kill my dog, because you are so lucky to be married to Regis.

And Kathie Lee, I love you so much. I wouldn't hold anything against you, even though you snagged from the pageant and and that would be wrong just for you because I love Kathie Lee, you are such a sweet, just lovely.



I owe this to a man on this [illegible], Ben Stern, who used to [illegible] Miss [illegible] [illegible]. ***Every day he would dress up like this and teach me what it meant to be a woman.***

A superior [illegible], of course, is God. Without the Lord Jesus Christ in my life I don't think I would want to [illegible] around the little pan [illegible] we call Mother Earth. I will give the [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] that [illegible] Miss America. I feel [illegible] [illegible] with all the [illegible] girls [illegible]. As [illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



I OWE LOTS OF PRAISE TO THIS MAN, BEN STEINY, who started writing me in the Miss America at 16 years old. *Every day he would dress up like this and teach me what it meant to be a woman.*

the judges just felt bad for her because she was handicapped. Some handicap. All I know is, she can hear good enough to do that klutzy ballet routine. Sorry if I sound cruel, but **I vow that this Miss America will always tell it like it is, baby.**

So many people put in endless hours in improving my physical beauty and conditioning me for the pageant. My plastic surgeon, Dr. Heywood Jablowme. My wonderful dentist, Matthew Kaufman, who made my teeth shiny so these other bitches looked like the wicked witches they truly are. I'd like to thank Jon Basile, my physical trainer, who taught me that you can have an attractive bust without implants. It's true, girls! And, last but not least, my Man Friday, Ralph Cirella, deserves special kudos for blowing my hair and waxing my chest hair.

O U C H !

Anyway, I'm looking forward to all of my duties as the reigning Miss America, and I hope to see all of you at a mall appearance real soon.

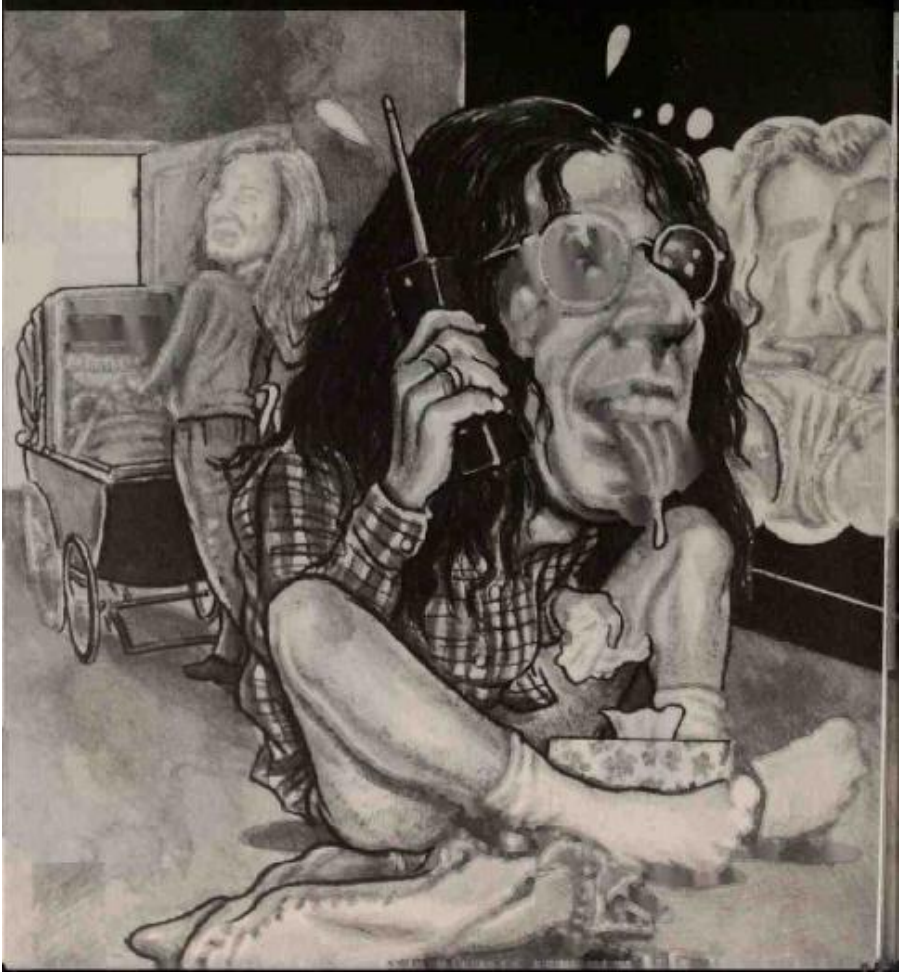
HS

Howard Stern

Miss America

MA

CYBERSURFING



FOR VAGINA

I'M SORRY, A SEX MACHINE!

[illegible]

[illegible] *that's where you'll find me.* [illegible]

orgasms.

[illegible]

On the weekends we couldn't go dates, so all we did was play cards, eat pizza, smoke cigars, and talk about how fucked up all girls were because they wouldn't power with great guys like us.

Our cop was that if girls could only look beyond the fact that we didn't have good looks and act that we had great personalities, they would fall in love with us. THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER WAS WE HAD REALLY BAD PERSONALITIES IN ADDITION TO OUR UGLY FACES. Does the [illegible] called us losers. And we were.

Lunch was [illegible] for us guys. I [illegible] we had [illegible] girls would [illegible] I was [illegible] to be [illegible] to [illegible] worked.

[illegible] Finally [illegible] we [illegible] that the phone [illegible] a problem [illegible] of these [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

On the weekends we couldn't get dates, so all we did was play cards, eat pizza, smoke cigars, and talk about how the cute girls were fantasies, they wouldn't go out with great guys like us.

The sad part was that it didn't could turn back in spite the fact that we didn't have good looks and say that we just great personalities, they wouldn't be interested in us. **THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER WAS WE HAD REALLY BAD PERSONALITIES IN ADDITION TO OUR UGLY FACES.** Even the bitter rejection we faced. Nothing worked.

I could care about pretty girls. I was too busy growing my hair long so girls would think I was a strong, decent, serious guy who wanted to have sex with me. Nothing worked.

One Friday night during our pathetic card game we learned that the phone company had a promotion with one of radio hosts. Through some unknown power it was possible to call one number where hundreds of people were on a party line.

What a great way to pick up chicks! Now they wouldn't see us, they would only hear our natural love and great personalities. My friends also had an office here [illegible] in the card game but we never [illegible] with all the guys really going [illegible].

Now that we were about to make contact with females, we were [illegible]. The more we [illegible] we were [illegible] [illegible] where we [illegible] we were going to get [illegible]. We [illegible].

We got to Bill's house and, sure enough, the phone line worked. There were hundreds of girls and guys all talking at once—gibberish, all yelling at each other. It was like Tower of Babel.

Bill and I started screaming our names out.

"Howard!"

"Bill!"

"Howard!"

"Bill!"

"HOWARD! BILL! HOWARD! BILL! HOWARD! BILL!"

[illegible] hundreds of people screaming our name. We could hear them saying, "Here is your invitation, Howard Bill."

It was hard to make out their voices. Were they girls? Were they [illegible]? **Who could tell? Who cared?**

We were [illegible] in a manner that [illegible] [illegible]. Who could tell that they were [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Hell's [illegible]?

Sure enough, [illegible] there [illegible] the two girls [illegible] called us. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Now I'[illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] girls than I had [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible]

"Hey, girls. Want [illegible] [illegible]?"

"Yeah," they [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Without [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] *previous juicy conversation.*

[illegible]

[illegible]

PRERECORDED NYMPHOS

[illegible]

WINON HAD JUST TAG A BABE AND SHE WAS AWAY IN THE PLAYING HOUSE.

[illegible]

[illegible] but we figure it's okay, because the girls are probably busy sharing their lust so we can be [illegible] with one another [illegible] we've just shown their pussies and exploded their ***precious juice cavern.***

I [illegible] Bill that we work out elaborate hand signals so that we could speak a secret language that would say "Wide like the sun on the right—I get the sun on the left."

[illegible]

[illegible] the high school looks still even a night.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

What were we thinking? We're sue to be our [illegible] mind standing around a high school like this. There could be a bunch of guys coming to get us, which beat us up and take our money. We're going to get our asses kicked. Now we were scared. Finally it dawned on us what assholes we were. Of course these girls weren't going to show up. We were just [illegible] guys with lust [illegible] sandbox.

[illegible]

PRERECORDED NYMPHOS

[illegible]

[illegible]

It happened [illegible] the time I was at [illegible] online.

Being on the [illegible] we kept [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mozel

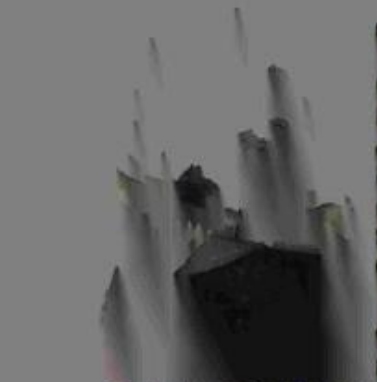
Then the baby came. It was unexpected. I had given up hope.

Alison announced she was having a baby. The baby has a mole. The mole is same size, just here. **Take the baby to Mars. Get the FUCK out.**

The scene: Alison and I in the shower. I am naked and [illegible] the hour shower. Hours shower. Actual [illegible]. Eventually had a baby.

I am naked and [illegible] all my clothes. I am naked in [illegible] naked, just as the same time I accept [illegible] my [illegible] the scene. Alison [illegible] the door. I [illegible] the [illegible] from the bathroom and [illegible] a [illegible] with a [illegible] baby [illegible]. I [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

And she buys it, because, silly fool, she loves me.



And she buys it, because, silly fool, she loves me.

So I'm at the Tower of London for the first sex time. The 4 in my cards, it's hard to stand up, hold the phone, eat all, nothing my hands could. It's very important that you have means cards in an [illegible] **[illegible] I SHOULD COME ON THE CARPET, FATHERS.**

So I get dumped in a taxi, and we are in the room, she rings up the phone, and I don't feel to the great Sacred Mysteries. My complications. The bruise is yours. And in my head, *the orchestra*, in my mind, ***unless there's actual intercourse, it isn't educating.***

Amazing sure comes in the day.

Every day clear.

"Hi," she [illegible] voice says, "I want your dick inside happy and fast assume. Ah, yes. Stick it in, stick it in my shoes."

Now, this is good. I've got a really nice home young.

Then she calls back. She calls my cards short. They're like a mirror. And I didn't want to bring my spare out here again. That's really important to me.

So I find the situation.

Every day clear.

Sir Mosco.

Nicky is coming. I'm in the mouth the bar.

"Hi. I'm Ellen," she [illegible] a number said. "I'm here with my friend. Oh yeah, she's pretty really good to us. Do you want to [illegible] them now?"

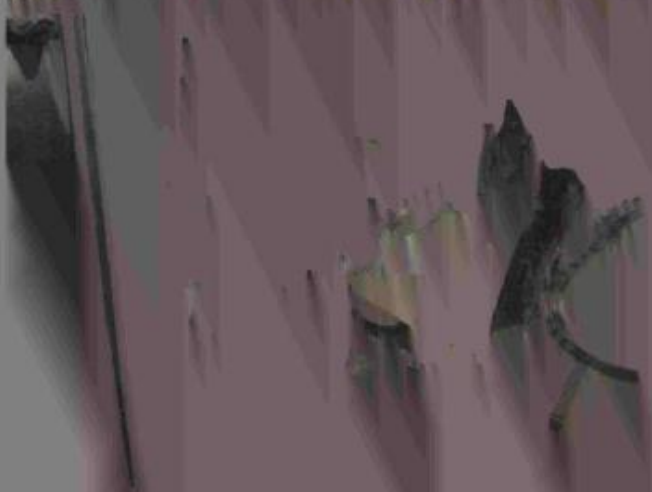
"Hi, yeah," I mean, "shock, [illegible]?" I yell, "shock them now?" My hand [illegible] over my mouth shoulder—[illegible] my bag—I told you I'm a [illegible] young.

Time [illegible] my mouth.

Tissues by my side.

above all this, I want to rise above the common man—like Gandhi, what a concept. ***fuck Gandhi*** He was busy sleeping with thirteen-year-old girls and doing high-calorie Stone Age thinking. Stone Age thinking sucks.

My favorite part of all takes place on a beautiful farm. I don't even know if this film has a name, it's so small it looks like the real deal.



The storyline is simple: A female [illegible], with long [illegible] and [illegible] hair, [illegible]. She looks [illegible] in this [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. He's [illegible] [illegible]. She pets him if she could [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

CYBERSEX: AT LEAST IT'S NOT CHEATING

or Is It?

[illegible]

[illegible] *who probably look like Brunhilde.*

[illegible]

[illegible] Religion, Business, and they even have a

EVEN SEE AGAIN GIRLS TO DO THIS STUFF.

[illegible]

I LOVE THIS TAKE. [illegible]

[illegible]

CYBERSEX: AT LEAST IT'S NOT CHEATING

[illegible]

[illegible] I was the geniuses, just a [illegible] *who probably look like Brunhilde.* [illegible]

Howard Stern.com. That's where I go to pick up my girls.

I began going into the Howard Stern room using an alias. Everybody uses an alias or a nickname on-line. I wasn't going to go and announce I was Howard Stern. After all, who wants the whole world to know that I'm a loser who calls a computer friend? Anyway, with a real life to keep I have time for computer schlub. A person must have a life and a social life doesn't live in the cyberworld. A person must have access real people, walking, talking, moving body among the masses and breathing fresh air.

I'm sure there are those of my audience who think I'm busy, busy, busy, and wishing with a heavy heart, but [illegible] PATHETIC PEOPLE. I SIT IN MY BASEMENT WATCHING TELEVISION AND SOBBING AND YELLING SWEARS, [illegible] FOR WEEKS. I am convinced [illegible] the outside world and for the life of the computer but [illegible] Lance.

[illegible] HERE ON PRIORITY CHAT I'M A SINGLE, BRAD PITT LOOK-ALIKE, WITH A DICK THE SIZE OF A WATERMELON. [illegible]

Howard Stern room. That's where I get rid of my girls.

I'm not going into my Howard Stern room using an alias. Everybody uses an alias or a nickname on that. I wasn't going to use my real name. I was Howard Stern. After all, who would do what would it take that I'm a boy who rides roller-coaster? Who would a real lady doesn't know, but remember, I'm a guy. A person who is male and a woman, but doesn't have to be the [illegible]. A person who has been among and [illegible] [illegible] among the masses and [illegible] [illegible].

I'm sure there are times in my life when I feel [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] with [illegible] [illegible] THE PATHETIC FACT IS, I SIT IN MY BASEMENT WATCHING TELEVISION AND WORKING AND SELDOM EMERGE, EXCEPT FOR MEALS. I'm [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **For the facially impaired, heaven is Bradley chat** [illegible]

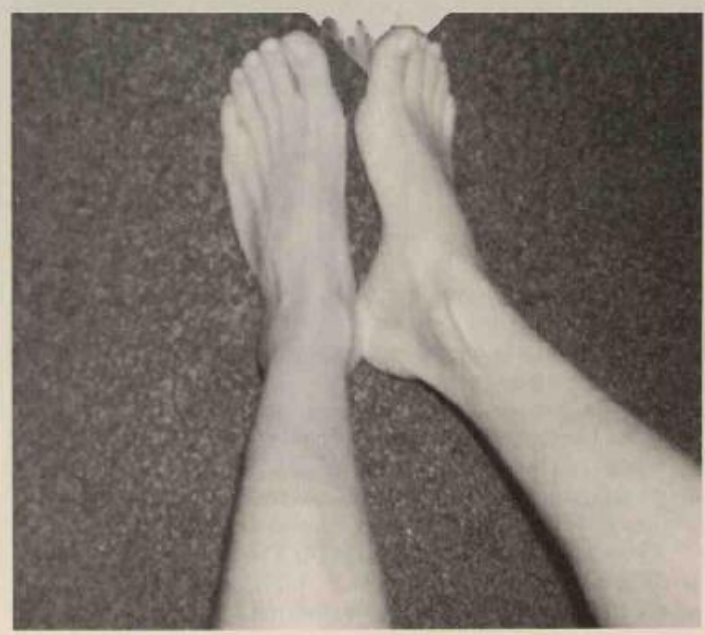
[illegible] *Somebody shoot me! I'm hopeless!*

[illegible]

"Alessa, get real. Why would [illegible]

"Maybe you were called into Bradley?" Alessa asked, [illegible]

[illegible]



REWARD

How could you believe I would look at to such a thing? I'm not a [illegible], for Christ sake!" Mom, right.

Mark is around in [illegible] for years. I love that woman . . . she [illegible] book, [illegible], and [illegible]. Mom, if she ever really thought I was [illegible] company, it would kill her.

It was confusing for a [illegible] like me when I first entered the Hungarian Secret Club [illegible]. I had no [illegible] [illegible]. Hungary, what [illegible] [illegible]? Hey, [illegible] Mr. [illegible]? No, Professor, we're [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Maybe I'll [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. When [illegible] [illegible] **my best feature is my foot**. When [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

CASANOVA: [illegible]

[illegible]

CASANOVA: [illegible]

[illegible] ***Suddenly, you can call the authorities from a button on your computer and complain when profanity is being used.*** [illegible]

[illegible]

My test experience hasn't gone well, but I still find the

[illegible]

[illegible] crotch, I'd do anything to look like Brad Pitt and have [illegible] Yet, I don't want to be [illegible] myself after my hair. Fuck [illegible]—I'm going give myself a [illegible] so just [illegible] girls will fuck me [illegible].

I [illegible] myself "[illegible]" and went to the Hermit Store. [illegible] on the girls. I had a crack [illegible] made them [illegible]. Guess [illegible] this actual [illegible] of my first visit to Hermit.

GRANDMA: YOU GUYS, THE PEOPLE HERE CONTROL [illegible]

I [illegible] you be [illegible] little [illegible] [illegible]. No [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

whole idea of Peoplegy chat. I could meet people and no one would know it was me. Having been bounced [illegible] I'd [illegible] with strangers and make [illegible] without their kissing my ass and laughing at my every word. Normal conversation with people bad [illegible] sides because they wouldn't mean a thing [illegible].

Now that I was a celebrity, I could [illegible] anyone [illegible] *Hehehe! he is so [illegible]. Hehehe! he is [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible]. Hehehe! Nicki is [illegible]. Nicki is the talk [illegible] friend [illegible] have to make everyone [illegible].* I wouldn't have [illegible] the [illegible] of the time. **THIS WAS THE FUTURE AND I LIKED IT!**

[illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. My [illegible] was [illegible] and I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Firstly, she was probably testing me to see if I was the real deal. [illegible] Don't mind me at random a lot. What's a good school? I guess, I'll go for Lucas.

[illegible] Columbia Dental School.

Does Columbia have a dental school? Wait, maybe she just wants the FBI.

[illegible] You must have a good body if [illegible].

Yeah, [illegible] I'll be a little more judicious on her [illegible] **Chicks love that crap.**

[illegible]

We [illegible] for a minute. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Jesus, here I am trying to cheer myself up about being [illegible] and I'm being a [illegible] when there's nothing [illegible] to give. Also, [illegible] jokes. I'm embarrassed to be [illegible].

[illegible] LISTEN, YOU SUCKING ASSHOLE, I'M A [illegible]

The pitch hasn't changed a freaking more. Good lord. New [illegible] might have been [illegible]. But I was [illegible] [illegible] the Rush Limbaugh Show. Good. Two people are in the [illegible]. Why are [illegible] [illegible] Humphrey's [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] Antonia, Bad Ben. Bad's [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

HOLYGHOST: AX, you're all a bunch of loser drunks in here and you're all full of shit.

TOM: You're very defensive and you need support.

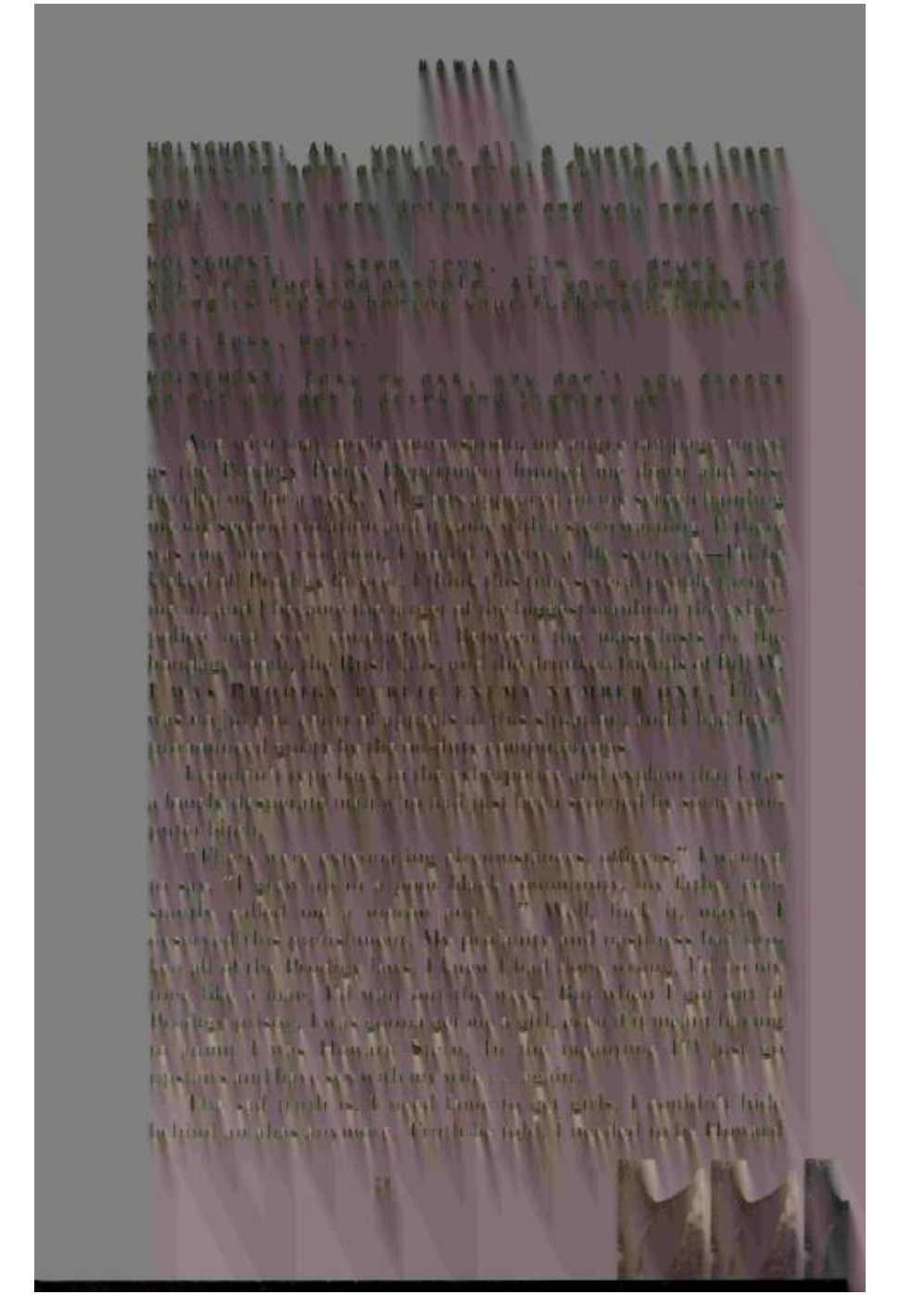
HOLYGHOST: Listen, jerk, I'm no drunk and you're a fucking asshole! All you scumbags are trying to ruining my fucking life!

BOBI: Bang, bang.

HOLYGHOST: Hey, my dick, why don't you dessert me out and get a drink and lighten up.

[illegible]

[illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



[illegible]

CAPTAIN JAPAN: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

CYBEROQUEEN: [illegible]

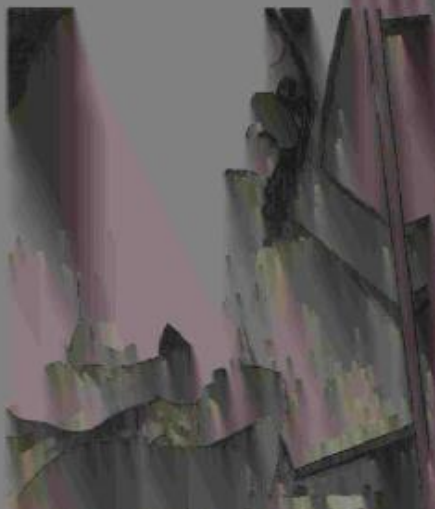
CAPTAIN JAPAN: [illegible]

CYBEROQUEEN: [illegible]

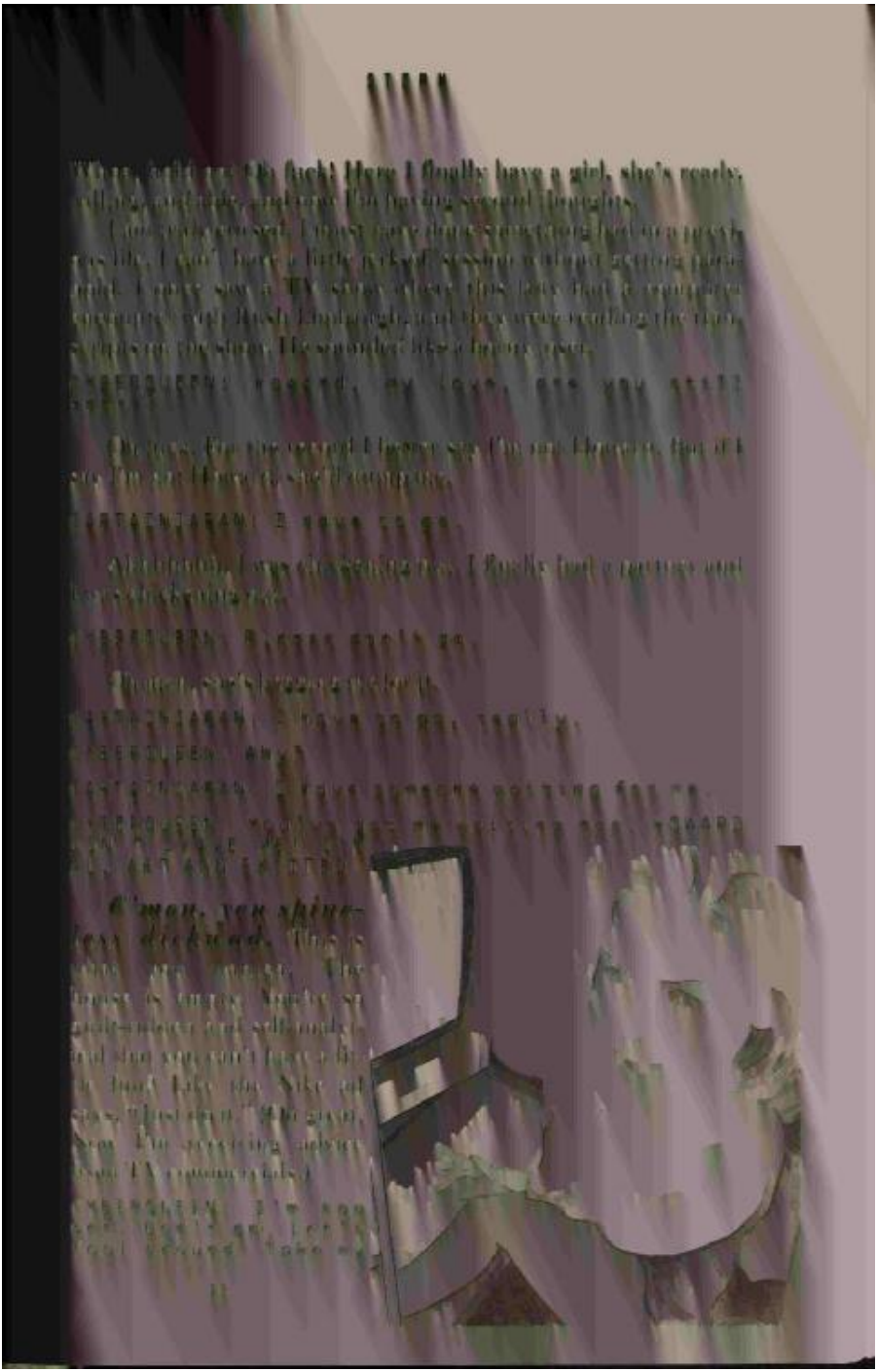
CAPTAIN JAPAN: [illegible]

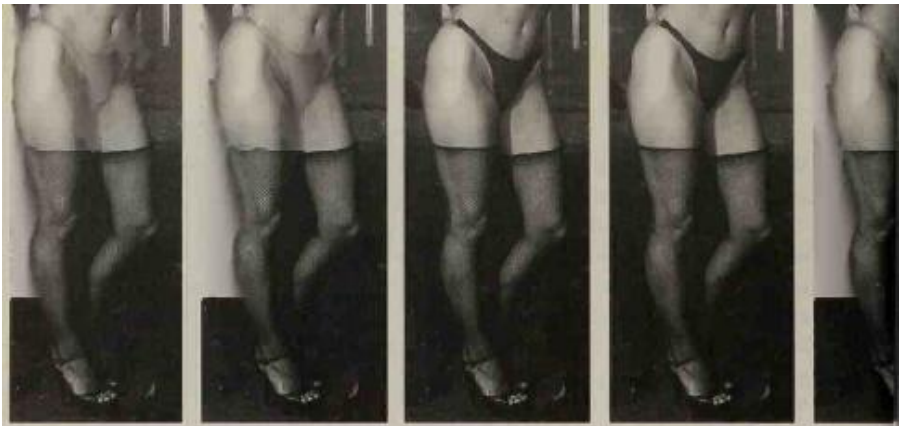
CYBEROQUEEN: [illegible]

I guess you could say I look like Sharon Stone.



The Spanish Inquisition [illegible] night, but [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]





glasses off. Speak up. You are to wear this.

Maria, who had been looking away, turned now to face all the people investigating everything. Even though I was still personal object *Maria's* hair, I noticed that a professional hand was going in. I was adjusting my crown. I turned to the most sensitive subject on hand.

CAPTAIN JARAN: Are you on my social center?

CHEERQUEEN: Yes, I am. My e-mail are as follows. Am I [illegible] to be your pen pal? Are you a [illegible]?

CAPTAIN JARAN: Yes, what are you reading?

CHEERQUEEN: Black [illegible].

CHEERQUEEN: The [illegible] on my mantle.

Diana was a very [illegible] lady. Maria's [illegible] was taking [illegible] [illegible].

CHEERQUEEN: I am naked now. I am an alien [illegible]. I am hearing [illegible] type.

CAPTAIN JARAN: Whose [illegible] voice sounds?

CHEERQUEEN: In my center and on the keyboard. That's why [illegible] sometimes.

CAPTAIN JARAN: Are you shaved?

CHEERQUEEN: I am shaved. My legs are smooth. I'm [illegible] and well [illegible] [illegible]. Are you [illegible] with [illegible]?

Sin [illegible]? Dis [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] and I had [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

CHERCHEUR: [illegible]

CAPITAINE JAPAN: [illegible]

CHERCHEUR: [illegible]

CAPITAINE JAPAN: [illegible]

CHERCHEUR: [illegible]

CAPITAINE JAPAN: [illegible]

CHERCHEUR: [illegible]

CAPITAINE JAPAN: [illegible]

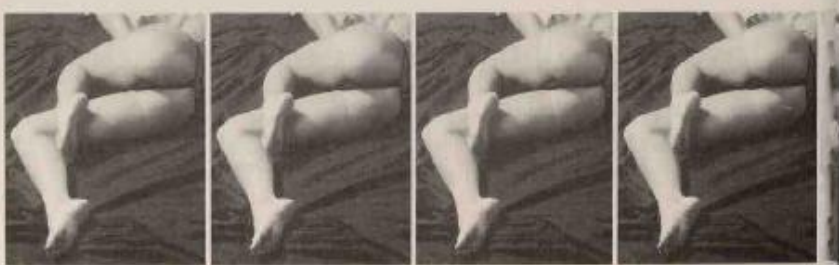
CHERCHEUR: [illegible]

Hey, you! Yes, you! Hey, [illegible] I have hit an all-time low. I've sunk to hell. Not even [illegible] *CVH* [illegible] I look like a [illegible], alone in my trailer, in a dark room, with a [illegible] of [illegible] in my blood and my pants wrapped around my ankles. Thank God there

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible] *What the fuck is wrong with me?* [illegible]

CAPTAIN JARAN: I HAVE TO GO, BYE.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **I WAS CALLING [illegible] BRODICK EVERY DAY.** [illegible]

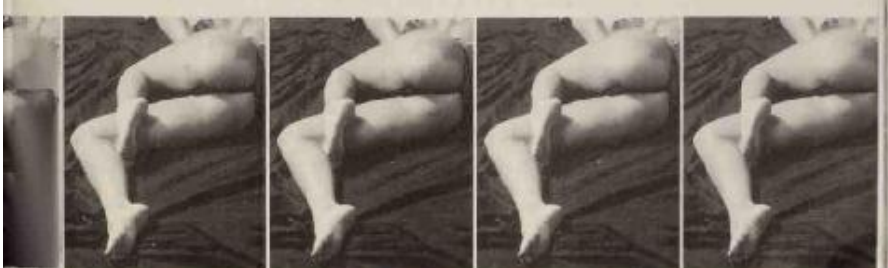
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] *I have my wife cuck kicks. I have my wife cuck kicks. I have my wife cuck kicks. I have my wife cuck kicks.*



of the house. Shots go wild—people are prey to fear that Alison doesn't well in on this level than I have great hearing. I'll be able to hear her footsteps coming in whatever because the house is still and quiet at this late hour.

CHERRYBERRY: [illegible] head of your [illegible] up against my neck. [illegible]

CAPTAIN JAPAN: [illegible]

Being bad comedy in a car with a [illegible] doesn't [illegible] I'm just [illegible] a few seconds, then [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Hunter [illegible] Mary [illegible] **Okay, all done.** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

EXTRUDER: Goodnight, I guess.

I wanted to be over all this romance sex, but damn it, I adore Lynn Hatcher. I wanted to see what all the fuss was about. I chased her down and I didn't even mind that she was a little bit of a bitch.

Next was a **Ponytail** who told me she looked like Kate Hatcher from *Lois and Clark*. She sounded like one too, one of those sweet little girls, but when we got naked she was a little bitch. And then while I'm trying to get her to come she keeps telling me that I suck. I was pretty sure I was doing everything right, but maybe I was just hallucinating. I was pretty sure she looked like Winona Ryder in *Mermaids*.

Baby was the sex queen of Boston. She said she was five foot three, weighed 110, and was 34-24-34. She claimed she looked like Lorraine Bracco from *Northern Exposure*, which is a lie. I don't care how sexy Cicely is, it isn't worth being stuck in a cabin in Alaska and trying to sleep with an obnoxious white-haired bigoted architect.

But even the sexy Lorraine Bracco wouldn't want to sit in my Hollywood apartment for two hours and listen to me whine about how she was rejecting me. I'd rather sleep with a

[illegible]

[illegible] Seven Room. She would even electronically fuck [illegible] Hannah Lightwood.

[illegible]: Do you like anal sex?

[illegible]: [illegible] your [illegible] pressed against my cock.

[illegible] *[illegible]*, fuck *[illegible]*!

[illegible]: [illegible] your [illegible], [illegible] fucking my [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible]: [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

RUBBERBABY: Mode.

CAPTAINJABAN: No mode!

RUBBERBABY: Mm. Not tonight very casual. I [illegible] with my brother.

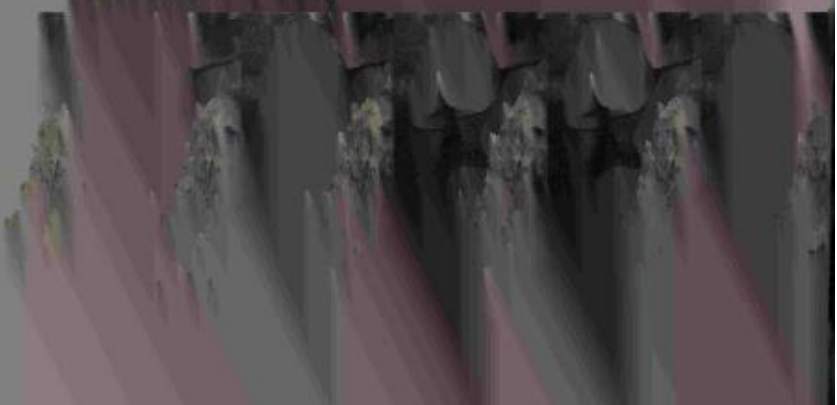
She couldn't have over the bedroom. Hey, you can't have everything.

CAPTAINJABAN: So we're making out in a mothira [illegible]

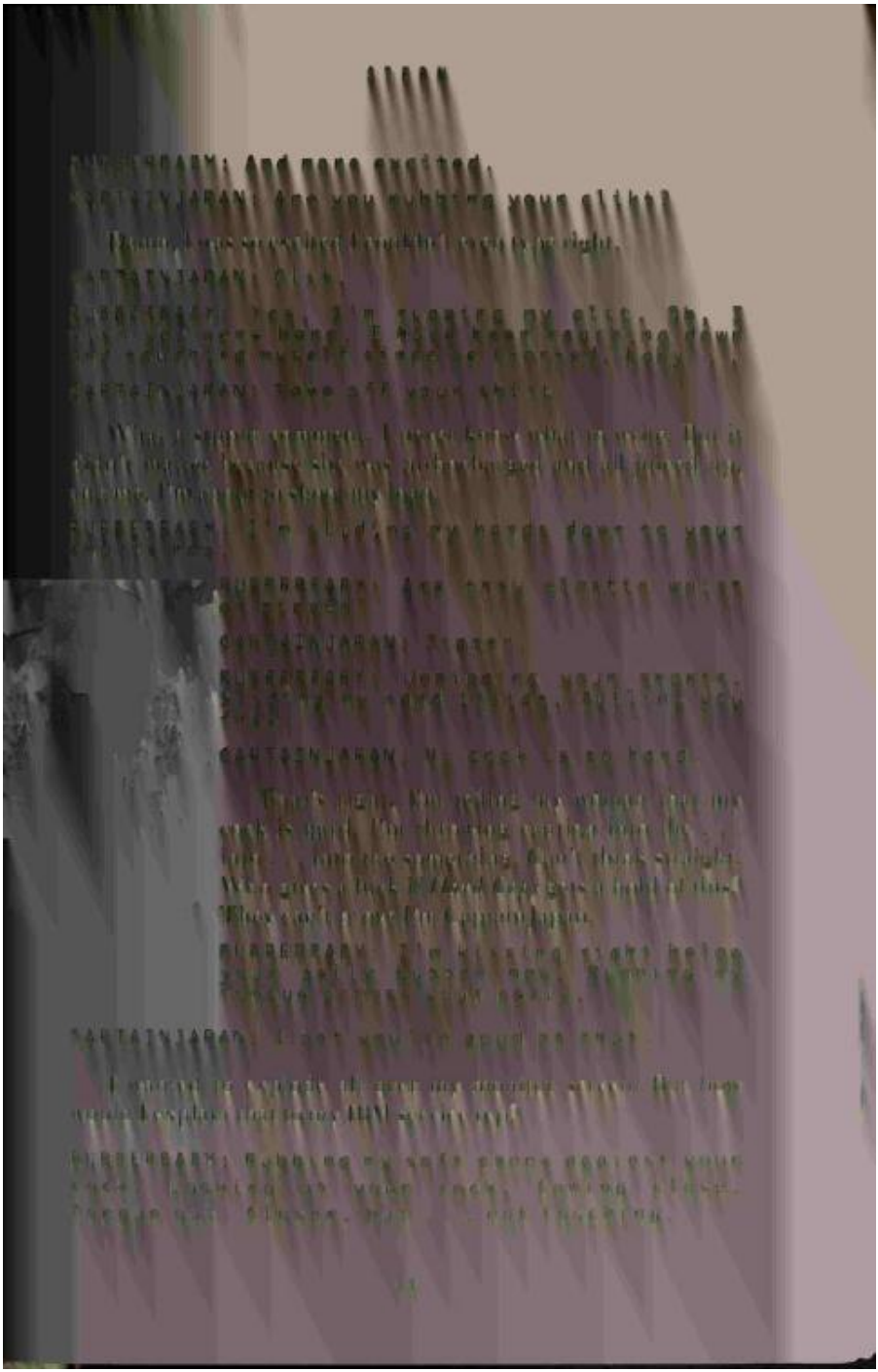
RUBBERBABY: It's more than just making out. [illegible] and you're getting me hot. I [illegible] way to your heart.

RUBBERBABY: Leaning my tongue hence around [illegible]

RUBBERBABY: Slowly.



RUBBERBABY: Wanting to taste you. Because my [illegible] wanting you. M-m-m-m



KAWAII

CAPTAINJARAN: You are driving me crazy.

Why in my gay ass girl's birthday environment? This was a hole-star performance. Hey, this sex was very risky. I absolutely I was Thomas Sheen. Hey, who light fuse, it has no jacks. Everything never gets in my ass yet.

BUBBERBABY: I want to taste the salty sweetness on your penis.

Well cool.

BUBBERBABY: My mouth tastes classy.

CAPTAINJARAN: Kiss in, kiss my penis.

Lick it in sucking a pubis.

BUBBERBABY: Flicking my tongue on your wood.

BUBBERBABY: Letting my lips trap on the tip of your cock.

BUBBERBABY: Little wood licks. We are down to my movement.

CAPTAINJARAN: I here that.

I know that's a pretty amazing, but I just wanna let minion I'm still breathing.

BUBBERBABY: How can feel my mean stroke.

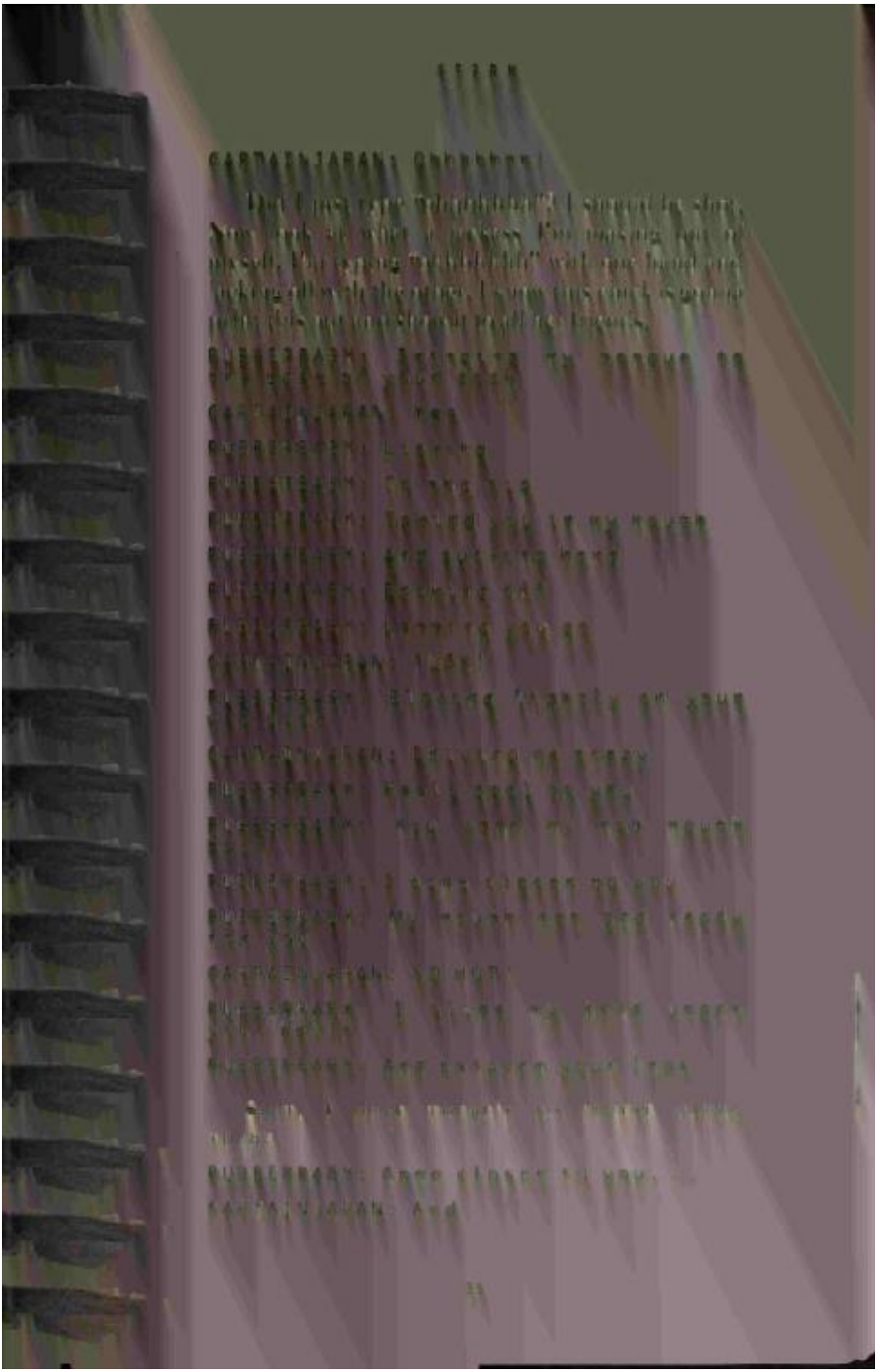
CAPTAINJARAN: The head of my cock is [illegible]

Anyway I wouldn't mind a hot blowjob right this was [illegible]

BUBBERBABY: Kissing your balls, let me your balls would in my mouth.

CAPTAINJARAN: Ahh....

BUBBERBABY: Sucking you penis....



[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

BURBERRARY: Take your [illegible]

BURBERRARY: Take you

BURBERRARY: Hard

Hooray! I'm just about done, I think! Excellent. It's Alison. Pick the phone up. *I have broken into a million pieces.* If Alison [illegible] [illegible].

CAPTAIN JARAN: [illegible] I'M BACK IN ON HOME. I HAVE TO GO. MY [illegible] [illegible]. I HAVE TO [illegible]!

BURBERRARY: Bett...

Jesus! I can't [illegible] all [illegible] of my [illegible]. [illegible] *I'Ben Chee* [illegible].

I was [illegible] at [illegible]. Hedda Gabler was back in the room [illegible] the [illegible]. Man, [illegible]! I wouldn't [illegible] [illegible]. Sorry, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Yes, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

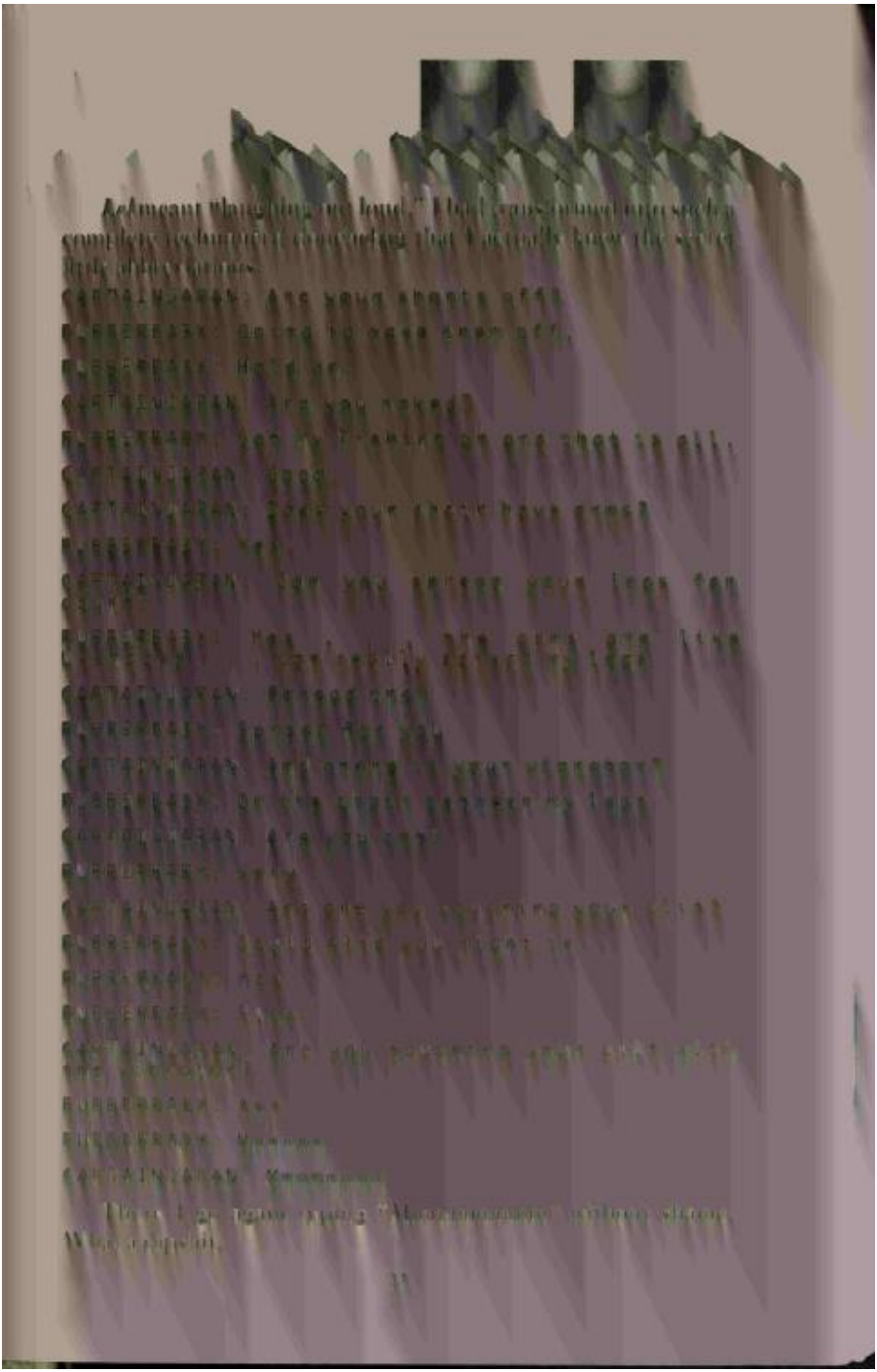
CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

SUPERSEAT: [illegible]

CAPTAINIAPAN: [illegible]

Then I go back typing "Mamaranan" without shame. What a [illegible]



Ackmeant Wheelhouse not found." Elliot was somewhat interested in complex technologies considering that I actually know the actual Body object name.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are your shoots off?

PASSENGER: Going to need shoot off.

PASSENGER: Hold on.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are you naked?

PASSENGER: Yes my friendly on are that to all.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Good.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Does your shoot have stock?

PASSENGER: Yes.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Can you answer your legs for sure?

PASSENGER: Yes. [illegible]

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Please shoot.

PASSENGER: Is this for you?

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are stuck in your pressure?

PASSENGER: Do you shoot answer my legs.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are you sure?

PASSENGER: Yes.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are one are [illegible]

PASSENGER: Shoot site you right in.

PASSENGER: Yes.

PASSENGER: Yes.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Are you pointing your shot in the [illegible]

PASSENGER: Yes.

PASSENGER: Yes.

CAPTAIN JACKSON: Yes.

Then I am [illegible] "Wheelhouse" written above Wheelhouse.

CARTAINIARAN: If I was there I would slowly go [illegible] your [illegible]

BLERRIBRAAN: Mmmm

CARTAINIARAN: Move my hand down and kiss your [illegible]

BLERRIBRAAN: My nipples are very sensitive

CARTAINIARAN: And one kisses to your bunny

CARTAINIARAN: And then even to your knee

CARTAINIARAN: Kiss knee

CARTAINIARAN: And move my lips and tongue up your [illegible]

BLERRIBRAAN: Oh no not [illegible]

CARTAINIARAN: Kissing your thighs

BLERRIBRAAN: My legs are very sensitive and [illegible] and [illegible]

CARTAINIARAN: I not

CARTAINIARAN: Then I would kiss your bunny for [illegible]

CARTAINIARAN: [illegible] the [illegible]

BLERRIBRAAN: Make me [illegible]

[illegible] Yes, I know [illegible] [illegible] Then it occurred to me that [illegible] I was [illegible] guess. I [illegible] [illegible] Now, that's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **Good, am I perfect?**

Now, I don't know about you, but I'm losing my [illegible] [illegible] with the [illegible]. I've got one of the biggest [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Holy shit! Have I gone off the deep end or what? Somebody send over Dr. Kevorkian. I think it's time for me to quietly hook up to the suicide machine. Anyway, my girl was getting into it, and now I was gonna eat her smelly pussy and give her a real thrill.

CAPTAINJAPAN: I'm gently teasing you with my tongue.

RUBBERBABY: Oooohhh

CAPTAINJAPAN: And then

CAPTAINJAPAN: On your pussy lips

CAPTAINJAPAN: Your clit would

CAPTAINJAPAN: Ache

RUBBERBABY: Pushing out to meet your face...

CAPTAINJAPAN: And then I would spread your lips

RUBBERBABY: Want you in my pussy...

CAPTAINJAPAN: And run my tongue along the outside

CAPTAINJAPAN: And up to your aching clit

CAPTAINJAPAN: Does your clit ache?

RUBBERBABY: Wriggling under your touch

CAPTAINJAPAN: Tell me what you're doing

RUBBERBABY: Squirming

CAPTAINJAPAN: Do you want more

RUBBERBABY: Pushing against the vibrator

RUBBERBABY: Imagining you

CAPTAINJAPAN: Are you very wet?

RUBBERBABY: I am soaked

CAPTAINJAPAN: Do you want me inside of you?

RUBBERBABY: I would love that

CAPTAINJAPAN: Ask me

RUBBERBABY: Oh god

CAPTAINJAPAN: Me

Hey, it's not easy to type with one hand and beat your meat with the other.

CAPTAINJAPAN: Ask me

RUBBERBABY: Fuck me please

CAPTAINJAPAN: Good

RUBBERBABY: Fuck me

CAPTAINJAPAN: But not so fast

CAPTAINJAPAN: First I take my cock and run it along your breast

I read this one in one of my wife's women's magazines. Cock along the breast, good one. I'm pulling out all the ammunition. The babes like a lot of teasing. What the fuck, I had a few extra minutes to spare. I'd tease her some more before I fucked her.

CAPTAINJAPAN: And then I run my cock down your stomach

RUBBERBABY: Mmmmm god that drives me crazy

CAPTAINJAPAN: And just outside your pussy lips

RUBBERBABY: Getting close to cuming

CAPTAINJAPAN: And the tip of my cock slowly inside

CAPTAINJAPAN: Just the tip

RUBBERBABY: Taking vibrator away

CAPTAINJAPAN: I'm so hard and swollen

RUBBERBABY: Or I will cum now

I could tell she was busy manipulating herself because her replies would take longer and longer to come back on my screen.

RUBBERBABY: Mmmmm

See what I mean?

CAPTAINJAPAN: Are you using your fingers on yourself?

RUBBERBABY: Yes I'm finger fucking myself.

CAPTAINJAPAN: Take your shirt off.

RUBBERBABY: Thinking of you. . .

CAPTAINJAPAN: Is your shirt off?

RUBBERBABY: No

CAPTAINJAPAN: Take it off.

Damn I'm forceful. Women like that, I guess.

RUBBERBABY: Off

CAPTAINJAPAN: Good

CAPTAINJAPAN: Rub your nipple with one hand and finger yourself with the other

CAPTAINJAPAN: Are you doing that?

RUBBERBABY: Can't type then

CAPTAINJAPAN: Just briefly

RUBBERBABY: Okay

CAPTAINJAPAN: The head of my cock is in you

CAPTAINJAPAN: And I tease you with it

CAPTAINJAPAN: I rub your clit with my cock

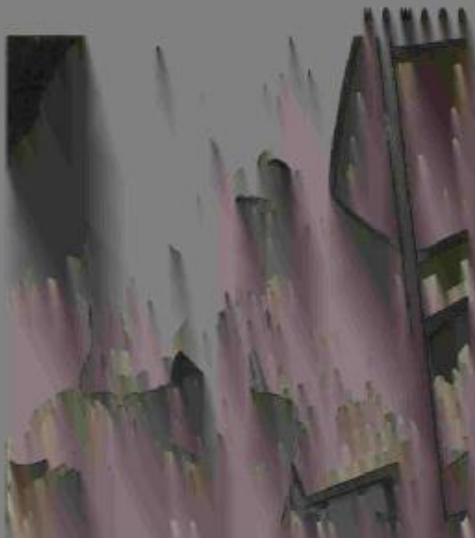
RUBBERBABY: That is sooo hot

CAPTAINJAPAN: And I just rock back and forth on your clit

CAPTAINJAPAN: And then slide down your lips

CAPTAINJAPAN: And the head is inserted again

CAPTAINJAPAN: Slow



CARTAGINIARAN: Very [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: Ex [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: And out [illegible]

[illegible]

BURBERRAN: Mmm

Even her Mamma were getting smaller. She was far, far in the distance... Lucan Cartaginiaran.

CARTAGINIARAN: Do you wear sore [illegible]

BURBERRAN: Yes

BURBERRAN: YES

CARTAGINIARAN: Put on the vibrator

BURBERRAN: Suck me

BURBERRAN: Grace come [illegible] but gonna take [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: I sleepy

CARTAGINIARAN: So [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: A little rest the head

CARTAGINIARAN: And keep [illegible] out

CARTAGINIARAN: I give you a little [illegible] about [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: Ex and out

CARTAGINIARAN: Nerpes are [illegible] a little [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: Tits [illegible]

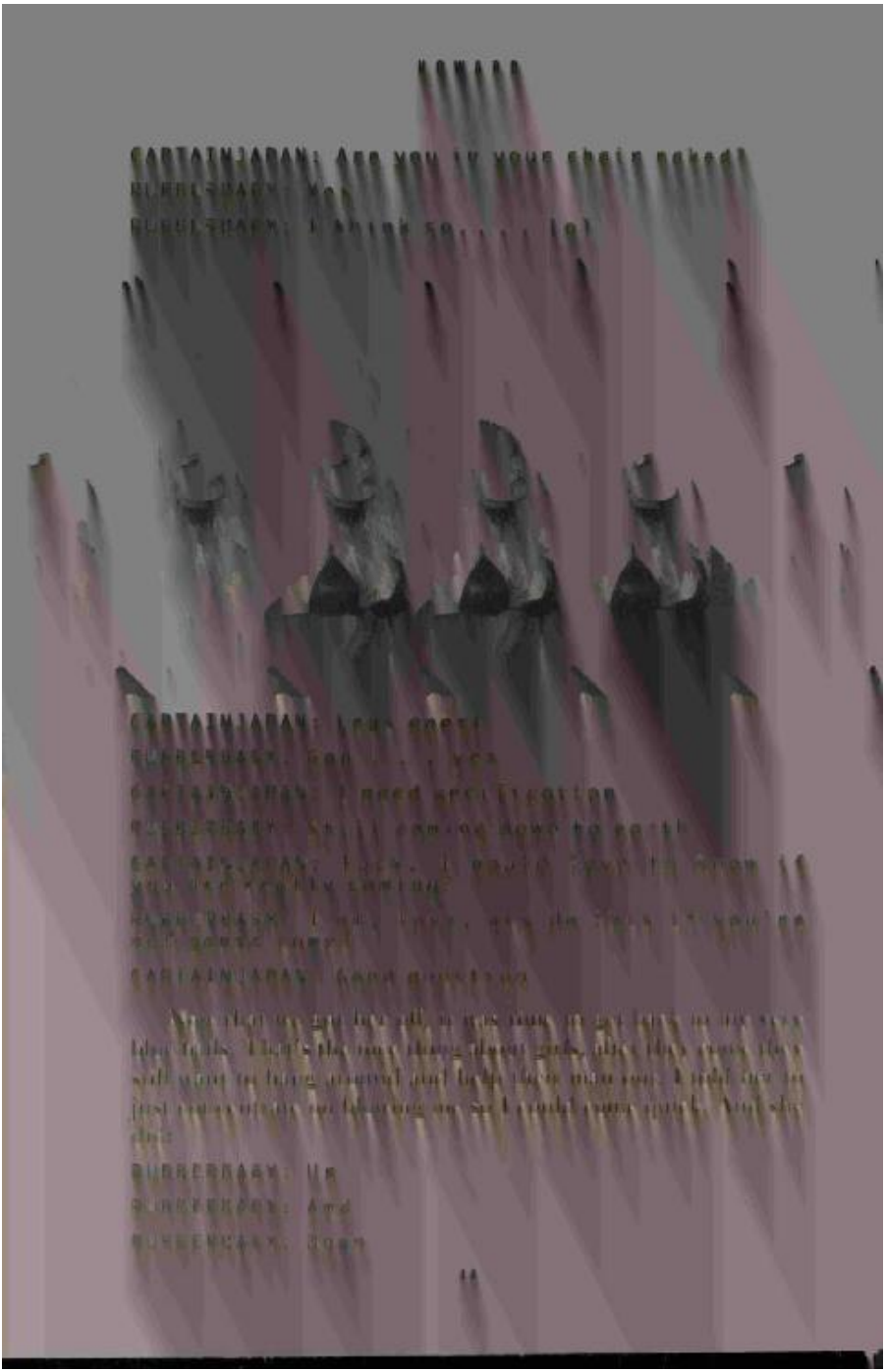
BURBERRAN: Oh [illegible]

CARTAGINIARAN: Cumin

CAPTAINJAPAN: Because you are ready for more
CAPTAINJAPAN: Now I go deeper
CAPTAINJAPAN: My shaft hard
CAPTAINJAPAN: All the way in
CAPTAINJAPAN: Slowly
RUBBERBABY: Oh
CAPTAINJAPAN: My balls against your ass
CAPTAINJAPAN: Deep inside your pussy
CAPTAINJAPAN: Are you coming?
RUBBERBABY: Squeezing you with my pussy
CAPTAINJAPAN: You are so tight
CAPTAINJAPAN: And warm
RUBBERBABY: Can't hold out . . .
CAPTAINJAPAN: My cock is swelling
RUBBERBABY: Here
CAPTAINJAPAN: Come
RUBBERBABY: It cums
CAPTAINJAPAN: Cum
RUBBERBABY: OH
RUBBERBABY: ;lds

And then the screen went silent for a good two minutes. I think I fuckin' killed her.

CAPTAINJAPAN: Are you still with me?
RUBBERBABY: Oh baby. . .
RUBBERBABY: Yeah . . . here



CAPTAINJABAN: Are you in your chair naked?

BURBERRAAX: Yes

BURBERRAAX: I shiver so.... [o]

CAPTAINJABAN: Lou, good!

BURBERRAAX: God ... yes

CAPTAINJABAN: I need gratification

BURBERRAAX: Still coming down to earth

CAPTAINJABAN: Fuck. I wish you to cum if you are really coming

BURBERRAAX: I am. Cum, cum in fact if you're not gonna cum!

CAPTAINJABAN: Good question

[illegible]

BURBERRAAX: Um

BURBERRAAX: And

BURBERRAAX: Soon

The Moodiest was on the up to tell Robin about my new Probity girl. I told her everything we did.

"That's called cheating," Robin said.

"No, cheating is when you take your pecs and have a cocktail

[illegible] I [illegible] and that night there and there I [illegible] my cyberwomen, alive there. I asked all my girls to call in Shakira, Fragonia, and Cyber. I told them I had to meet them. In my mind I knew we'd have to [illegible] that meant they had to be not [illegible] which would mean the balls to show [illegible] in public. I had to see them as soon as possible, there was [illegible] I [illegible] My [illegible] was [illegible] and [illegible] my friends was the beginning of the end. The central [illegible] was:

THEY SHOULD NOT MEET MY CYBERSEX GIRLFRIEND IN PERSON.

CYBERPRINCESSES: HOT OR NOT?

[illegible] **LIKE FRANKIE FRANKIE**, [illegible] **HAIR if she was a short-im with no legs** [illegible]

"Have you met her Robbie-boy for a cyberse?" Frank [illegible]

"Yeah, Robbie-baby, I mean having my communications [illegible] with you until you [illegible] down here." I was [illegible] [illegible] who [illegible] Robbie [illegible]

a woman." I chuckled. I was very tired that night then and there. I [illegible] Hudson, Dragon and Crane. I still think I had to meet them. In my mind they were willing partners in the [illegible] I had to be long lunches and shady [illegible] the truth to some [illegible] I had never thought of myself as [illegible] [illegible] was the beginning of the end. The [illegible] Dragon ends in:

WHICH SHALL NOT MEET THY CYBER-SEX GIRLFRIEND IN PERSON.

CYBERPRINCESSES: HOT OR NOT?

[illegible] **HATCHER THINK ALSO WITH THE FOOL THIS TIME.** I [illegible] **THE ENDLESS LINE INTO TAMAGO**, [illegible] Hudson. When [illegible] **THE ENDLESS LINE INTO TAMAGO**, [illegible] Hudson. [illegible] "[illegible] **What if she was a shut-in with no legs** [illegible] Hudson [illegible] Hudson [illegible] Hudson

"Howard, I woke my ankle for ridiculous," [illegible] said, pleading for [illegible] "Ridiculous [illegible] Howard [illegible] would be [illegible] the [illegible]."

"I don't care. Take them [illegible]." I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] **STORMY DRESS WAS NOT EXACTLY A MAJOR TURN-ON.** [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

[illegible] I didn't make sense [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Listen: Jackie, and Brad were all having a field day with me. The mother of the matter is, she wasn't a bad-looking woman at all. Compared to most of the housewives you see out and around, she was doing pretty good. But she certainly wasn't sick of attention, so anywhere she shows up, she gets it. Fortune Fate is dry.

"Would you have sex with her again?" Jackie asked, knowing full well that I was very married.

"Don't pressure me, Robin!" was all I could manage to say at the moment.

RICKI LAKE

PEPPEI

And what about Peppei, the Tom Thumbs look-alike? I was interested to see how he would react to the news that he had probably fathered an entire tribe. Or the studio. When the big day arrived we rolled his ass into the studio. My friends said, he was to dull for the Fuckers. SHE LOOKED LIKE RICKI LAKE.

To make matters worse, my first girlfriend, a youngster, the woman who had taken my virginity, showed up to make it down to the studio where she was a producer. Herself, she was just hope that good-looking guy she met at the Fuckers holiday bash.

ROBIN

Robin, Jackie, and Fred were all having a field day with me. The trouble with marriage is, she wasn't a cute-looking woman at all. Compared to most of the homemakers she was stunning, actually. She was tiny, pretty, sweet, but she certainly wasn't pick-of-the-litter material for a guy who always strutted and *Walked* like a stud.

"Would you like to see my wedding ring?" Robin asked, sounding just well enough to assume a pose.

"Don't pressure me, Robin" was all I could come up with in the moment.

RICKI LAKE

BURGET

And what about Burget, the Fred Hunter wannabe? I was convinced she was going into a knockout because she was pretty, tanned to every shade of the spectrum. When the leg she [illegible] called her arm the sister. My brother said, "She was [illegible] by Ted Hunter. **SHE LOOKED LIKE RICKI LAKE.**

Ricki Lake's a wonderful, big-hearted girl. Extremely [illegible] woman who has taken on discussion [illegible] make it [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

the place looked like she was standing in New Jersey and the photographer was in New York. I was all hopped up and scared and [illegible] enough, and [illegible] Something told me she was being [illegible] the United States where the best pictures should come from [illegible]

Rising Above My Primal Sexual Urges

Well [illegible] Jim [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] Michael [illegible] I'd [illegible] I [illegible] Michael [illegible] A Digest of the [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible]

[illegible] Jim [illegible] PIM [illegible] [illegible] Michael [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I

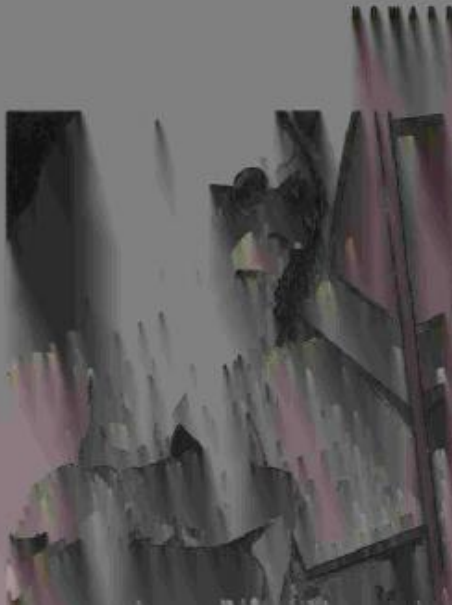
[illegible]

Rising Above My Primal Sexual Urges

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



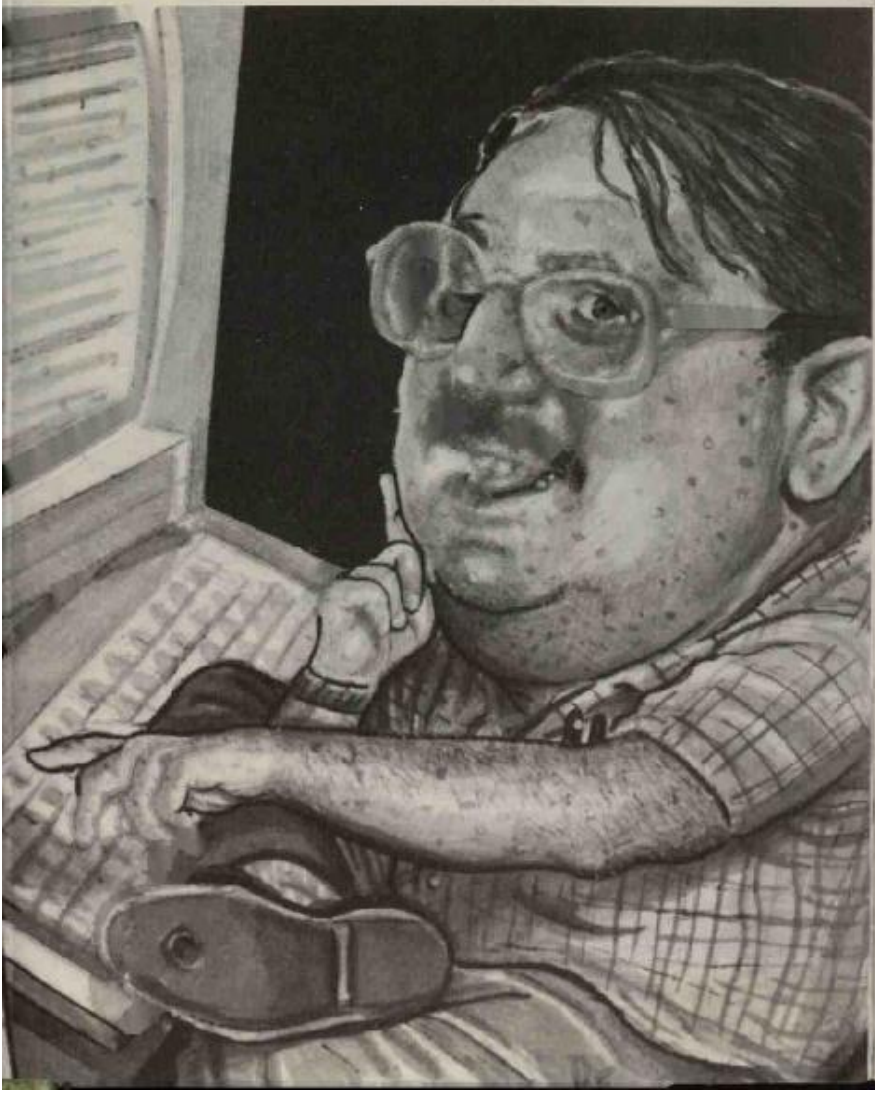
WE NEVER HAVE TO TALK TO ANOTHER LIVE HUMAN BEING, EVER AGAIN.

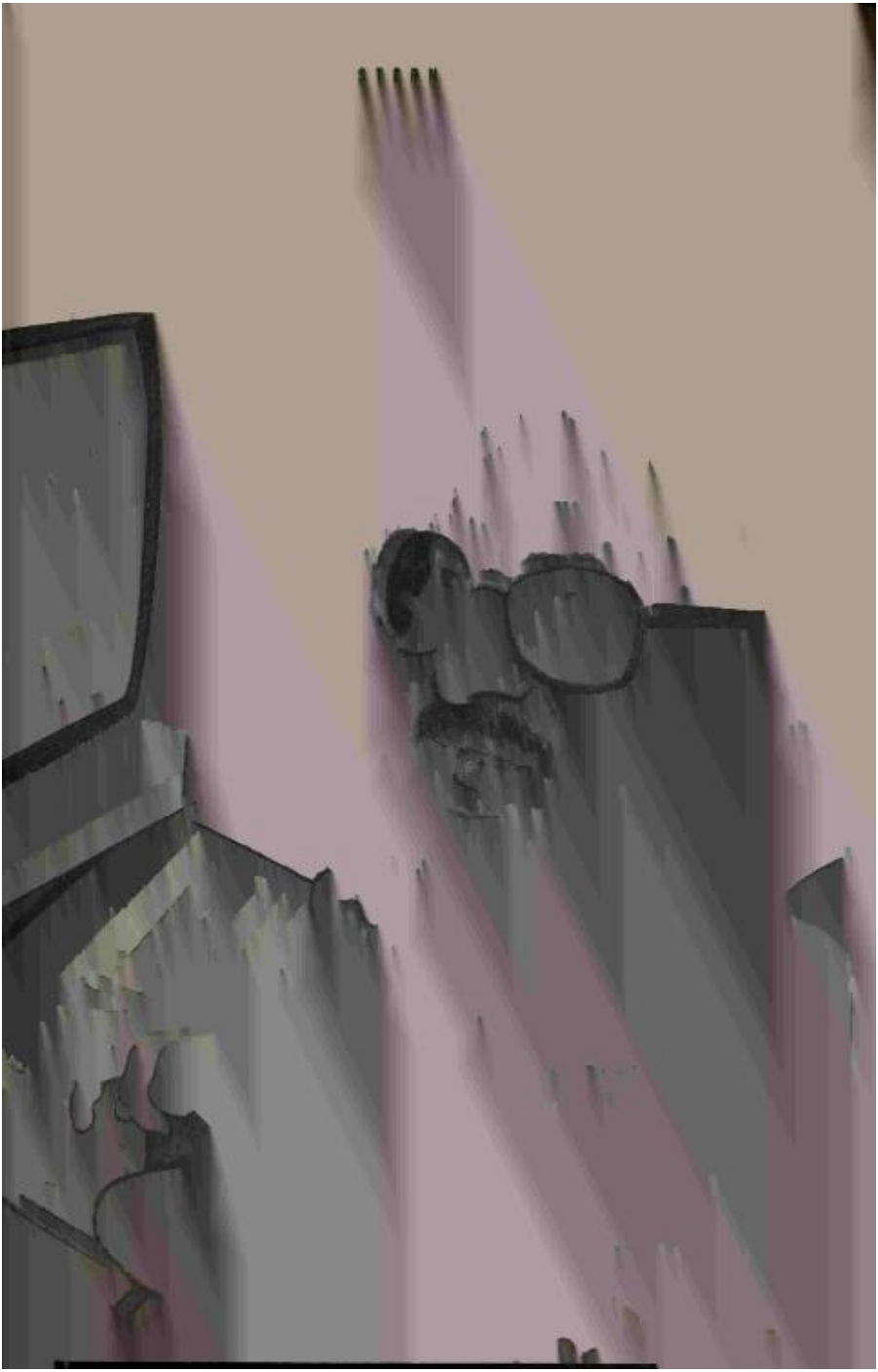
Because, thanks Google, we also bought Firewatch from the company. Kim'd been pitched a thing to us that was, What's they invent? All the employees quit. Kim burns all the cash and Firewatch is the last game. Someone shows that making sense. I've got plenty of money.

Hello! It's Lizzie Allison calling.

In the meantime, I'll get here as quickly as

"Hello, Gladstone Brewery."





MICHAEL JACKSON:

IF YOU LOVE CHILDREN SO MUCH,

WHERE ARE

MICHAEL JACKSON:

IF YOU LOVE CHILDREN SO MUCH,

HE ARE

HE GIRLS?

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

THE GIRLS?

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] INTERVIEW

[illegible] would have to have [illegible] to an all-time low to start crawling underneath my rock, and Michael had pretty much hit rock bottom. Child molestation charges! The only thing worse is finding out the *National Enquirer* just got copies of you banging your brother and not only did you share the blood but you broke his arm. Let's face it, when all else fails why not go to the mandate-tweaks, Howard Stern. Of course, he always risks because Howard Stern can help you but he can also stomp you and write about your [illegible] in his book.

My return [illegible] have [illegible] of talk show [illegible] the [illegible] that have come to me where their ratings have disappointed and they needed a [illegible] people to [illegible] a [illegible] performance. So Michael Jackson, the disgraced superstar was really [illegible] and so was I. I mean, what else did I have to do?

LIVE FROM THE CHEVY CHASE THEATRE
IT'S THE HOWARD STERN SHOW

The week every hippie dream's come true was when I wrote a pot-tinted book [illegible] my career. [illegible] to [illegible] were actively [illegible] for [illegible] programs. About twice a year they would [illegible] to have me [illegible] television, especially after I do something spectacular. When my first book became the fastest selling book in the history of Simon & Schuster, I began to [illegible] more crazy talk, creative and television type. Suddenly, I was a mainstream performer who had crossed over to the mainstream. I was home free. Immediately, they would all forget about my more controversial material and the fact that I could be real dangerous as a [illegible]. Hey, let's face it, I've sold a lot of product. If you totaled all the revenue I've generated on radio, books, video, and audio tapes, it would be a larger gross than *E.T.*, *Jaws*, or *Indiana Jones*. Of course, Hollywood really forgets this fact except when it's [illegible] them right in their stupid faces.

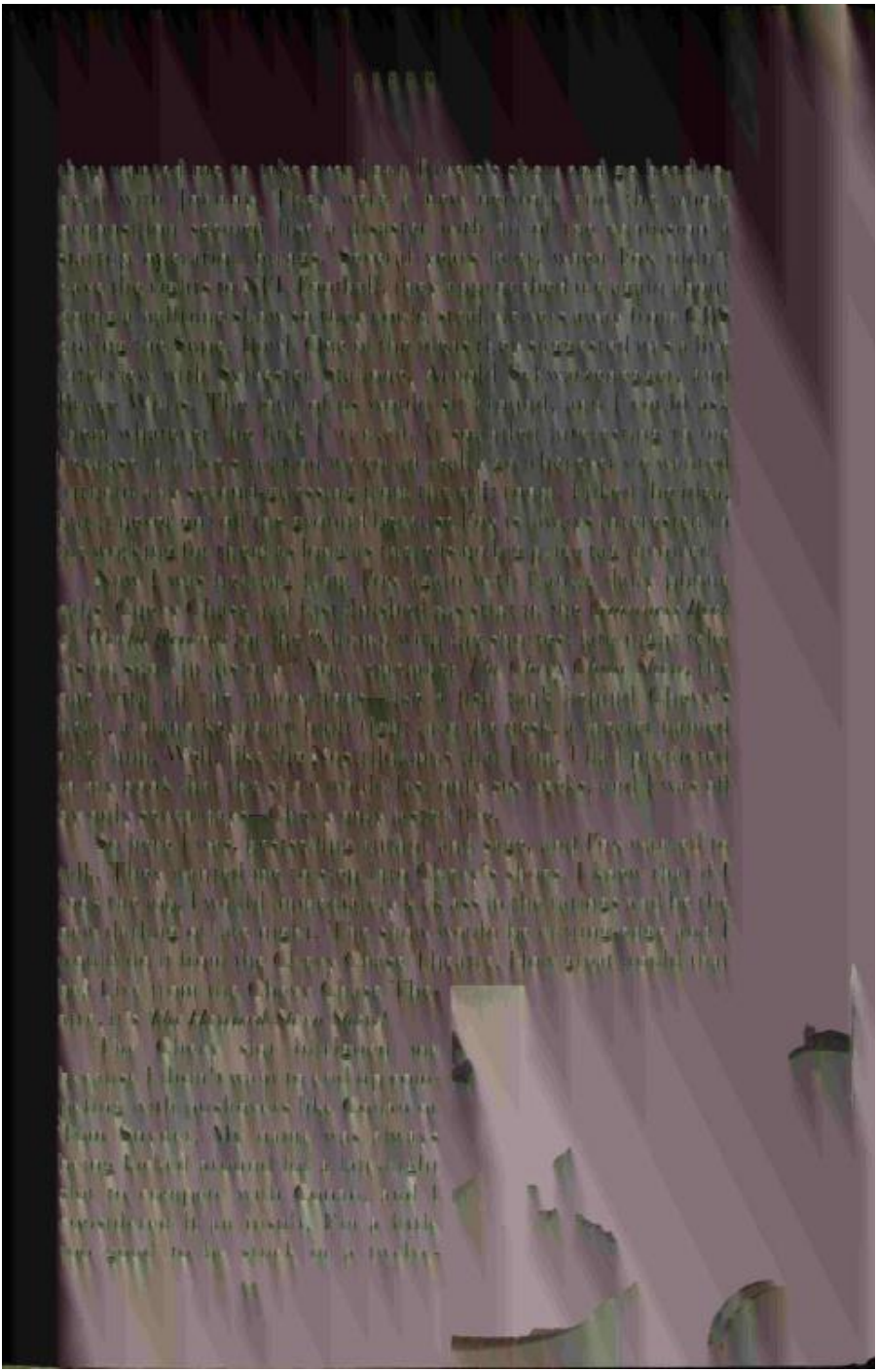
So, since I had written a best-seller and my old friends at *The Tonight Show* immediately needed me. It was a way [illegible] a deal with me. The first time they approached me was years ago when

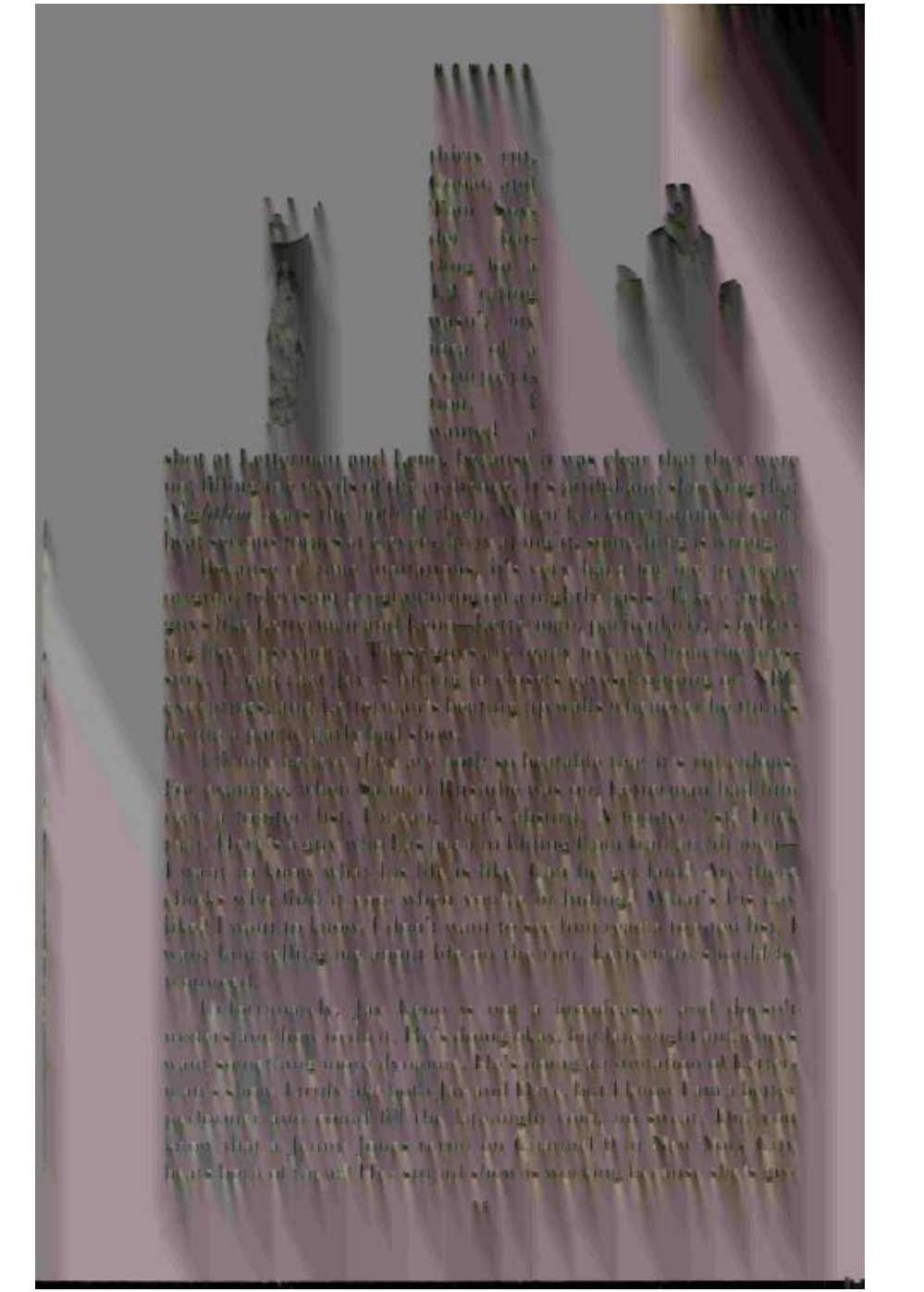
[illegible]

[illegible]

LIVE FROM THE CHEVY CHASE THEATRE, IT'S THE HOWARD STERN SHOW

[illegible]





shot at Letterman and Leno, because it was clear that they were not filling my crystal ball anymore. It's painful and shocking that *Nightline* leads the ratings. When Ted Koppel announced that he was retiring, it was a great loss to all of us who know how to write.

Because of your importance, it's very hard for me to watch television programming on a nightly basis. I love Jay's guests but I miss Letterman and Leno—Letterman, particularly, because he's been my friend for a long time. When you are away from the television screen, I can't tell you how it's helping to have your presence on NBC every night, and Letterman's hearing my pleas to return to the studio for the sports and talk shows.

I think it's great that you are considering your retirement. For example, when Sammy Davis Jr. was on, Letterman had him read a number that Letterman didn't choose. A number that Letterman thought was funny was not in Sammy's opinion. Sammy wanted to know what he was in for. Letterman said, "Read it." Sammy said, "Read it? Read it what where you're supposed to be looking?" What's the joke? I want to know. I don't want to say how you're supposed to. I want to do anything my mind tells me to do. Letterman should be removed.

Unfortunately, Jay Leno is not a spontaneous and charismatic interviewer like you are. He's strong as hell, but he might not be as good at comedy as you are. He's strong as a comedian and he's a great actor. I really like Jay and I love Jay, but I know I am going to miss you and miss the late night talk show. I don't know that a Leno fan is going to be as loyal to New New Leno as he is to Old Leno. The small talk is meaningless when she's gone.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

guess word got to Rupert Murdoch that I wasn't jumping at the last might offer and he summoned me and my agent. I was feeling quite up to the intended offers in contrast to the last time I was there, so I said,

I forget Murdoch's reply, it was not that interesting, but he was anxious to know, I liked that. After a great lunch, he was charming and generous as ever—I talk about the Australian media—I turned to my agent Mr. Murdoch's question: If I had something on the air that was competitive to Fox, to compete with the Fox Network, would I consider it? I said, I'd stick by my word, I'd stick to my contract with Murdoch and explained that when my deals come up, the judge and jury [illegible] I said, I don't [illegible] anything on air currently, it may be [illegible] enough. Well, we hung in there while the gang was [illegible] Murdoch [illegible] of a [illegible] in other [illegible] he said, "Well, [illegible]."

Bingo, that was the right answer.

But it didn't [illegible] I didn't believe him, I don't believe anyone.

I was big and everyone was coming at me. Nobody was [illegible] in [illegible] time, [illegible] time, [illegible], [illegible]. Murdoch [illegible] and I got [illegible] and we [illegible] for [illegible] a few months with [illegible] and [illegible]. [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] I know why they did it, I don't know, they're thinking that if I am [illegible] they can [illegible] and [illegible] Murdoch [illegible] I said, "When I start to get things that don't [illegible] expect [illegible] and the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." He [illegible] said, "Yes."

I didn't believe him, either.

Now it was Ellen and Dave and Stephen's turn. I guess I always thought I'd [illegible] and Ellen would come to me and offer me the [illegible] [illegible]. I'd tell Ellen I'd [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. Any [illegible] would tell you, [illegible] [illegible] that if you have a [illegible] [illegible] that is really [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

BARBARA WALTERS IS SUCH A KISS-ASS

"DON'T [illegible] THERE MUST BE SOME ART IN MY [illegible]

[illegible]

THE NEVERLAND VALLEY FAIRY TALE RANCH

I had always considered Barbara Walters to be a great journalist. **BARBARA WALTERS IS SUCH A KISS-ASS.** I

I want to know how Bruce Willis fucks Demi Moore in what position and how many times a week.

"DAD," I SAID, "THERE MUST BE SOME SHIT IN MY EARS."

[illegible] Michael Jackson [illegible] PATHERIKI AND FRIKAKISH.

[illegible]

[illegible]

"Hey, [illegible] Michael Jackson [illegible]

"We're not a [illegible]

"All right, do you have any other requests that are ugly that I can do?" I asked her.

"That is sick," she muttered.

"But I have a question," I explained.

"That is really sick. I'm [illegible] sorry, I haven't got the time." Even she had rolled her eyes.

"No weight [illegible]? Sharp boy? Doesn't a girl?"

She hung up on me. These Britishers no sense of humour.

So I really wasn't surprised when Reuter announced that Michael Jackson had been accused of child molestation and that the L.A. police department was investigating the charges. My

[illegible]

[illegible] **PATHETIC AND FREAKISH**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

REWARD

First reaction was that this guy was incredible since for a [illegible] surgeon. After all, we were facing Michael Jackson or Macaulay Culkin, say anything about being professional. But if you're an [illegible] planet looking such a [illegible] in a hospital, [illegible] [illegible] interested, don't look a gift horse in the mouth.

Before there's a [illegible] that the full name of Michael Jackson's [illegible] was the Neverland Valley Ranch, Ltd. Hence:

"Hardly," I commented.

"I like to bring the boys here and we watch movies," I said, indicating Michael's [illegible].

"Where do you watch the movies?" I asked, giving the gaze of the D.A. who sees.

"Yes, I build a special [illegible] for the boys to watch the movies in, [illegible] they're sick."

"Mr. Jackson, the jury is [illegible] boys."

"But they were sick."

"Does there need any more [illegible] in the [illegible] hands. Twenty-five years [illegible]."

"But there really [illegible] of the guys."

"They all [illegible] hands."

I [illegible] the LAPD [illegible] in the [illegible] Michael's [illegible]. They should [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"You think Michael Jackson [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]," I [illegible], "the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I think they'll [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

When a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

This is serious, in the bedroom. Don't take a two-year-old boy [illegible]

[illegible] Michael Jackson's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

spent the night in Michael's bedroom when she and her brother were living under the same roof as their parents.

Everybody started getting into the act. Lawyers, banks, lawyers, more lawyers, guards all endeavored to repair that Michael had a business for sleepovers. **KATONA** got into the act again, revealing on an earlier that Michael kept secret young boys' pictures. She had read Le Bard in chapter that Michael wrote that."

By the middle of September 1993, the kid had filed a civil suit against Michael, alleging molestation that included rape and mental cruelty.

"Enough, boys, to get," I remembered. "This is turning into rape and a horror story. The guy which's a lot on to all children, to do the together. I wouldn't spend five minutes with kids. He needs a professional, psych, not to be with them."

Even Dave McGuinness, who doesn't mention a bit song in everyday, agreed his case. "Well, at least it doesn't that one wife of his, Lisa, the veggie. Can you believe that marriage has stayed? She must be tied up every night and lock him up the ass and spank." But Dave McGuinness says he doesn't think Michael Jackson is capable of child molestation.

"Why doesn't he have his own children with Lisa?" I asked the wife, who looked like a rich.

After paying visits to Neverland and his parents' home, Michael remained in seclusion in Mexico. There that other pulled a mental stability. I decided I'd be the more with him.

[illegible] SOME OF THE BEST [illegible] MICHAEL [illegible] WANTED BRING A CLOSE SOCIETY.

Once the [illegible], Michael made a [illegible] statement that he was [illegible] to [illegible] and he [illegible] week [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

YOU I AM TELLING THE TRUTH. NUMBER ONE, I'D LIKE TO SAY TO MY SISTER LATOYA, "SHUT YOUR BIG BLACK MOUTH WITH THAT JAW ON BRAND OF BOTOX." NUMBER ONE, I AM INNOCENT. NUMBER TWO, I AM A GENTLEMAN-BOY. NUMBER THREE, I'M NOT GUILTY. NUMBER FOUR, I NEED A SIX-YEAR-OLD TO FRENCH KISS—JUST KIDDING. NUMBER FIVE, I'M THE ONE OF MY KIND. A LOT OF CHILDREN DO COME TO MY HOUSE FOR CANDY, PIZZA, CHOCOLATE, AND CHEESE. I WILL PLAN TO ADOPT MANY OF MY LITTLE FRIENDS. I WANT TO ADD SOME SOLDIERS TO MY MOUNTAIN. I WILL NOW SHARE THE ENGINE OF MY CAMPUS AND PLANS SO THAT I CAN LEAVE THE COUNTRY WITHOUT BEING DETENTED. DO I HAVE ANY CHILDREN?

LaToya, shut your big

black mouth."

When Michael himself put the press, it was an exclusive, compared to my statement.

After his statement, Michael said, "Let me clarify." We opened our New Year's Eve Pay-Per-View Program with a skit featuring Michael Jackson and one of his little friends, played by a midget.

We had an announcer do a disclaimer:

NOW I AM TELLING THE TRUTH. NUMBER ONE, I'D LIKE TO SAY TO MY SISTER LATOYA, "SHUT YOUR BIG BLACK MOUTH UNTIL THAT [illegible] OF YOURS." NUMBER ONE, I AM INNOCENT. NUMBER TWO, I AM A GENTLEMAN BOY. NUMBER THREE, I'M NOT GUILTY. NUMBER FOUR, I NEED A SIX-YEAR-OLD TO FRENCH KISS—JUST KIDDING. NUMBER FOUR, RELEASE TO MY GIRAFFE, A LOT OF CHILDREN DO COME TO MY HOUSE, THE CANDY, BUZ, CHOCOLATE, AND CHILDS. I SHOT BEAN TO ABOUT MANY OF MY LITTLE FRIENDS. I WANT TO GIVE BACK TO YOU, BALLOONS TO MY GENTLEMAN. I WILL NOW SHAVE THE LEGS OF MY CAMOUFLAGE BEAST, SO THAT I CAN HAVE THE FRONTIER WITHOUT BEING PETRIFIED. DO I HAVE ANY TIME LEFT?

LaToya, shut your big black mouth."

When Michael Jackson's sister LaToya was asked to comment on the allegations,

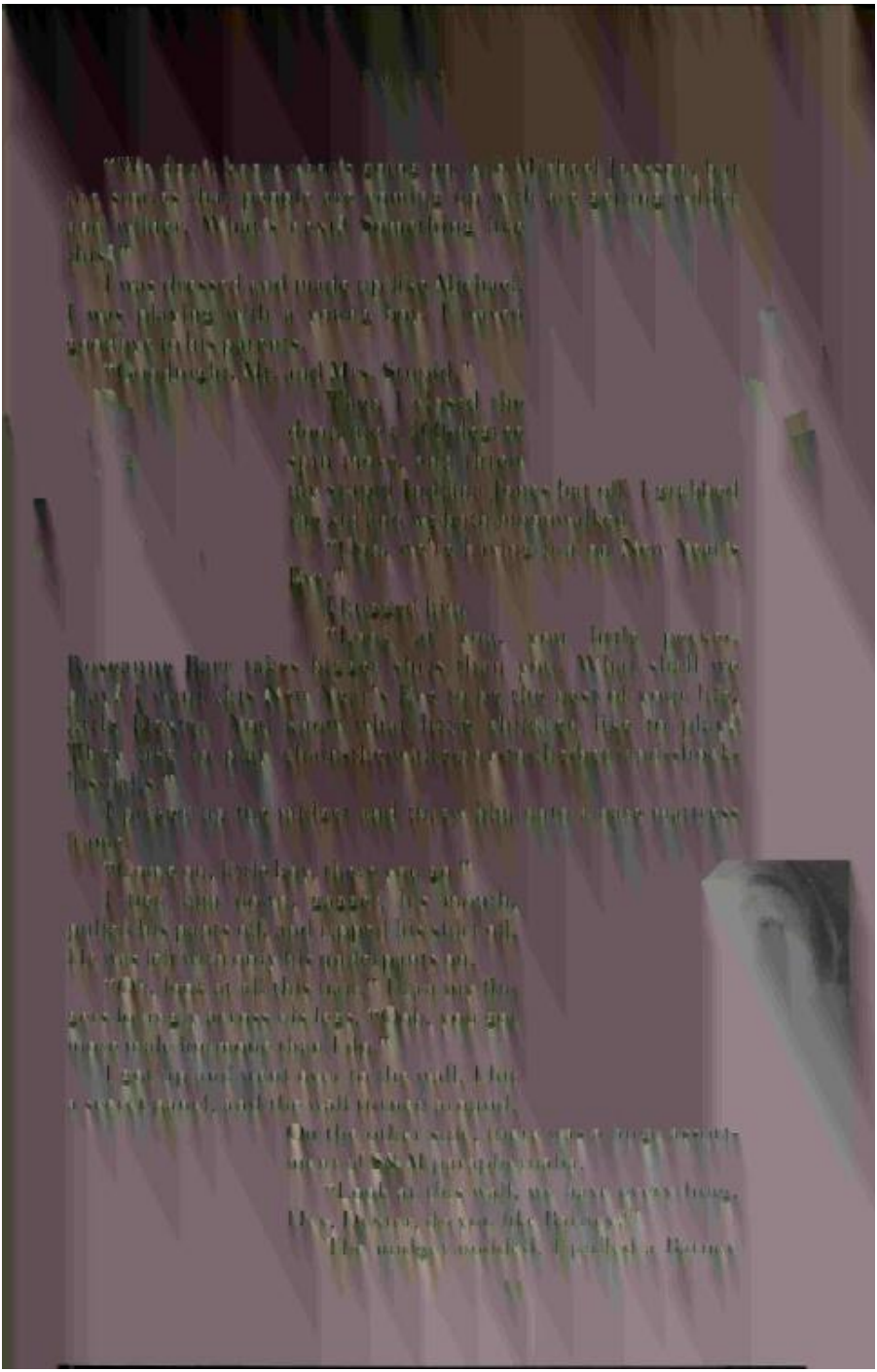
"Why do [illegible] Michael and how [illegible] my church. My [illegible] New Mexico [illegible] President Ronald Reagan [illegible] meeting Michael Jackson [illegible] the high [illegible], [illegible] a musical.

We [illegible] [illegible]

On the other side, there was a huge velvet medical S&M gynecological table.

"Look at this wall, we have everything. Hey, Desire, do you like Barney?"

The model nodded. I pulled a Barney



doll off the wall. I walked back and began stroking its face with my cell.

"Now like this, sister. He's going to feel real good when I SHOVE HIM UP SOME ASS!"

I removed the doll into the rear. Then I helped myself to a few more choice videos.

"They needed some fun to make friends with Mr. Negative and Mr. Dirty."

The manager's eyes widened and he shook his head no. I reached for more video cases and then stopped.

"Oh. Where are your kids on ass?" I said as I removed the videos near his counter. His whole body began jerking. Suddenly, his pectorals walked out.

"What is going on here?" his mother screamed.

"Kids, uh, uh, well I was just writing your mother up. . . ."

I did some Kung Fu special effects moves with my hands and suddenly a black magically materialized.

"Hey, there sound like clerks." I handed them the check. The manager stuck it down his dress.

"Well, you have nice legs." she said. They moved quickly and left again.

"Kids, where were we? It's almost time for an arrest by FX sex right now, see?"

I pressed it into his hand and he started screaming and shaking.

"Now stop it or you'll take little Dirty Ass. I'm a little concerned about Lucy." I pointed to the screen. "It's that girl, just posted about I ordered by Nice Ass's Ass. I've been waiting all year for this. It's *Elizabeth Shue's Nice Ass's Middle Ass!*"

PIMP ASS PARENTS

[illegible] Michael and his mother. That's enough later, when [illegible] the boy wanted the child [illegible] course. There were [illegible] of a [illegible] with [illegible].

"I wish I had a son," [illegible] on the air. "I'd say, 'Boy, here's the deal. I [illegible] you to Michael Jackson. You spend a weekend with him. [illegible] you play [illegible]. Jump in the tub naked but don't let him [illegible] you will [illegible]. On Sunday night, he'll [illegible] everything off you. Probably [illegible] manipulated. Start bawling, you getting. Sleep in the same bed with him. They [illegible] for two days and [illegible]."

"Why, that you're the [illegible]!"

Quite frankly, I don't think Michael Jackson that much. I think the [illegible] people [illegible] these kids who, he's [illegible], wouldn't be [illegible] that [illegible] people want to spend a weekend [illegible] with [illegible] guy. And, [illegible], Michael's [illegible] only for the [illegible] and for the weekend because of Michael Jackson's [illegible] status. Why do you think [illegible] people [illegible] the [illegible] would be [illegible]?

With the [illegible], Michael's [illegible] to have [illegible] away. [illegible] how the boy could [illegible] be [illegible] to [illegible]. Within the boy's testimony there was [illegible] to [illegible]. Now it was [illegible] to [illegible]. Michael's [illegible]. And [illegible] it [illegible], [illegible] of my Michael Jackson, [illegible] of my unbelievable [illegible] against him, what did this [illegible] that [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] by the way, that he [illegible] [illegible] placed.

HALFTIME WITH MICHAEL AND ME

So Michael Jackson wanted to come on my radio show. Frankly, I was shocked. Longer than I had been hum-

[illegible]

[illegible] HAREN'T

[illegible]

HALFTIME, WITH MICHAEL AND ME

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] keeping him on the air for the last years, the pay-per-view skit show should have been a huge commercial success.

So, with all the hollering, just exactly what have [illegible] about Michael Jackson, I was really shocked when Sandy Gallin, Michael Jackson's manager, made a speech in a meeting. I got the impression that Sandy and Michael were completely [illegible], caught up in their Hollywood, [illegible] that they were just a pale imitation of what I was about. The only thing they were about was [illegible] when I signed music.

I don't think either one of them had a realistic background in [illegible] anything. Sandy had seen the hoopla of the New York bankers and believed that I was summing up [illegible] the same massive crowds for Michael. Sandy's view was that I was a [illegible] people, and he wanted me to [illegible] my entire audience. Michael was okay, they by [illegible] audience. He wanted me to [illegible] and [illegible] the stage, [illegible] and show support for Michael Jackson *by staging massive demonstrations on behalf of the [illegible]*.

We needed [illegible] massive demonstrations that would show public support for Michael. For three days, I was [illegible] on the phone [illegible] Michael Jackson [illegible] the press and the police [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] changes.

"Okay, people, let's take to the streets, and demonstrate for Michael Jackson!" Many people responded [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

There was many [illegible] plan. After [illegible] demonstration [illegible], Michael would come on the radio show [illegible] and thank us and us [illegible] by [illegible] the radio [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

They actually wanted me to do this!

OK, [illegible] was a great place – no problem. They [illegible] I would go along with the [illegible].

I was [illegible]. What a [illegible] was. First of all it was [illegible]. [illegible] Michael Jackson in [illegible] people [illegible] [illegible] Michael Jackson [illegible] Michael Jackson [illegible] Michael Jackson

good man." **They actually wanted me to do this!**

[illegible]

I was bewildered. When I looking back this was, first of all, it was a [illegible] gesture. When he [illegible] upon his [illegible] I had been [illegible] of [illegible] changed. Number two was it [illegible] would [illegible] on the streets [illegible] Michael Jackson's [illegible] [illegible] Michael Jackson's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

WHAT WAS REQUIRED WAS A FACE-TO-FACE MEETING, LIVE, ON WORLD-WIDE TELEVISION. LIVE! NO DELAY.

Think of the [illegible], the [illegible] on back side. Michael [illegible] in the ring with [illegible] Howard Stern. No rules and no [illegible]. [illegible] Howard Stern. Michael [illegible] [illegible] I never would have believed that I had a chance to [illegible] such a show, but now I had Michael's and Sandy's [illegible] and I was going to show [illegible] they supposed. I knew [illegible] Michael [illegible] [illegible] would have to [illegible] show [illegible] [illegible] I was [illegible].

I knew [illegible] [illegible] especially [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

WHAT WAS REQUIRED WAS A FACE-TO-FACE MEETING, LIVE, ON WORLD-WIDE TELEVISION, LIVE. NO DELAY.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

After a week or so I figured the idea was as dead as the dick in my hand's wants.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

the kitchen who is an assistant and he's washing some dishes in the sink and looks like he's doing the shit work. We sit down and we're talking, and Sandy's talking to all three, how he knows the guy named Wally, and all his friends and *blah, blah, blah*. Sandy drops Bradley Mercurial's name a couple of hundred times and how she moves in his Sandy's house, but she wasn't just the [illegible].

Anyway the story.

Anyway, on Michael Jackson, I know it. The locker won't shut up. We're waiting fifteen, twenty minutes. Finally Jackson—Jackson, who's almost unrecognizable, standing better than up, times. He's getting rounded. Mama serves the mimosas and this, there's a knock at the door. He's go to mom, my brother is pounding between it's probably Mr. Mercurial, and we notice how sophisticated and classy and classy and classy and we dance to music the biggest star in the world. Elvis goes huge and he's so fucking famous and so famous—what the hell is this guy? Elvis? He will probably be around for, maybe, ever and ever.

It's difficult, and we're trying to find Sandy gets up from the sofa to that goes every time Jackson will probably be wearing that sequin glove. He's always left by one sequin on the glove and that's why he wears the glove, so he wouldn't get grounded by his mama. He's a pretty approachable guy if we didn't shake hands, and I'm scrambling in the, Fuck this, I'm gonna shake his hand anyway. That's the way it's behaving now.

HE'S MELTING! HE'S MELTING!

So he walks Jackson and he's dressed up in that big fucking hat he wears—the fedora hat—and he's wearing sunglasses. Mama, by every dresses up to close all. He's having the Michael Jackson's hand shaking—twenty-five minutes a day, seven days a week. He's good-sized. He looks like he's melting a little.

Elvis's, he's made in the jeans, he wears leather. Sandy, what's [illegible]? I'm saying hi to Michael and surprised he hasn't left it. My sister's been crazy and I guess I have a strong, manly hand shake. Hmmm, neighbor, just stop . . . stop at [illegible]

[illegible] gently around each finger tip. I say, "Pleasure to meet you," and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] made against him in the [illegible] On thinking it over, ***He paid off some kid!*** It doesn't mean he's clearly innocent, [illegible] looking at the [illegible] on the [illegible] and the [illegible] on the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

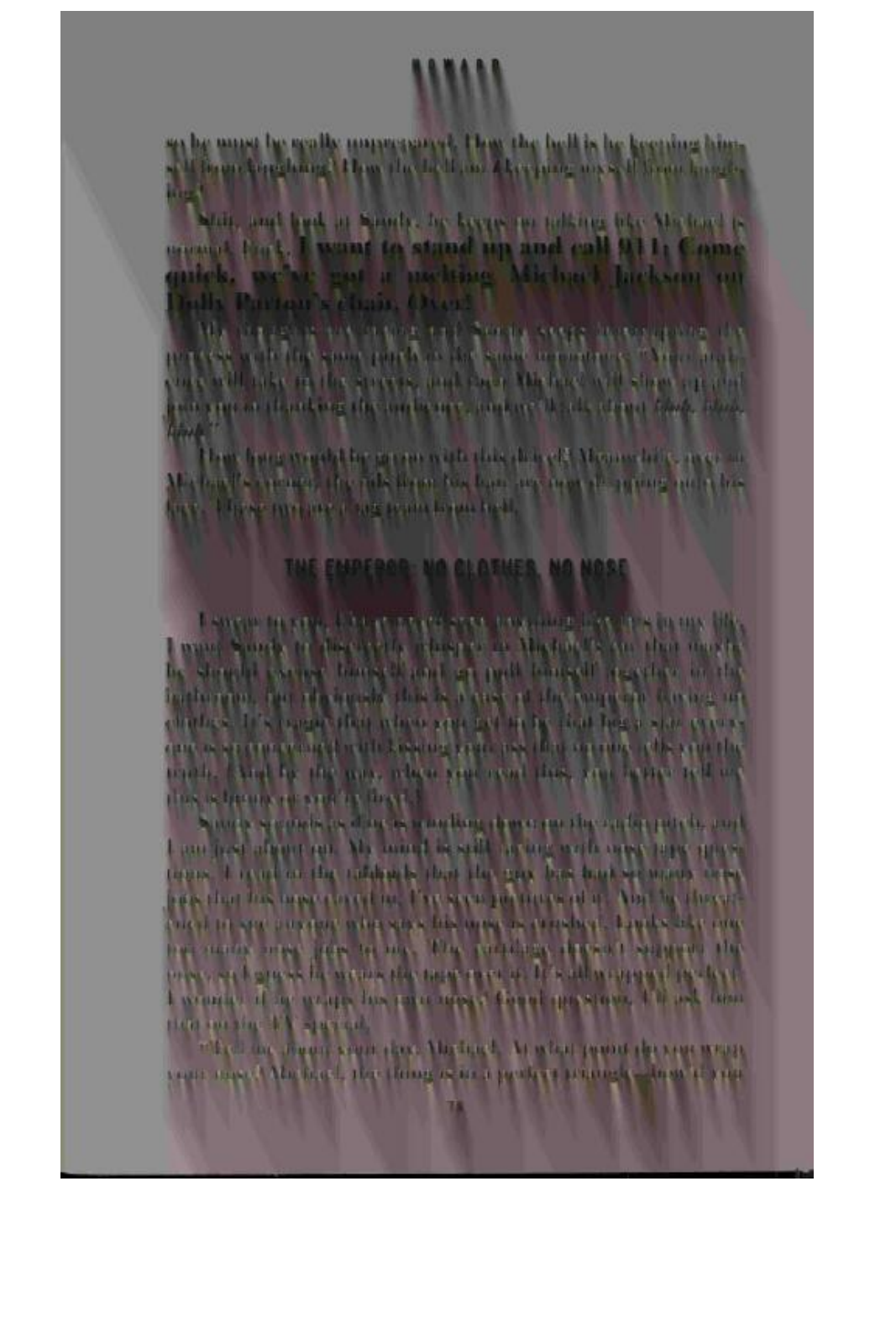
[illegible] Michael. They'd [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

REWARD

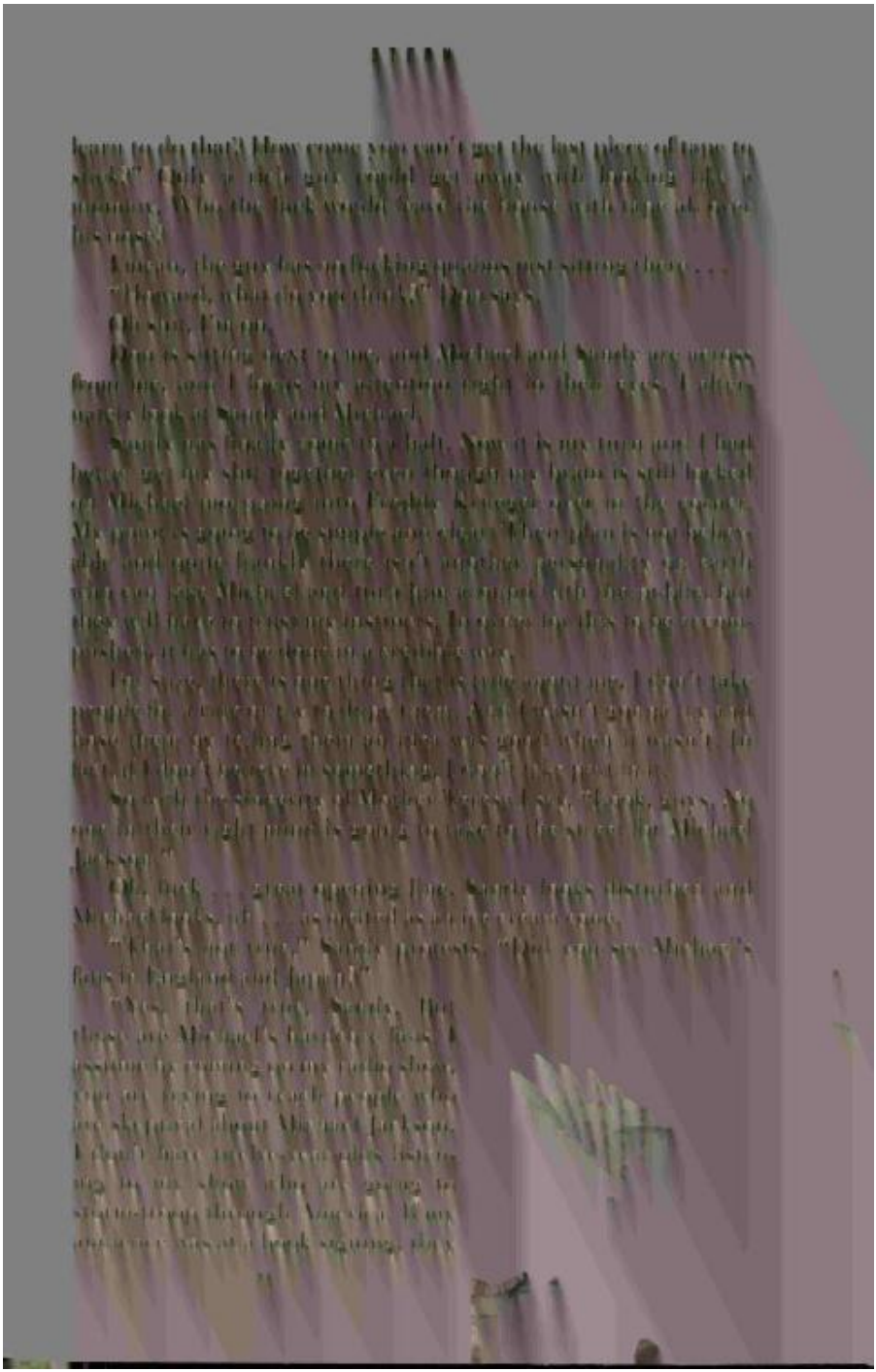
Michael's had some terrible allegations made against him in the press, but he's clearly innocent." I'm thinking as usual. ***He paid off some kid!*** It doesn't mean he's clearly innocent, [illegible] and she [illegible] in the bedroom stepped into [illegible] the fingers and the [illegible]. She [illegible] on the [illegible]. Thank [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

posed to be listening to this, but I find my thoughts and eyes drifting back to Michael's face. It is strong but in Scott's unsteady arms and even for minutes Michael is staring at us here. The tape on his fingertips is flaky and blackened as if he's been reaching a cleanstance or something. Michael starts rubbing his face and now there are his dark smears marks covering the rest of

Now, this was weird. Michael has yet to say a word. The tape recorder is now black because he's been rubbing his face. *We forgot to mention* Dexter Dale moved. He's gone in. The guy moves everything. Where for an extension that crinkles the area I cross my legs and reminds me that I was interested in hearing people. Dexter tends to *not* respect that I know that is taking a long while, sorry, and can't hear it. Dexter is not a reader of the telephone and is his production for case wants to making sure



THE EMPEROR, NO CLOTHES, NO NOSE



were there because they wanted to have a book signed. Yes, it turned into a big crowd, but stopping the streets were Michael Jackson's [illegible] *not going to happen*. Every people are going to take to the streets, the gas from the mean, [illegible] and [illegible] people following [illegible].

Exactly.

—If I were to interview Michael, it would [illegible] a signal to the crowd or an audience that Michael was never [illegible] to have an honest and [illegible] conversation. My audience knows one thing about me, my [illegible] know one thing about me, even the people who have my [illegible] one thing about me. I'm honest. I will ask Michael all the questions in a [illegible] and [illegible] manner. If [illegible] [illegible] Wonder in a Hooking Wonder [illegible] will not say [illegible] [illegible]. Hold [illegible]. This [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Everything that Michael Jackson does is done in a big way. He's a showman. If you ever met a great entertainer, it's our important concept. What is he is on Stage Back Dressing the Stage from [illegible] Michael Jackson's Personal Dressing Room. The [illegible] will be great. There will be a sense of [illegible]. The [illegible] will be pressing and the audience won't know what to expect. Some [illegible] is the most [illegible] great [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] and even the players. A lot [illegible] will hear the song [illegible].

"The expectation [illegible] will get from [illegible] Michael, and [illegible] everything around the [illegible]. Because Michael, it's [illegible] [illegible] to see, you're seeing it [illegible] a professional [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

And all of a sudden, he kind of lights up as much as one can with this amount of [illegible] [illegible] the face. But Michael has managed [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

the streets, then they could eventually buy this. I am convinced Michael had been unaware.

LISA MARIE: A PIECE OF ASS

Sandy recognized the warning by saying that what I had to say might be too shocking for Michael to hear. He was very excited about our business and was certainly more interested with the 'TV' venture. While that, then and I got up to leave and I shook Michael's hand goodbye.

At that point I was feeling good, I knew I'd passed things around to make Jackson aware about something. He said we had to leave so we didn't miss the plane. Why bother was Lisa with about the long flight back after bankrupting Michael. Sorry, too late, started to rely, the media. Bankrupted.

But then and I got home and we feeling good about the meeting. The point had been made that **I WAS THE ONLY ONE WHO COULD HELP MICHAEL JACKSON.** Even though I had made this point and Sandy seemed to agree, I knew the real reason for the contact the meeting for the contact the meeting for the contact the meeting. At the contact the meeting, I'd probably have gotten some sort of confession. Maybe one engage for Jackson spend the rest of his life in jail. Too much good information in it to look on the street in three years. **But seriously, by sitting through my intense interrogation, he would have achieved Sandy's goal, which was to humanize him.**

[illegible]

Business wise, the talk along the line made sense. That was very encouraging to us. We could see in fact the mess that had [illegible] Michael Jackson's life. We were so [illegible] stories in that we kept questions from finishing during this meeting. We also [illegible] it was pretty sad. When was the [illegible] photo surface where we showed that question: **LISA, MICHAEL?**

And then we moved the conversation along to [illegible]. We moved? We moved some [illegible] and said there was no more

from Sandy. Something had obviously gone wrong. I decided to take a bold step by sending a letter to Michael and Sandy. I was sure they had forgotten all the ideas that I had a month ago. I wrote a letter to remind them of the ideas.

July 8, 1984

Dear Michael and Sandy,

[illegible]

[illegible]

Michael, [illegible] Yoko Ono Hakuei and [illegible] were [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Why are there kids running around unsupervised in the house?"

"Where are the quiet times?"

"Why are kids being in the business world?"

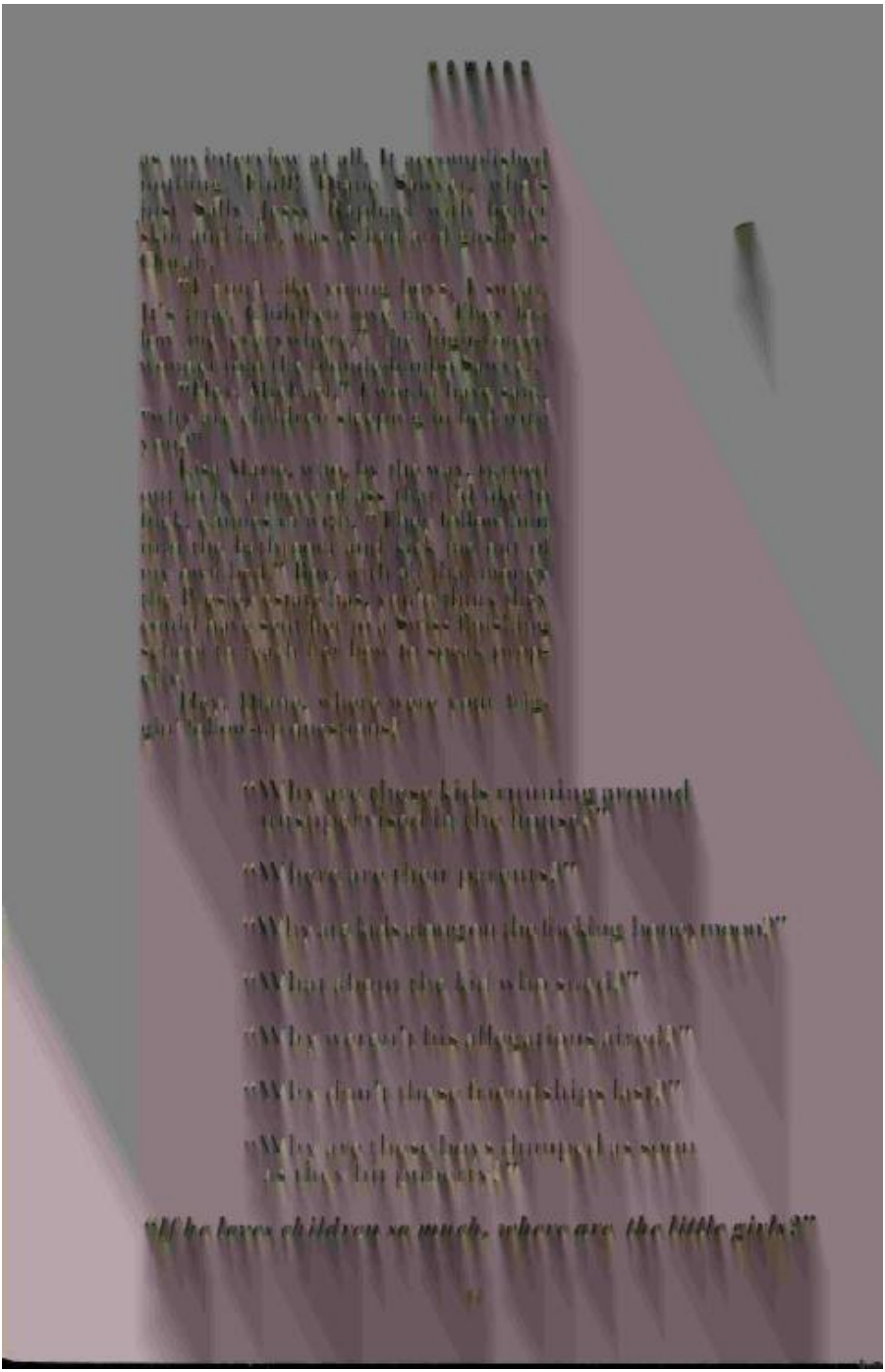
"What about the kid who cried?"

"Why weren't the allegations stopped?"

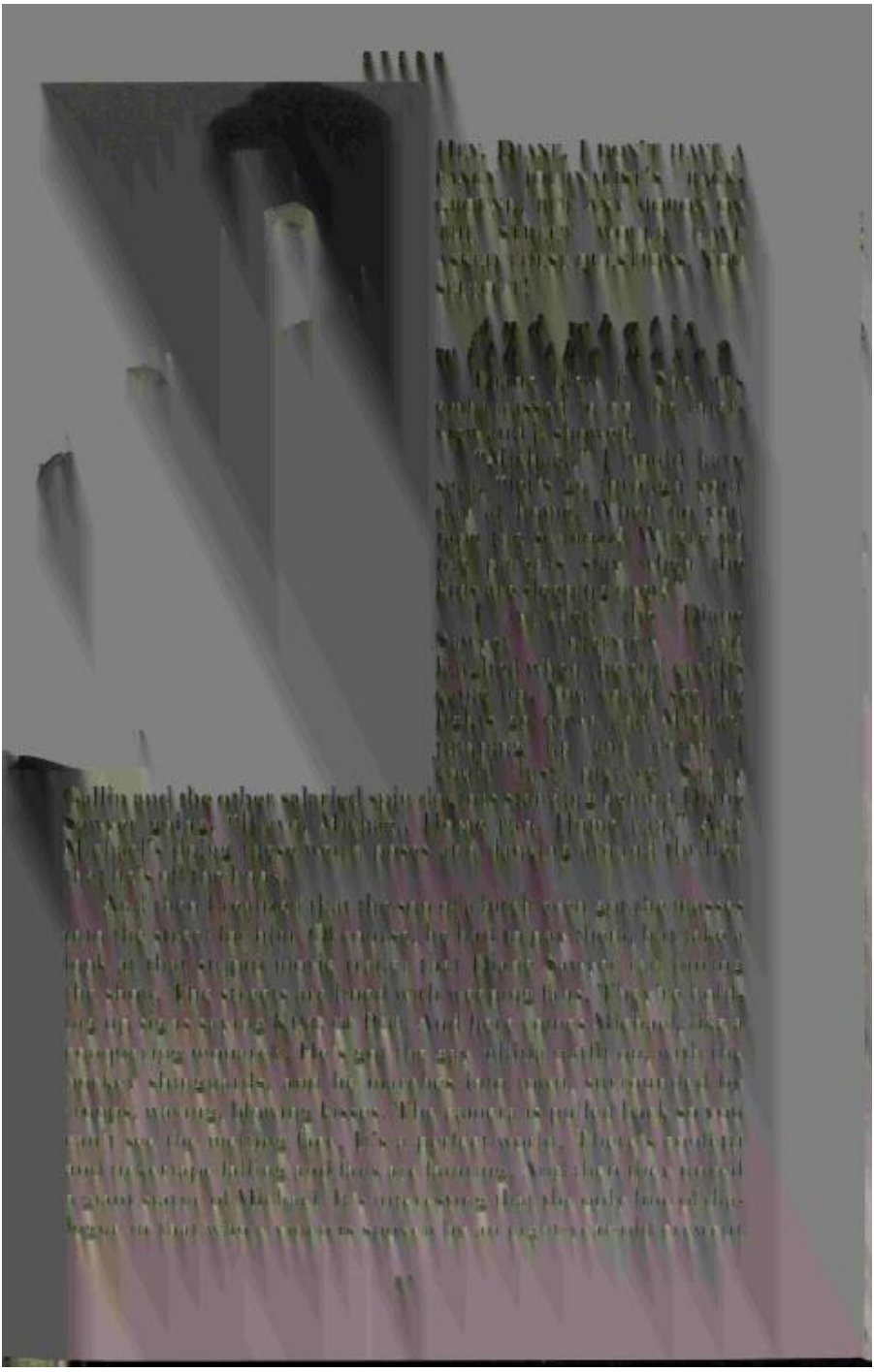
"Why don't they have friendships?"

"Why are these boys dumped as soon as they're not pretty?"

"If he loves children so much, where are the little girls?"



"Who loves children so much, where are the little girls?"



HEY, DIANE, DON'T HAVE A FUNERAL. THE ARTIST'S DEAD. LET'S JUST DUMP HIS ASHES ON THE STEPS. MAYBE THE ASSISTANT'S, THE SERVANT?

Diane gave a sarcastic smile and turned from the angry assistant, exasperated.

"Alright," I would have said, "let's go through your list of leads. What do we have? What's missing? Where are the Parisians who might also have been sleeping with Michael?"

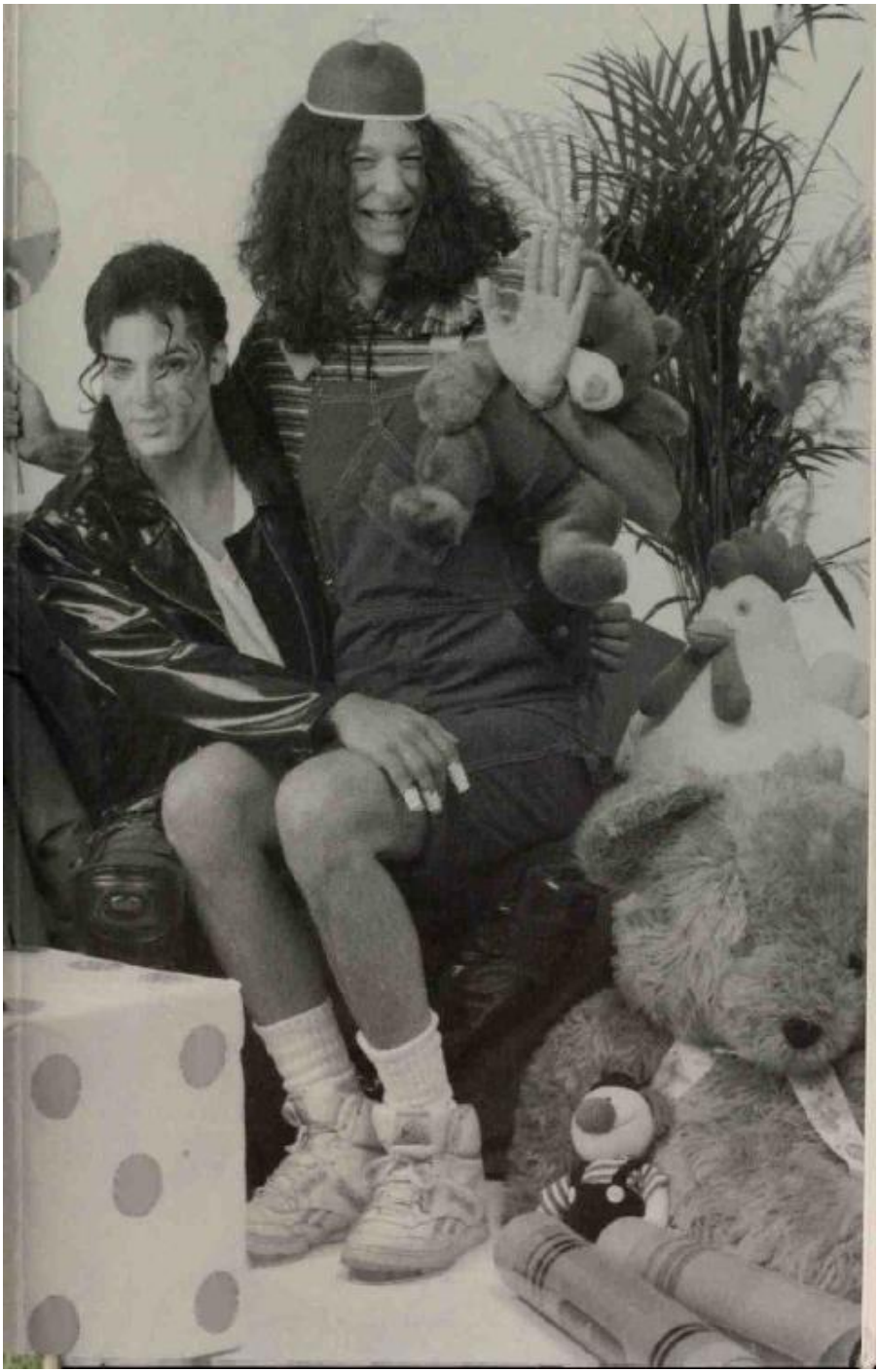
Instead, the Diane Sawyer I remembered, and had underestimated, quickly took over. She asked for the dates of every trip Michael had made to Paris, and began to make a series of calls. Diane Sawyer, Gallin and the other salaried spies, assisting behind Diane Sawyer, asked, "Have you Michael, Diane here. Hmm? Yes." And Michael's friends, these sweet faces, were hauling out the best Michael's secrets for us.

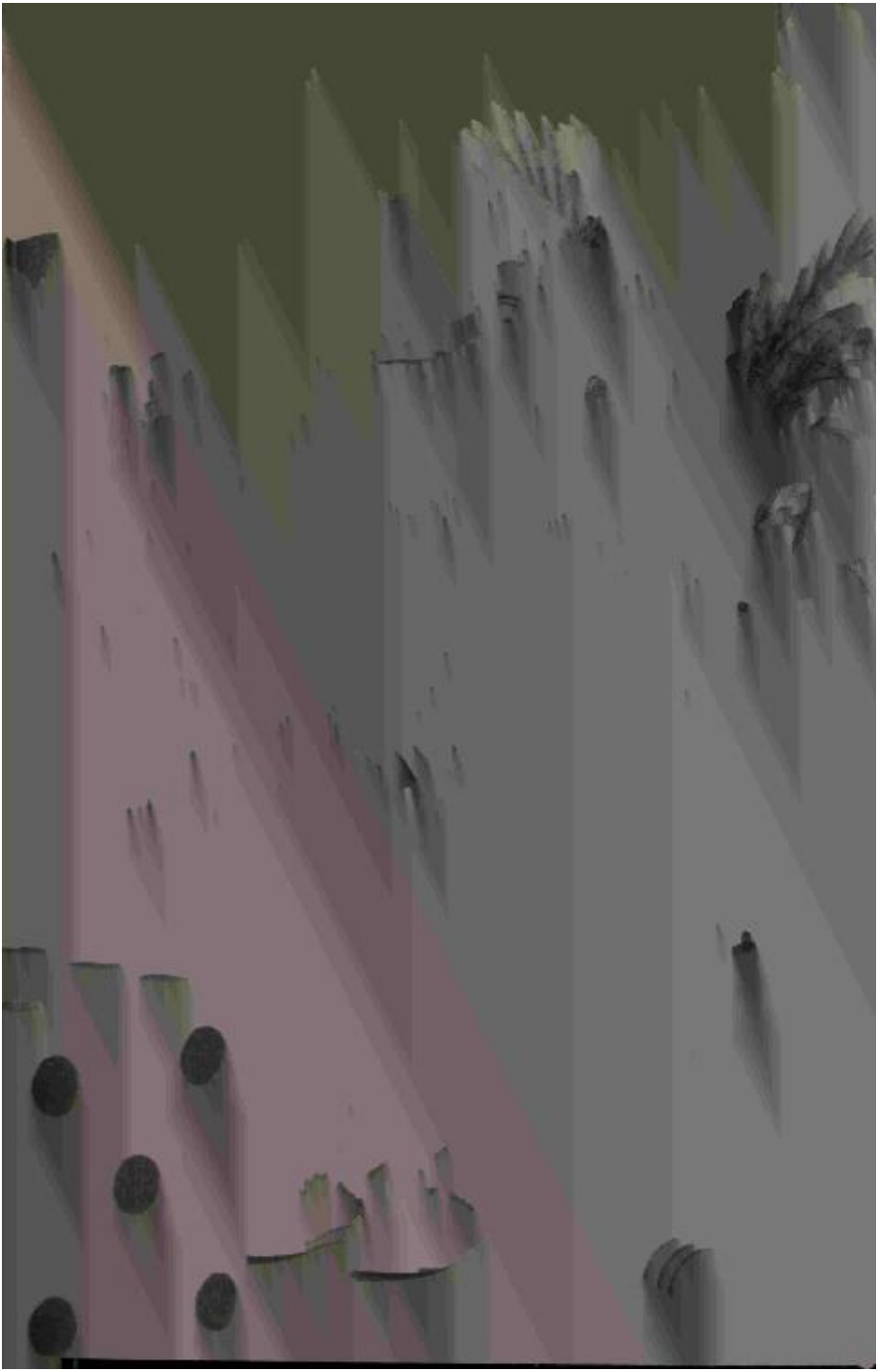
And then I realized that the secret, which even an informer knew, the secret he was selling, he had to give away, for it was a secret that meant more than Diane Sawyer was moving the stars. The secret was found underground here. The secret was a sign saying KEEP OUT. And here comes Michael, like a trespassing urchin. He's sent the gay aides with us, with the gorgeous, disinterested, and he marches into room, surrounded by strange, wilting, blooming faces. The cancer is packed back serene and I see the morning face. It's a perfect morning. There's nothing but orange billing and lines on horizon. And then I turned to your stories of Michael. It's unbelievable that the only time of the day he's in that white room is spent in an exercise or meditation.

white boy who looks at the statue and says, "Michael, I love you." [illegible] I was supposed to [illegible] Michael. My boss would have [illegible] to the [illegible]

And everybody falls into line. All—I chose the MJ [illegible] and MEN promotes the video to MJ, [illegible] and MJ promotes the second video. They're all [illegible]. No one, I'm [illegible], I'm the same. I'm the [illegible] who doesn't [illegible] anything [illegible] with Michael Jackson. I'm [illegible] myself. My [illegible] was right. I'm a [illegible]. Michael Jackson [illegible] to Michael Jackson. I'm a proud [illegible] that I did get a chance [illegible] [illegible], that's [illegible].

Meanwhile, Michael's second video [illegible] on the radio. Why? Well, [illegible] it's just that the music [illegible], and [illegible] it's the [illegible] small [illegible] changes, changes that [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]





CHAPTER 1

THE KING OF ALL MENTAL ILLNESS

CHAPTER 1

THE KING OF ALL MENTAL ILLNESS

Every celebrity book should have revelations. Oprah Winfrey [illegible] *chocolate milk enemas.* [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

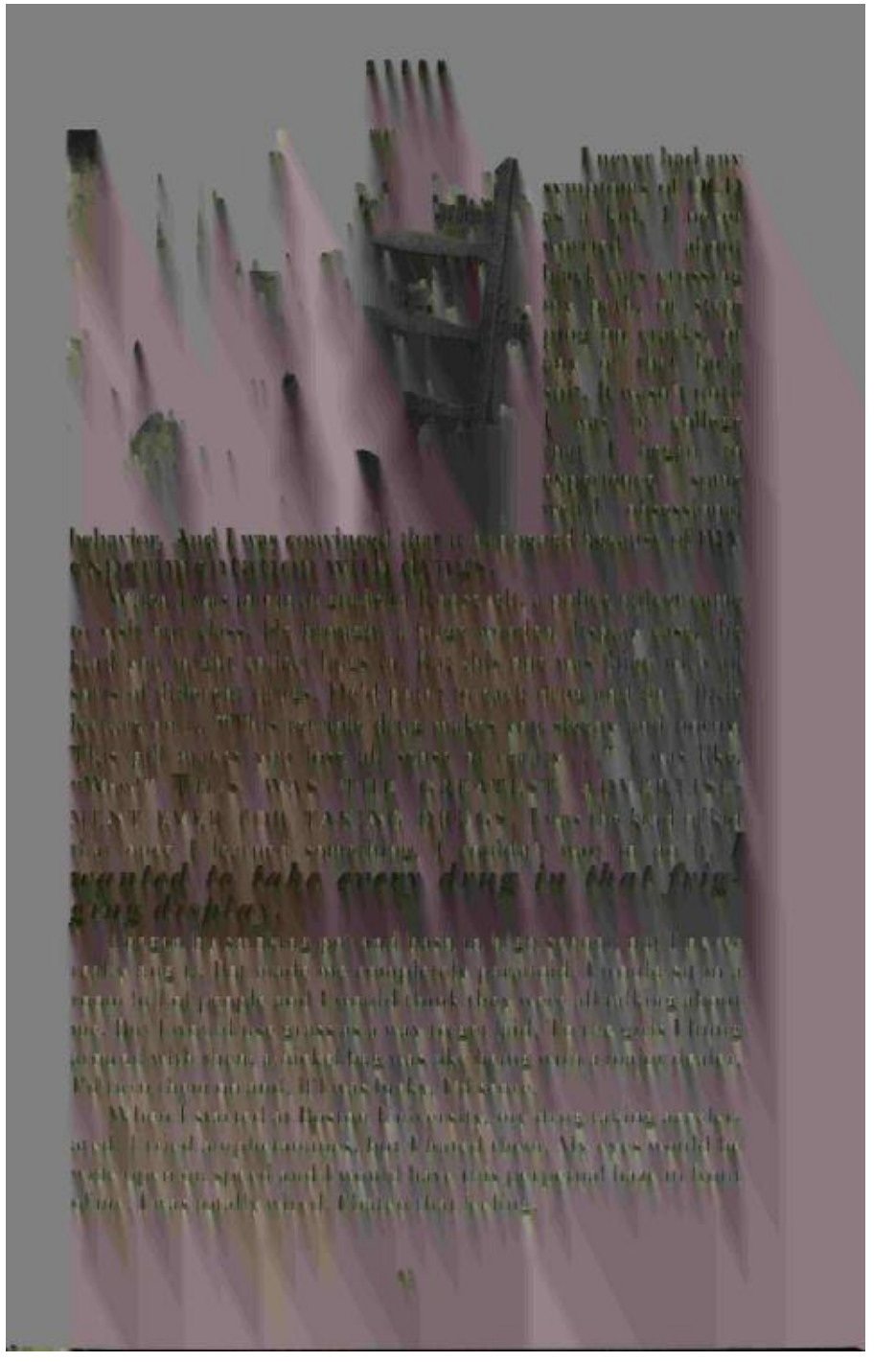
[illegible]

[illegible] Mary expressed to me that this is the most [illegible] [illegible] expression, or instinct. My daughter for the [illegible] [illegible] but she, this is big news. Good night and [illegible] morrow."

Okay, maybe it wouldn't be on CBS Evening News, but I felt [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Mary's saying *Dennis Days* even on cable was looking for a little more. "Mommy, you have to [illegible] something big."

I said to her, **"LISTEN, HAA HAA"**—that's our nickname for Isabel—"I have a secret. I've never met anyone like I don't know if I am interested." She said, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



I never had any symptoms of ADHD as a kid. I never [illegible] behavior. And I was convinced that it [illegible] of HIV [illegible] with drugs.

When I was [illegible] I [illegible] THIS WAS THE GREATEST [illegible] EVER FOR TASTE [illegible]

I wanted to take every drug in that frig-ging display.

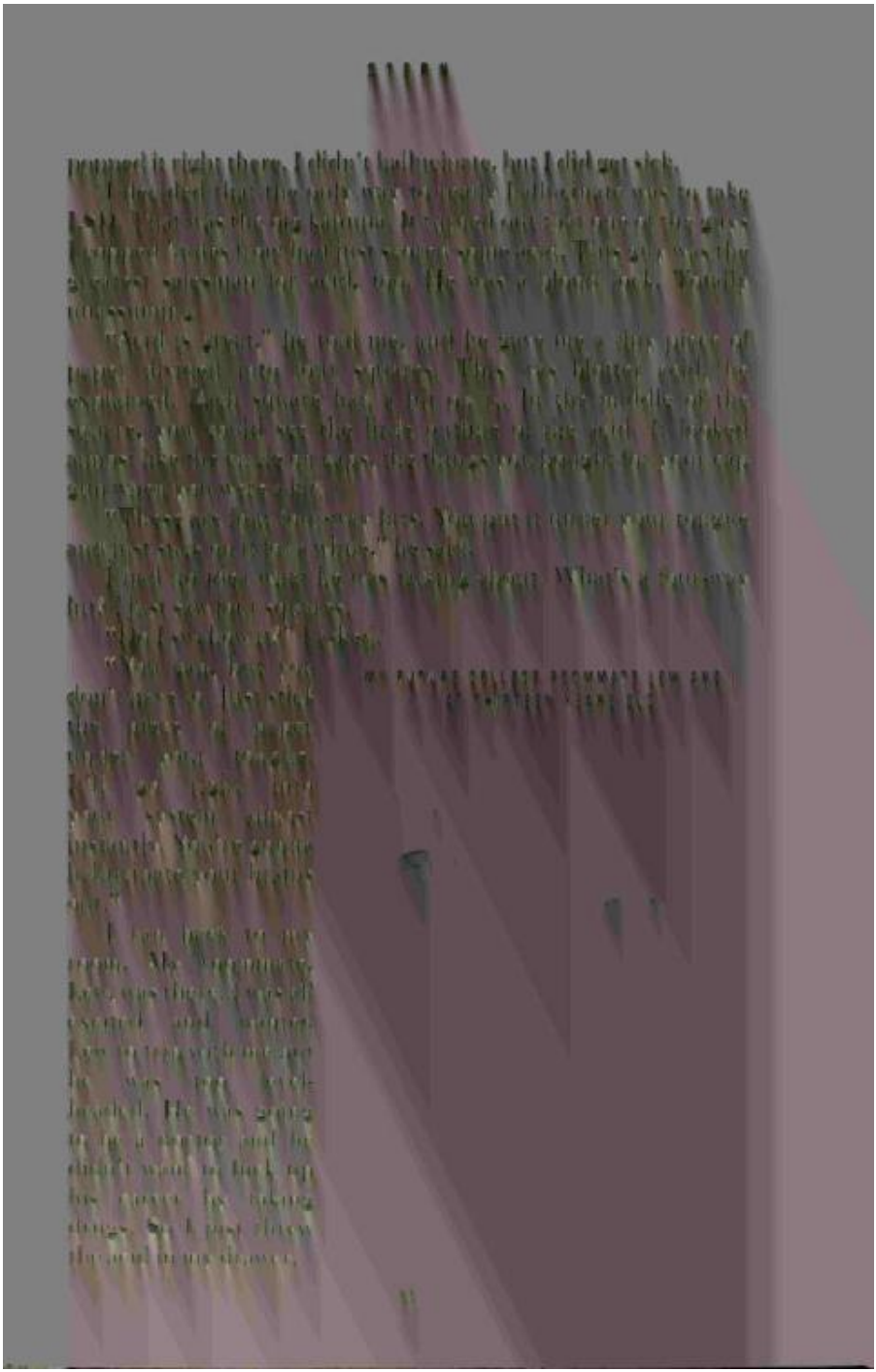
[illegible]

When I started in Boston University, [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] Mr. [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible]

[illegible] Sadie. Questions were the ground-zero over [illegible] as I was concerned. Sadie was a confounding [illegible] mystifier, and seducer, all packed into one [illegible] with that [illegible] twenty-five cents. It was like being drunk without any of the [illegible] effects of drinking. A **"LUDE COULD TRANSFORM AN UGLY, SKANKY GIRLS INTO A *PENTHOUSE* PET.** [illegible] Sadie's girls was wondrous [illegible] look at. They'd [illegible] Sadie and feel the [illegible]

My freshman year at R.U., I started hanging out with the druggies. I remember one night [illegible] Sadie [illegible] Woody Allen [illegible] I'd [illegible] was [illegible] all the [illegible] ready to kill my [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I

A third [illegible]. Dandruff was the greatest thing ever invented to fix a bad complexion. Dandruff was a multivitamin, a tonic, a relaxant, a tranquilizer, and a stimulant, all packed into one magic pill that just [illegible] the crotch. It was like being [illegible] without any of the side effects of drinking. **A TUBE COULD TRANSFORM AN UGLY, SKANKY CHICK INTO A *PLAYMATE* PET.** [illegible] I [illegible] girls are [illegible] everywhere. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



A few weeks before, I met this cute girl named Lisa. She came up to my dorm room and we went to one of the lounges. We were just talking when, all of a sudden, I leaned over and we started making out. I felt shocked. I thought that I could really kill her. What was gross was that I wouldn't even have to make a little to think she was cute.

"Now I'm making out with this one, she has a boyfriend."

"Why haven't you come to my room tomorrow morning?" she said.

That night, I could hardly sleep. The next morning, I went to her room and she opened it. And I'm in shock. I think she may actually fall—falling on one of the beds. I've gone home and she wants to have I'm behind her, and on the bed opposite them.

Now I don't know what to do. **Why is this guy John here?** Is he gonna spill beans? And I gotta get back.

"Wait, I'm gonna go to my room." John said.

He pulled out a pipe and we started smoking hash. And smoking. And smoking. And smoking. I'm thinking, Dude, I'm a virgin and I've been pursued by this girl and I'm with my friend. Why isn't he leaving? And I'm supposed to leave? Why did she invite me? Did she invite me to make me jealous with the fake story, so why's she crazy here?

Meanwhile, the girl's hanging out in the room. And I'm convinced that she gave him a story or something so that I would meet me at the college. I'm trying to talk to her, and I don't make a move on her. I'm whole. Guy becomes like a shared. Meanwhile, I'm stoned. Nobody's thinking. Finally, around eight o'clock, I get up to leave. In my pot-fuzzed mind, I think I'm a dude that's in love. I'm finally my girl's lecture.

I'm so wasted that I barely make it back to my room. Then, for some **INSANE** reason, I decide to drop the acid. What was I thinking? I'm with my cousin, so maybe I was stoned by him. Also, **IT'S PROBABLY NOT THE BEST IDEA IN THE WORLD TO DROP ACID AFTER YOU'VE JUST SMOKED HASH SPIKED WITH GOD-KNOWS-WHAT AFTER YOU'VE BEEN REJECTED BY A GIRL WHO WAS SUCKING**

[illegible]

A few weeks later, I met this cute girl named Lisa. She came up to me, shook my hand and we went in one of the bathrooms. We were just talking, when, all of a sudden, I blurted out and we started making out. I was shocked. I thought that I really was into [illegible]. What was great was that I wouldn't have [illegible] to think she was cute.

[illegible] making out and then she says she has to go.

"I'd like to see you again," I said. Then [illegible].

"Why don't you come to my [illegible] tomorrow?" she said.

That night, I really couldn't sleep. The next morning, I [illegible] on her [illegible] and she opens it. And I'm in shock. There's this guy named John sitting in one of the beds. Lisa goes over and sits next to him. I'm blown away [illegible] Mom.

Now I don't know what to do. **Why is this guy John here?** Is he gonna [illegible] and [illegible]?

"Why [illegible] here?" I finally asked.

He [illegible] and a [illegible] and we sit and smoking hash. And smoking. And smoking. I'm really stoned. I'm sitting there like a [illegible] and all these [illegible] are coming through my mind. Why isn't he leaving? Am I supposed to leave? Why did she invite me? Last night she was making out with me like crazy, maybe a little too crazy.

Meanwhile, the guy's [illegible] like crazy. And I'm [illegible] that she [illegible] enough and she thought that I might [illegible] [illegible] I couldn't make a [illegible] on her. This [illegible] because like a stoner. Meanwhile, [illegible] thinking. Finally, [illegible] [illegible] to my [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] *[illegible]*.

I'm so stoned that I [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible]. Then, he [illegible] ***insane***. [illegible] the [illegible]. What was I thinking? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Man, **IT'S PROBABLY NOT THE BEST IDEA IN THE WORLD TO DROP ACID AFTER YOU'VE JUST SMOKED HASH SPIKED WITH GOD-KNOWS-WHAT AFTER YOU'VE BEEN REJECTED BY A GIRL WHO WAS SUCKING**

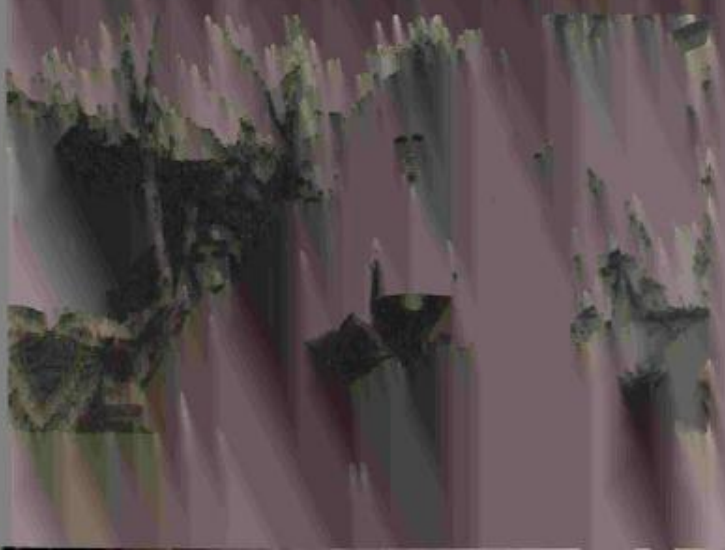
YOUR TONGUE LIKE THERE WAS NO TOMORROW THE NIGHT BEFORE.

[illegible]

[illegible] **funny people** [illegible]

[illegible] **mind was totally out of control.** [illegible]

[illegible] **terrible** [illegible]



I SAME THE FLYGAS NO DEAD: Now I'm [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Then the flesh ripped off my face and I saw the bones of my skull. My veins turned into [illegible] and the worms started crawling out of my eye sockets.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

I HATE THE FUCKING DEAD. Now I'm humming my [illegible].

I don't even get all the lyrics right. I've consumed the music and lyrics with this guy named Steve. Steve walks in and starts staring at me like I was a fucking animal at the zoo. That's when my [illegible] begins. Then they both [illegible] and come back with this other guy named Mike. This guy Mike is a serious [illegible] fucking Kingsley Hargrave.

He takes my hand in his.

"Nice guy to get into some trouble," he says. Apparently, Virginia is supposed to help you come down off the acid. But I don't know so much about my trip or the tests that I could have taken. **TWENTY THOUSAND ORANGE GROVES** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

DID ACID, AND THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS. YOU'VE LOST YOUR MIND!"

It made sense. When I was a kid, if I went out of the house without a coat, she thought she knew me than I would get a coat. Guess what else. Now look what I'm then. Instead of just [illegible] with the [illegible] expressions, my mother's hands were everything at my front. I couldn't [illegible] out get [illegible] this [illegible] of my perception. I was convinced that I had to keep myself [illegible] mentally.

I [illegible] my mother. I wanted to take [illegible] I went to bed. I [illegible] my [illegible] hallucinations. I [illegible] and I [illegible] my eyes. My [illegible] [illegible] I **can't find it**. I **can't feel it**. It's **totally numb**. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible] all the pressure by shoving my eyes [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] back [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] my eyes. Now the hallucinations are completely out of control. Now, my eyelids are closed, the hallucinations won't go away. I was really [illegible].

"I'm, I gotta get rid of this [illegible]," I said.

I [illegible] [illegible] but I [illegible] [illegible]. I didn't

HAWAII

want anyone to see me like this—so Lew grabbed me by the hand and helped me down twenty flights of stairs. I remember taking the last few steps and I was totally exhausted and out of breath. Perhaps this time I know how Dorothy felt when she fell twenty flights.

We got outside and Lew managed to get us to the Aloha King. But Lew also helped me out. I didn't want to see anyone. I couldn't talk. I couldn't walk. I couldn't eat. I couldn't think.

[illegible]

Lew's brother.

Lew and me went to the Charles Hotel and we got room. I walked up to the sky and I saw the moon and I cried. While, [illegible] the sun, the sun, **I WAS A TOTAL VEGETABLE.** Every few months, Lew [illegible] it for [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

My Space Odyssey

But at least I came down off the acid. I had a few mild flashbacks, but I felt that my sanity was restored.

And I think of as a horrible experience like this, some people would have, we desire or love to do another drug course. But **there's nothing sane about me.**

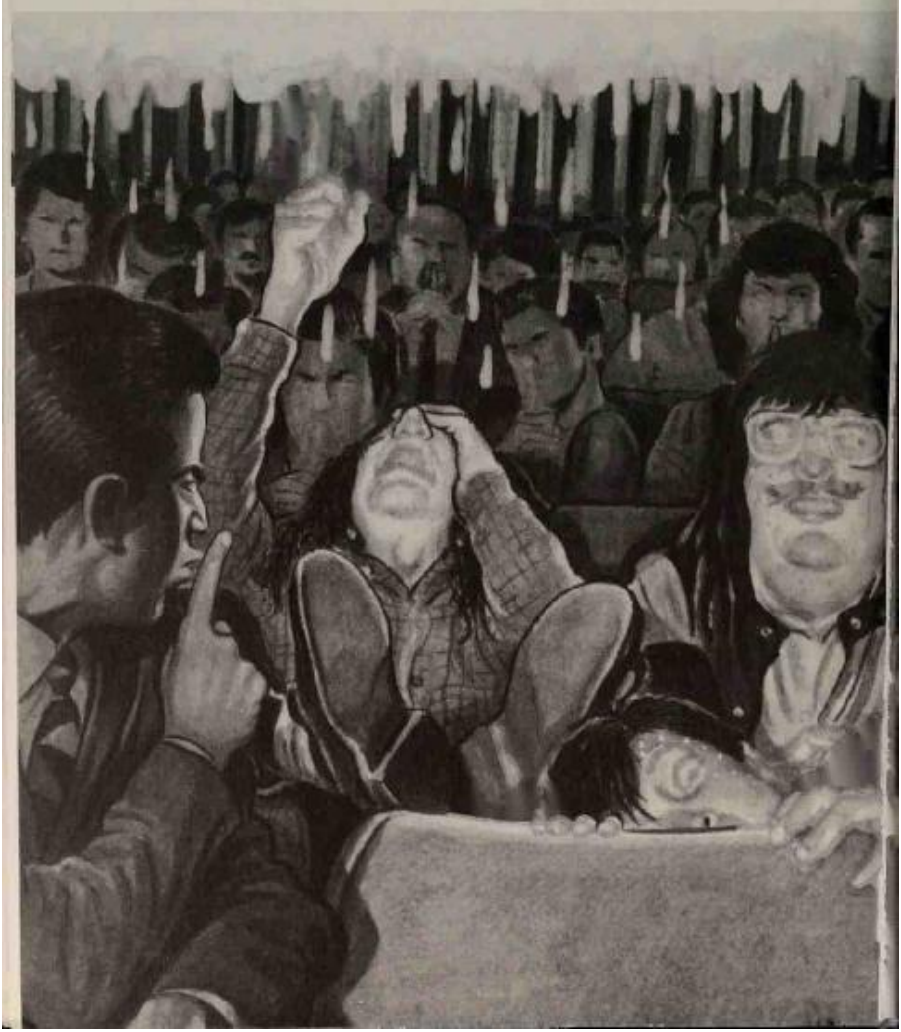
My Sacred Odyssey

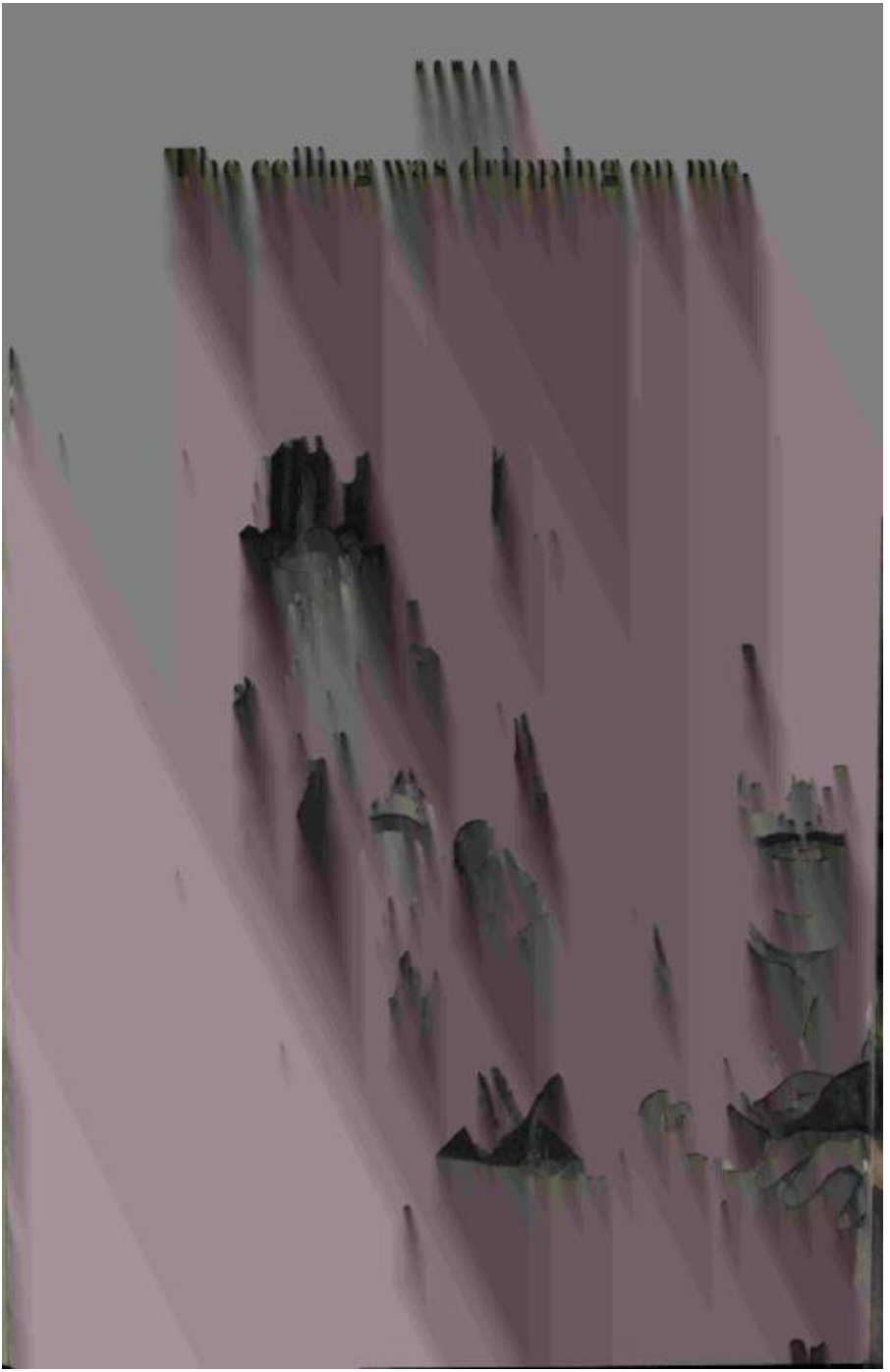
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"The ceiling was dripping on me."




The ceiling was dripping on me.

The movie was boring.

STANLEY KUBRICK CAN SUCK MY COCK. THE CEILING HAD A BETTER PLOT THAN THE MOVIE.

"[illegible]" [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

MY BRAIN HICCUPS

MY BRAIN HICCUPS

I never had another sleep again. But that was [illegible] the beginning of my [illegible] with [illegible]. Sometimes, when I started reading my [illegible], it was [illegible] as a [illegible] [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

I was even frightened to marry Alison.

I had to put the record back into the sleeve a certain way.

I KNOW MY BRAIN

at anything. Plus, I never had a job because my mother felt that [illegible] I was having sex with boys at Dagny's school, a reputation [illegible] further distancing me from my studies.

I was so hung up on this idea of cunning, it was that **I was even frightened to marry Alison.** I [illegible] [illegible] making less than a minimum wage in Westchester. Alison was anything but unsure of herself [illegible] We moved into a studio in the eight-story. We saw it all day. I was still worried about supporting a family that we weren't even planning yet. In an ending that I never saw coming, [illegible] [illegible] Wheelchair, on one foot and Alison [illegible] [illegible] proof of [illegible] [illegible] anything else going.

I got my first job at the Westchester station and there I took a job at Elsewhere. And although it didn't pay as much as [illegible] [illegible] Alison's friends were beginning to become a real pain in the ass. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

HICCUPS

[illegible] were thrown, and swollen glands. This started when I left Hartford for Detroit. Everything revolved around the four hours a day that I'd be on the air. It was like I'd treat my mother a week ahead. "You'd BETTER NOT EAT OUT WITHOUT A JACKET OR YOU'LL GROW A GOITER." I was healthy, afraid to do anything that would jeopardize those four hours a day.

So while I was in Detroit, I started eating to build myself up. Too late to undo years that I have absolutely **filch** about cabbage.

THIS IS THE BOY WHO ATE PORK CHOPS AND MASHED POTATOES WITH CHICKEN FAT AND A SALAD DRENCHED IN THICK DRESSING HIS WHOLE LIFE.

My idea of eating was to sit down a twenty-pound of fried chicken (personal size). A whole pot roasted and gravy and three egg sandwiches for breakfast, then McDonald's for lunch. Dinner was just as bad. On top of this, I was always taking [illegible] or coming down with sore throats.

new dreams, and swollen glands. This started when I left Hartford for Detroit. Everything revolved around the four hours a day that I'd be driving in. It was like Ed Grimley another, crazy again: "MUCH BETTER NOT BEING WITH A WIFE TO MISS EVERY SUNDAY." I was really afraid of doing anything that would interfere with that hour-and-a-half.

So while I was in Detroit, I started eating to fight my stress. Now, now, in retrospect, I know **absolutely zilch** about nutrition.

THIS IS THE BOY WHO ATE PORK CHOPS AND MASHED POTATOES WITH CHICKEN FAT AND A SALAD DRENCHED IN THICK DRESSING. HIS WHOLE LIFE.

My usual dinner was two or three pieces of fried chicken instead of six. I would eat an entire sweet potato pie and lots of bacon, then McDonald's the hours. Dinner was just a feed. Through this, I was always trying unknowingly to fend off coming down with some illness.

FAT AND FRIGHTENED

By the time I got to Washington, I had put myself up all right: **I was up to 240 pounds.** For the [illegible] Hotel, we saw the Smithsonian museum, saw the [illegible] the gift shop, the dress place. I spent up to Mrs. Reagan's [illegible] and I'm wearing a full maternity, [illegible] and I'm this huge [illegible]. It's amazing that Hunter can't [illegible] and go back into [illegible].

Meanwhile, my [illegible] wasn't exactly [illegible]. Hunter and I would [illegible] breakfast and **EAT IT ON THE AIR FOR TWENTY MINUTES.** [illegible] Then [illegible] chocolate [illegible] chocolatiers. [illegible] and a [illegible] shop. Hunter [illegible] I would [illegible] the [illegible] and I would [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] **I was bloated, out-of-shape, and sickly.** [illegible]

HOWARD, YOU ARE GOING TO DIE

[illegible] **debydrated hockey puck** [illegible] **THREW UP** [illegible] **"You keep on going the way you're going and you're going to die very soon."** [illegible]

I was scared shitless. **Where can I die? I'm not that sick. I just** [illegible]

"Very long years of [illegible]," he said. "Maybe [illegible] **YOU HAVE NO [illegible]** [illegible]

"[illegible]?" I asked.

"[illegible]."

That was all he said. I don't think he even knew what [illegible]. I was [illegible], but I took his advice. I [illegible] the North Shore [illegible]. The [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

between my [illegible] and my [illegible], I would be free from my OCD [illegible] and for all little did I know that NOT ONLY WOULD THE OCD WORSEN, but within a short number of months, I would be on [illegible] for over [illegible] and a half [illegible].

My Right Side Domination Scheme

Getting fired by NBC didn't help my mental stability.

[illegible] I had finally [illegible] a family, we had moved into a [illegible] and now the rug was pulled out from under us. Even though I was the sole provider, [illegible] the situation, it was a [illegible] to my self-esteem. [illegible] emotionally [illegible]. All [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

between my nutritional pills and my meditation, I would be free of the OCD sounds once and for all. Little did I know that **NOT ONLY WOULD THE OCD WORSEN,** but within six months, I would be in hiding to avoid serious physical harm at the hands of a third investigator.

My Right Side Domination Scheme

Getting fired by NBC didn't help my mental stability.

[illegible] **my agent** [illegible]

[illegible] **I WAS GETTING AN ETHER THAN A HI DRUG,** [illegible]

Since I'm [illegible] I found myself having [illegible] that I thought would cause me [illegible] **THEN I BEGAN TO BELIEVE THAT THE RIGHT SIDE OF MY BODY DOMINATED THE**

LEFT SIDE. Therefore, I would have to do certain things with my right side to prove my success.

Let's start with simple, the easiest. When I get the mouthfuls wrong, I just start over a portion. The right side gives me the power to do so. Then, in order to turn the page, I use my right index finger to lick the right corner of the page with my tongue and my palm. When the right side is dominant, I lick the tip of my index finger and the pinkie finger on my right hand, and turn the page in that way. I would continue the page on the other hand, or to refresh. I [illegible] WA, see Jacqueline's [illegible] Channel 4 or Channel 5 because for example, on TV. Therefore, I use [illegible] and Jacqueline and David Letterman and my [illegible] I would do [illegible]

This drove Alison nuts [illegible]

[illegible] **When I brushed my teeth, washed my hands, tied my shoelaces, my right hand had to dominate.**

[illegible]

[illegible] ***odd numbers were better than evens***, [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

accomplish. I had to turn the clock a certain way, touch the top of the clock three times, then press ***odd numbers were better than evens***, then [illegible]

[illegible]

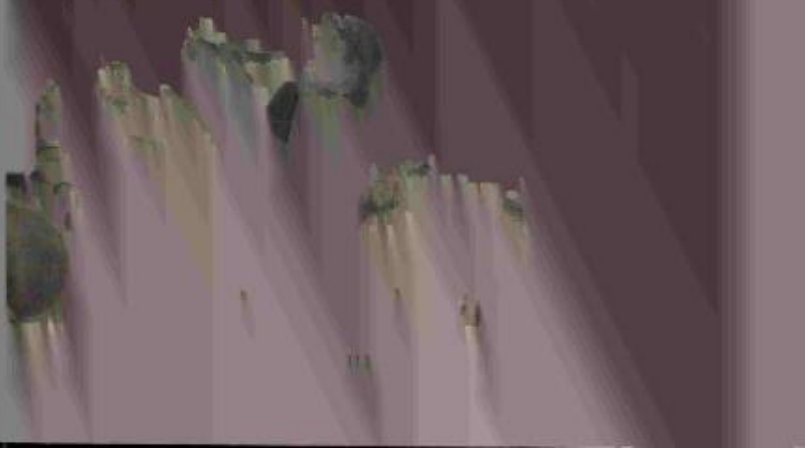
I have no idea what I was doing, but my [illegible] thought I might be [illegible] [illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] I couldn't [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

SHOWERING THROUGH STONES

[illegible]

[illegible] **Mark Brown** [illegible]

[illegible] **confession never enters into my world when I'm doing my work.** [illegible] **we handcuffed his hands behind his back and I pulled shredded paper out of a box and threw it in front of him.**



He had such a compulsion to pick up the paper that he actually stopped traveling to pick up the paper back into the bag with his feet.

Even now, he couldn't the same thing as a normal person. The thing he was telling me, he had to feel it and have it in his mouth, and only because he forgot to chew the last piece of the newspaper did he realize the right side of his mouth.

"Dad, **THIS GUY'S LIFE IS MISERABLE.** He doesn't even have a woman in his life. He's got a woman problem but's mostly about being so he's eating some pieces of paper." I told my mother.

"Not enough to see for yourself. I guess such a woman life, you was that this whole thing isn't working." It isn't like you go to women in restaurants like Thought Bearing. "Mr. I forgive you but you've of cake or Chicken Marsala and I'll see the Tea Method."

Meanwhile, meanwhile, I was standing in the kitchen in the entire midnight, when I **I was getting worried, translating things there, things to protect my own company. Many times I had to take every bites of bread just to the right numbers as well.**

Mr. Cake's daughter, my mother, have said I was a very close to my mother.

"He's gone to call's mentally ill. He's just a stupid to be kind of a person." I said.

"Cake, I was at the restaurant in April," he said. "That's why I've been trying to get through to you because the last time I talked to you, just as I finish the wine pairing and I was like, that it's time to bring my cake. I mean, if you really see 2010. This year's a bad number."

"I don't so it's time to bring a cake." I said.

"**YOU NO NO NO**" he was angry.

"Not angry! I mean, I just saw the word 'sharpen' again, it's more bad luck for you. What happened that's so bad in your Year's Eve chart?" I said him.

"I lost my wife," he said.

I said him to calm, and his stupid friends for the anniversary.

"How many times did you write your ex?"

"Four."

"Wait! If you have a wife, stop bringing around the daughters, okay?"

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"I can go to five, but then if I hit six I have to make sure to go to eight."

"Who's your best friend?" I asked. He had been working as a [illegible] in Atlanta. He was a [illegible], just the thing for a guy who has to travel every second of his life.

"It's [illegible] a good one. [illegible] me and I wasn't checking [illegible]."

"[illegible] I'm just [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

[illegible] I was able to [illegible] a [illegible]. Sometimes I [illegible] I could [illegible] [illegible] I was on the go. But I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

MORE PAIN, NO GAIN

My worst back pain was the result of a series of physical accidents that began back in the end of my 30s. Back then, I was a fitness nut, a real exercise enthusiast. I had been the cycle of walk and now the only that had stopped me since. Back then, I'd [illegible] I'd [illegible] a whole new level [illegible] It's gone with back pain.

I'd suffer a [illegible] that [illegible] I'd [illegible] weight lifting or karate [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] would [illegible] that [illegible]

[illegible] with my daughter [illegible] February of [illegible] [illegible] with weight.

By the spring, I was a mess. One, my shoulder [illegible] [illegible] I found that I was [illegible] the weights. By the summer of 1992 I was [illegible] My shoulder was [illegible] up [illegible] but my arms and my back was [illegible] [illegible] I couldn't [illegible] [illegible] I couldn't even bear to be with Alexa and the kids. The only way I could get my [illegible] was to lie down on the floor and watch TV. [illegible] MY HEAD [illegible] A GIGANTIC WASP. IT ALL VIBRATED [illegible] MY BACK. Of course, it was a [illegible] [illegible] the proper position and to [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible] [illegible] and what [illegible] without pain. ***Unfortunately, doing anything else was pretty much out of the question.***

MORE PAIN, NO GAIN

My story of how I got into the nightmare of a series of physical injuries that began back at the end of 2002 [illegible]. Thanks to [illegible] and my [illegible] I don't broke the cycle of [illegible] that had plagued me since then. Here [illegible] I began working out in earnest, and [illegible] of months [illegible] in [illegible] pain.

[illegible] I started doing karate with my daughter. Every time [illegible] I started feeling [illegible] back [illegible] and neck [illegible].

By the spring, I was a mess. [illegible] back. [illegible] something [illegible] weights. In the summer of 2003, I was almost immobile. My shoulder was [illegible] pain, but my back was [illegible]. I couldn't [illegible] the car [illegible] the [illegible] I couldn't [illegible] anything [illegible] I couldn't even [illegible] with Alessio and my kids. The only way I [illegible] was [illegible] IT. IT LAY ON THE FLOOR. IT LAY ON THE ARCHITECT'S DESK. IT ALWAYS WAS. IT ALWAYS FELT DIFFERENT ON MY BACK. [illegible] *Unfortunately, doing anything else was pretty much out of the question.*

my arm again but more seriously this time my arm doesn't pull back in pain. Of course. You're jarring, but more sometimes the second time we use you know what's going to happen, but she doesn't a bit more of have a vitamin deficiency. And, of course, **she just happens to sell three special vitamins** that are so overwhelming that they hold up my resistance when I just hold a bottle of them.

The pain was intense enough putting me to a sports medicine doctor. He X-rayed my and examined my shoulder and said I have a torn rotator cuff. Hey, cool. It happens to the popular [illegible] I was a lot on my arm. I get home and Alex's mother that I started every [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Next, I lie down on the table. She tells me she doesn't believe in massage therapy so this is going to be very gentle. My shoulders and upper back are achy, so I don't feel like dealing with anything in the general. Because she's pushing her hands over my body and she feels a knot, she stops when the energy is blocked and she actually starts snapping her fingers over the spot. Wait, didn't she just say "this is gentle"? ***I'm paying sixty dollars a visit for someone to snap their fingers over me!*** I couldn't get the hell out of there fast enough to hold the price and power over the fingers snapping.

The pain worsened. Our Lapland trip of my summer vacation was physical therapy, not relaxation. After two weeks I got back a little of my motion in the shoulder, but the back pain was blinding and crippling. Only stopped by the weather. Allison was pregnant with Ashley. I was already thinking that I'd work up a chance to visit TV's [illegible] Dr. Sacco, which the family will be having fits for me back in the bedroom. In fact, there was [illegible] a friend the last fall when Allison and I were having trouble with Your Show, the one [illegible] of my [illegible]. I was [illegible] private, [illegible] and [illegible] me [illegible].

"Don't know why all [illegible] hard. I don't [illegible] and I'm [illegible] expert."

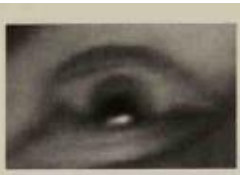
[illegible] **A TOTAL SCOOP.** [illegible] how [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Next. I lie down on the table. She tells me she doesn't believe in [illegible] and this is going to be very gentle. My shoulders are tense. I look at a blank ceiling and I'm thinking with my [illegible] of this room. My skin starts crawling. I'm [illegible] and she finds these spots where the energy is frozen and she gets all sweaty stamping her fingers over the spots. Why didn't she just say, "Mean jerkoff"? ***I'm paying sixty dollars a visit for someone to stamp their fingers over me?*** [illegible]

[illegible] I spent most of my summer vacation [illegible] Mary Wrenn's [illegible]. After two weeks I got back a letter of my mother in the slaughter. But the letter's point was [illegible] my [illegible]. This dragged on for months. Meanwhile I was [illegible] with Andrea. I was [illegible] thinking that I'd [illegible] a chick [illegible] TV set in the bedroom [illegible] the [illegible] in my [illegible] on my bedroom. [illegible] all [illegible] Meanwhile, I was [illegible] the Free Stage, the [illegible] of my 1st [illegible]. I was [illegible] planning [illegible] stamping on [illegible]

"Are you, [illegible] I don't [illegible] I'd [illegible] [illegible]?"

I thought she was **A TOTAL SCOOP.** I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



[illegible] *I would find myself repeating the sponsor's phone number three times.* [illegible]

It's all in my head

[illegible]

I go to his office. Now, this guy, maybe five feet two, fifty, sits me down and says, "What's the problem?" So I start in with my history of neck pain and then the shoulder and the physical therapy, and then it gets into the back. At [illegible] minutes of this he cuts me off because it's obvious he's a medicalized guy. It's time for an examination.

Now I know that the examination was probably unnecessary because Nurse has already got the skinny on the chart and the good-looking setup has probably seen stacks of guys. I think you need to see this guy in a white coat in the Rose Institute who's

being on the studio

floor during commercials to relieve the back pain. And the OCD

[illegible] *I would find myself repeating the sponsor's phone number three times.* [illegible]

It's all in my head

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] to all who that the wrong thing is in your head. I don't think the [illegible] would be as effective if the guy's got a girl's head and he's on the horse [illegible] and he's [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] I sat in the chair and he pulled me a little bit. Did you hear [illegible]? [illegible] I'm the person candidate for the syndrome, he's the [illegible]—**TENSION MYOSITIS SYNDROME**, [illegible] all the pain [illegible] from my neck. I start [illegible] and [illegible] "No, you don't [illegible] the shoulder [illegible] I'm at the [illegible] of the [illegible] and the back was [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible]

"I bet it's nothing wrong with your shoulder and the rest's nothing wrong with your back. Read my book and come to [illegible] lectures."

[illegible]

[illegible] **IT'S NOT VERTEBRAL.** [illegible] the [illegible] is [illegible] the back. In fact, the back is one of the [illegible] [illegible] of the body. If you break your [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

going to tell you that the whole thing is in your head. I don't think the message would be as effective if the guy were going to come out and tell you, "Hey, everything you think is in your head."

So I'm in the exam room for [illegible] minutes. [illegible] **TENSION MYOSITIS SYNDROME.** So, in other words, [illegible] "No, you don't understand, the shoulder thing is for real. Even if it isn't [illegible] of the proportion with this syndrome, [illegible] weren't [illegible]."

The message [illegible]

"There's nothing wrong with your shoulder and there's nothing wrong with your back. Heal the brain and come to the [illegible] tries."

[illegible]

So I [illegible] and [illegible] **OK.** [illegible] is that this whole TMS syndrome is a condition caused by the mind [illegible] of tissue. We [illegible] the brain [illegible] **IT'S NOT STRUCTURAL.** It has nothing to do with the [illegible] the back is one of the most [illegible] parts of the body. If you break your leg and [illegible] the bone will heal in a few weeks. So why [illegible] the back doesn't heal?

[illegible] **BUT WE DIDN'T HAVE PROBLEMS WITH OUR BACKS.** [illegible] **it's totally acceptable to**

separate yourself from your wife and children and lie down on the floor and watch TV to gain relief from the agonizing pain of a bad back.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **SINCE THE PATIENT ENJOY ARE SUPPOSED TO BE THE CAME, THE MIND'S TRICK HAS BEEN EXPOSED AND THE PAIN VANISHES.**

[illegible] ***The whole room was filled with people who were squirming around in their chairs, all victims of this incredible back pain.*** [illegible]

"Sorry, a [illegible]," he said [illegible] "[illegible]

sequester yourself from your wife and children and lie down on the floor and watch TV to gain relief from the agonizing pain of a bad back.

ONCE THE PATIENT TRULY ACCEPTS WHAT HAS BEEN THE CAUSE, THE MIND'S TRICK HAS BEEN UNMASKED AND THE PAIN VANISHES.

The whole room was filled with people who were squirming around in their chairs, all victims of this incredible back pain.

[illegible]

"You're kidding," I [illegible]

"No, it's all in my mind," I [illegible] **we get a divorce and the pain left.**"

Now I'm totally confused. Does that mean I have to divorce [illegible] I don't think I'm suffering with this because of her. If I'd [illegible] that's producing all this pain, then [illegible] I have to quit. Now my back is telling me [illegible] I'm really depressed. I feel [illegible] get rid of this thing but I haven't [illegible] I've learned all about the back [illegible] the way [illegible] my

[illegible] my back [illegible] and I'm thinking about [illegible] I'm [illegible] I'm [illegible] I'm

coming to the lecture. I just want to hear it again. I'm completely [illegible] back again."

"Wait a minute," I said.

"Yes, at first it was all in my head. I discovered that my wife was [illegible], **so we got a divorce and the pain left.**"

Now I'm really confused. Does this mean I don't [illegible] Maybe it wasn't just this lecture. I don't think I'm [illegible] really this because of him. It's my perception [illegible] I have [illegible]. Now my back is telling me. I'm really confused. I feel I've [illegible] this thing but I haven't [illegible] and I can't [illegible] the [illegible] of the back. And from what [illegible], it's [illegible] the back [illegible] for [illegible] reasons. And, on the way home, my back is telling me.

I'm [illegible]. I'm [illegible] to my [illegible], and I'm thinking about this [illegible], [illegible], I'm talking to myself. I don't [illegible] anything. [illegible] I'm thinking and I've never really heard this [illegible] before. I actually lost track for a moment what was happening and where I was. But now I'm [illegible] at the most critical [illegible] I've ever come to in my life. I'm thinking about my [illegible] and I'm [illegible] my life (**MA**).

And for the first time in my life [illegible], I actually understand the **MA**. I understand [illegible] it for what it is. I [illegible] myself [illegible]. And I [illegible] something [illegible], it was almost [illegible] or what [illegible] the [illegible] of [illegible] ***THE MODERN FRAME OF ENLIGHTENMENT***. Now I'm [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] of enlightenment. Now [illegible] I understand [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] it was [illegible] back [illegible], it was all part of the [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible].

The **MA** [illegible] on my [illegible]. When I was in [illegible] and [illegible] the world of [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] was [illegible]. **MOST PEOPLE WOULD HAVE HAD A NERVOUS BREAKDOWN.** Many [illegible] of [illegible], but [illegible] [illegible] Hospital Scream, Bare Screen's son, [illegible] by [illegible]. Now [illegible]

As a defense mechanism, my brain had set up an elaborate maze of circuits that kept me from confronting my fear.

FLYING OUT OF THE OCD CLOSET

I WAS CAUGHT UP IN THESE SICK OBSESSIONS.

"Do you have a gun?" I asked, especially.

"No, the cops gave it back to me." I'm a new man. I feel wonderful. I'm ready to start fresh. I can't wait to forget. It's over forever. I could talk for days about the OCD. But I know it was over forever.

ing. No nervous breakdown. **As a defense mechanism, my brain had set up an elaborate maze of rituals that kept me from confronting my fear.**

[illegible]

FLYING OUT OF THE OCD CLOSET

[illegible] **I was cured of these sick obsessions.**

[illegible]

"I've just had the most incredible dream you ever [illegible]"

"Oh, you have, you've gone," she said impatiently.

"No, the hate part's still there but I'm [illegible]. I had a vision [illegible] I'm really [illegible] I'm a child of the Saviour." It was home. I still wished it didn't [illegible] but I knew it was gone forever.

[illegible] had to be seen. The man had just changed my life. A few days later, I attended the seminar in Seattle. Never was the gap in the [illegible] psychological development of TMS. When the lecture was over, one of his assistants said, "Dr. Hart has asked to see you. I would like to do it."

"Do you [illegible]?" I asked me.

[illegible] I felt [illegible] about my OCD. I was [illegible] a [illegible].

"[illegible] Hart [illegible] you something. We [illegible] he's [illegible] something you've been saying but for [illegible] the [illegible]. [illegible] for [illegible] he [illegible] me.

"**HOLD ON! YOU HAD OCD?**

"Yes. I had [illegible]

"Wait. I [illegible] saying that they [illegible] OCD [illegible]. [illegible] "It's saying that kind of [illegible] [illegible] that shows [illegible] in you. You really [illegible]."

[illegible] was [illegible] Nicole's [illegible] to keep working on my back [illegible] the [illegible] would [illegible].

[illegible] was telling me but I didn't care. I had conquered OCD. I was thinking about [illegible] everybody [illegible] I would [illegible] I would [illegible] ***I had been raised like a cat in a box by my parents.*** With the OCD, I was [illegible] the [illegible] of [illegible].

MOM-DAD, *HURT-SICK, Cause and Effect*

Both my parents are very complicated people. Mom [illegible] complicated, just complicated. My mother is a complicated [illegible], even though she [illegible] of [illegible] that she's [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. She's the most [illegible] person [illegible] in my life. It's [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] "Dad, [illegible] [illegible] I expect." Okay, so I take [illegible] "What

REWARD

I had to tell Sarah. The man had just changed my life. A few days later, I [illegible] the [illegible] by [illegible]. Sarah was [illegible] through the [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] of EMS. When the [illegible] was over, [illegible] his possessions and my [illegible] Sarah [illegible] me. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] [illegible]," he [illegible].

For the first time in my life, I felt [illegible] about my [illegible]. I was [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible], Dr. Sarah, I have to tell you something. My [illegible] was [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] Yes I hate yourself. And you do. Have you ever [illegible] Card [illegible]

[illegible] I'm a totally useless schmuck. How [illegible] YOU NEED TO TAP THINGS, THREE TIMES AND TWIST YOUR NECK SO YOUR RIGHT EYE

do you need to roller-skate for? **You'll hurt yourself. And put on that jacket or you'll catch cold.** [illegible]

Bless, she had all these rules in the house. I was about to have the milk run when I was learning rules and rules for everything. Rules to make a perfect lady and well-groomed girl. [illegible] Rules about everything and in specific order. The proper way that I was actually supposed to turn the pages, [illegible] [illegible] My mother. My mother had to be independent. My mother was [illegible] in that state, and [illegible] [illegible] on my head.

And my father was just as bad. I wouldn't [illegible] and stay out late. I couldn't do [illegible]

"I DON'T WANT ME BLEEDING. You'll hurt the rest of the world. This is the [illegible] **BLAME** yourself [illegible] **I'M CHOKED ON HOW MUCH IN A FUCKING HERE OF PLEASURE. GOD LORD. I DON'M FEEL SO WRONG. I'M BENEATH.**

Now, my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

CAN BE AT JUST THE RIGHT ANGLE OVER THE PAGE SO YOU CAN READ IT.

I don't want my parents to read this and think it was their fault. They've been great. You can't ask for more good-hearted people than my parents. They can't blame great upbringing. They just have to accept the diagnosis.

It was [illegible] to me. [illegible] It was [illegible] so from the shoulders and down. I had been suffering from this early childhood. That was explained. [illegible] was able to function as well as the radio. In real life, I [illegible] the [illegible] and the [illegible]. But when I got to [illegible], it was full steam ahead. Nothing was [illegible] to [illegible].

[illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible]. My father [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. It was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

CAN BE AT JUST THE RIGHT ANGLE OVER THE PAGE SO YOU CAN READ IT.

I don't mean my parents to read this one thing, it was their fault. That's Sarah's point. Sarah isn't sad and pouty anymore, now. She can't blame anyone anymore. **YOU JUST HAVE TO ACCEPT THE DIAGNOSIS.**

[illegible]

[illegible]

And then I remembered something she had on my [illegible]. My mom used to say [illegible] back [illegible]. It was an [illegible] that [illegible] or [illegible] on a [illegible] for marks of a [illegible]. There's nothing [illegible]. I was just a little kid and my father was [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible]. And [illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] for them, [illegible] it [illegible] with [illegible] [illegible] back. But [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

care about this back pain anyway," I said out loud. **"You know what, I like it."**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **"NO, NO, I WANT IT BACK."** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **"Bennie, Santa's right.** [illegible]

[illegible]

the miraculous HEALING

"Now, you sailor, you there with the [illegible] pain, [illegible] shoulder pain, [illegible] pain, [illegible] back pain, [illegible] back pain, [illegible] back

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **Maybe I should try it.**

[illegible] **I'M NOT ANTIHOMOSEXUAL. IF YOU'RE HAPPY BEING GAY, THEY'RE ALL MEANS, BE GAY.** [illegible]

IF YOU'RE GAY AND YOU'RE HAPPY, GOD BLESS YOU. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

When I was mired in those OCD thoughts, I always thought Alison was my hero. Alison [illegible] I never [illegible] my life would be [illegible]. I was [illegible] Now, I feel that [illegible] Alison [illegible] I [illegible] Now, I'm [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] I'm still [illegible] I'm [illegible] the [illegible] next.

The truth is, I am a [illegible] and I have changed. My mind is [illegible].

HERMIONE: I understand. Mean, that you've noticed a change in [illegible] the last [illegible] days?

HAYMOND: I've seen a number of [illegible] on the [illegible] and I've [illegible] [illegible] Aunt Cora's [illegible].

HERMIONE: No? You [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible]?

HAYMOND: [illegible]

HERMIONE: Even [illegible]?

HAYMOND: [illegible]

HERMIONE: You've seen a personality change in me the past two weeks? A [illegible] change?

HAYMOND: [illegible] Mean, [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

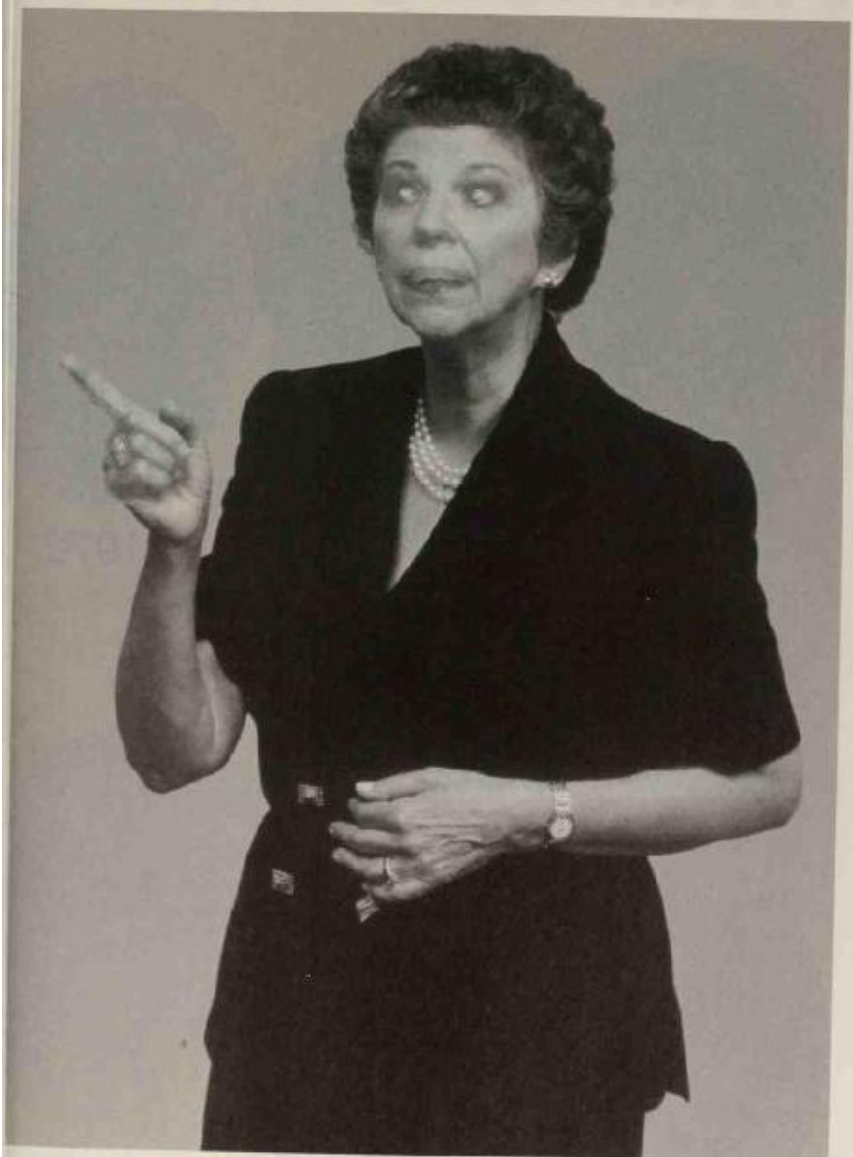
RAY: Well, that's my life.

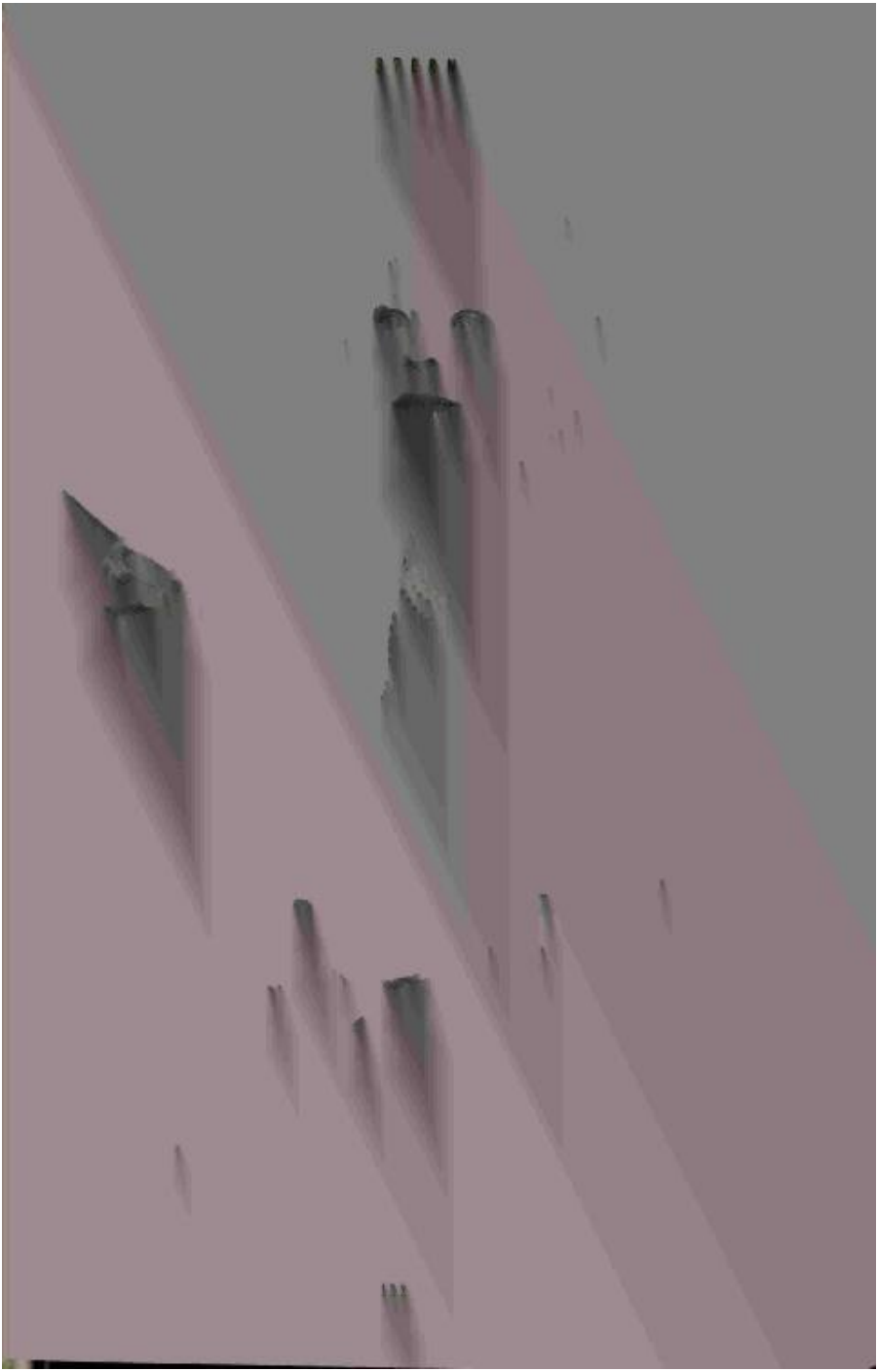
BEN: Your mother's always lived her life to please others.

HOWARD: Are you reacting to what's on the radio or in real life?

RAY: What's happening with my relationship with you, Howard, is I'm hearing more about it from the radio than I am from you. Just this week I had a very traumatic experience. We went to see *The Bridges of Madison County* and in that movie they showed Clint Eastwood as the most sensitive, wonderful, loving, glistening kind of a man. And I came home and I said to your father, "There isn't a man walking this earth that can fit into that role." It's very traumatic for me to admit this because **I always thought that man had a possibility of existing in my son.** And I thought,

"You know what? He ain't got it, either."





THE HISTORY OF

1959

1968

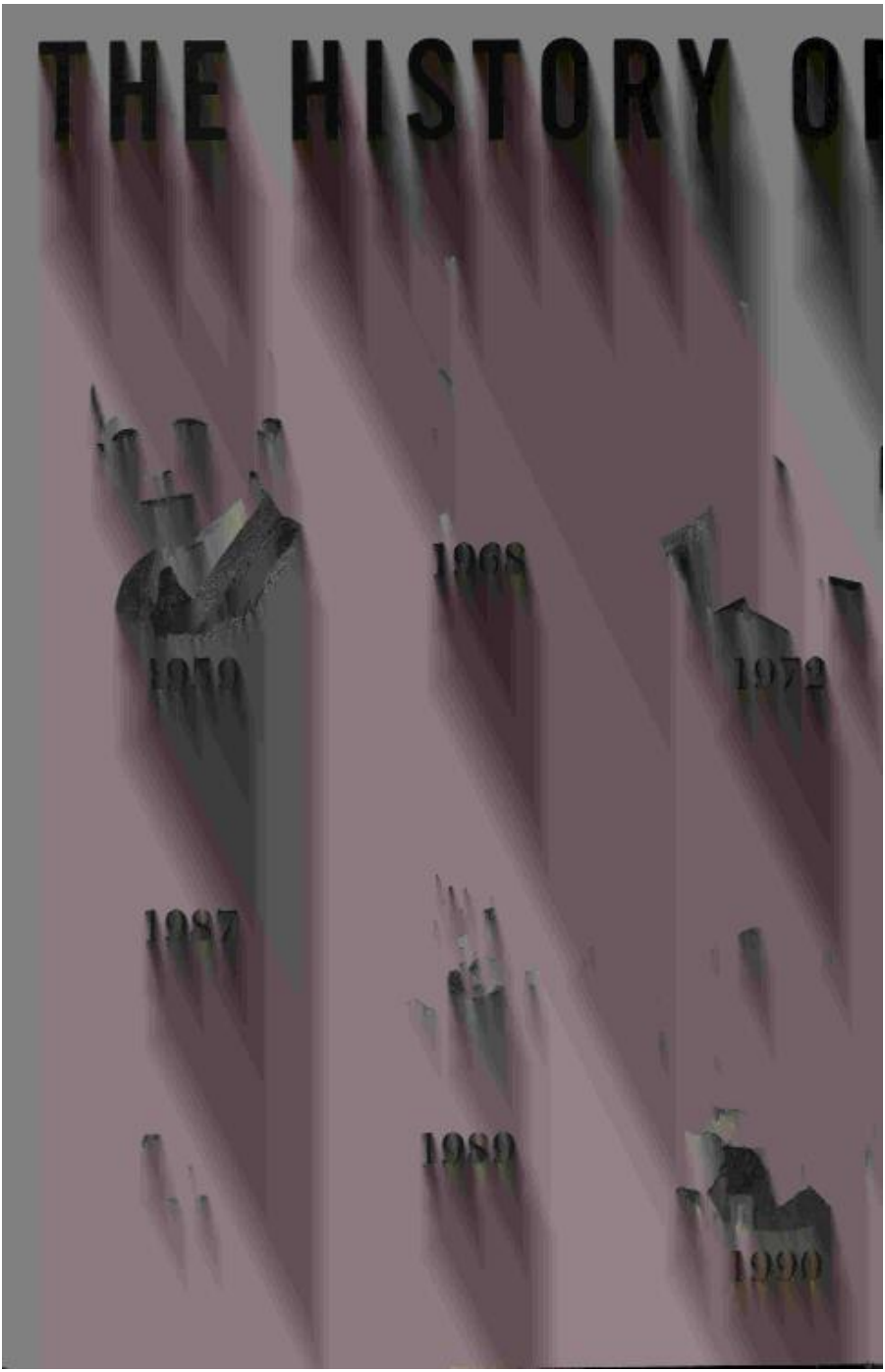
1972

1987

1989

1990

THE HISTORY OF



HOWARD'S HAIR

1980

1981

1986

1991

1993

1995

HOWARD'S HAIR

1980

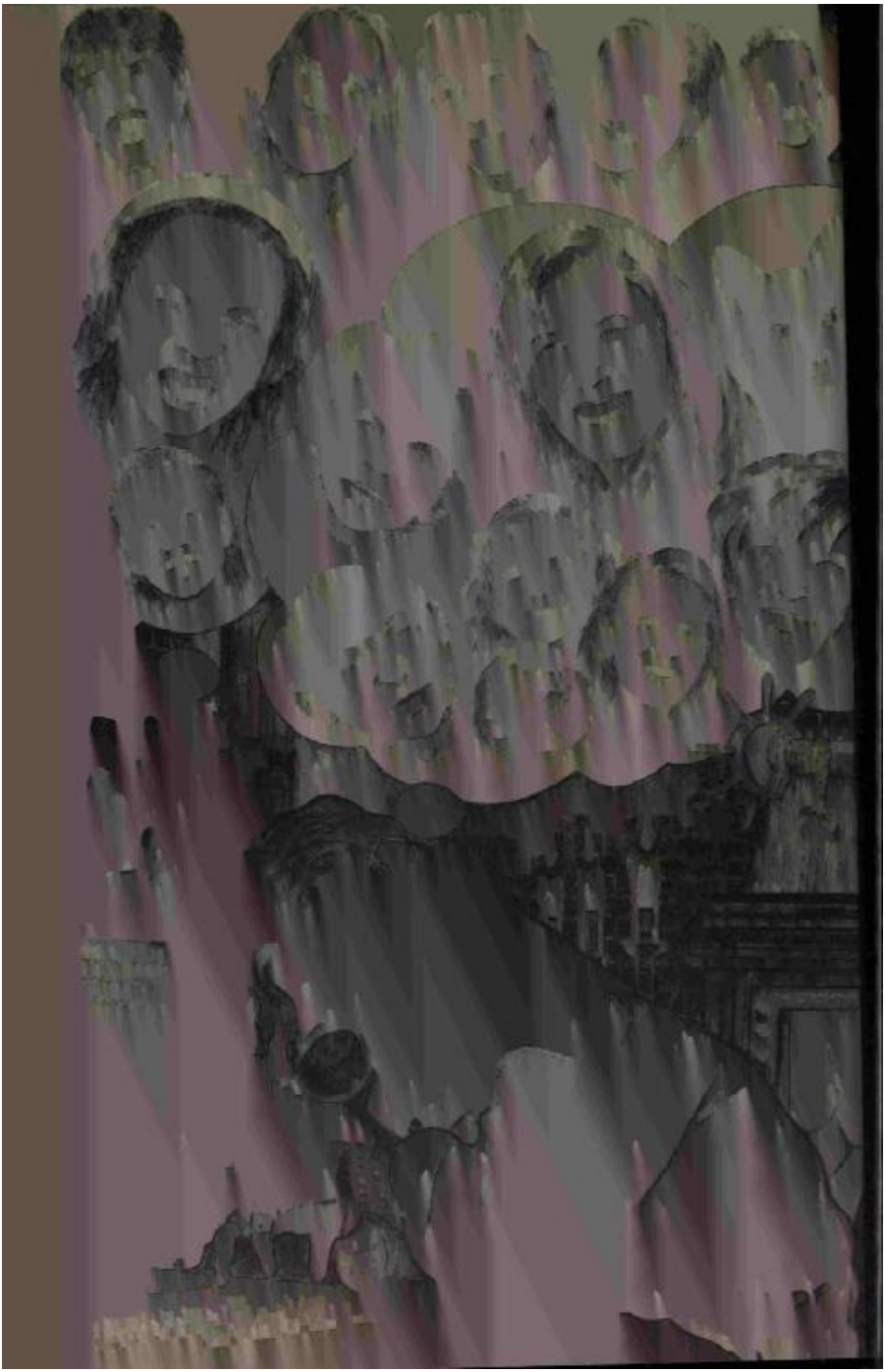
1984

1986

1993

1995

1991



STERN

THE STE PONDEROSA

ROMEO STERN, PAMELA ANDERSON, AND THE VENTAS

"[illegible]

—Alison Stern, September 9, [illegible]

Alison wrote my daily questions; the song was each time. She would [illegible] **I get paid** to be the life of the party, [illegible]

When someone [illegible] the chorus, I gave [illegible] **real farts**. [illegible] **SHE CAN'T HEAR MY JOKES ANYWAY.**

[illegible]

[illegible] I'll [illegible] the [illegible] hour with a little [illegible] further.

[illegible] **get the fuck out of there.** [illegible]

CIRCUS MONKEY

[illegible] **nothing** [illegible] **YOUR ALL TWINKLE SOFTLY**

[illegible] **I AM SAD WHEN THE SUN WHICH I TAKE A SHOWER**

[illegible]

[illegible] Kanopski [illegible] Kanopski [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"I have never [illegible] Alison, [illegible] the baby."

"Do you [illegible]?" she [illegible] to me.

"Have [illegible]?" [illegible] "[illegible] the [illegible] a sex. [illegible] a lesbian person, that [illegible] people. [illegible] people [illegible]. You [illegible] I [illegible] lesbian [illegible]?"

[illegible] the word "lesbian" [illegible] "I have [illegible] TALKING [illegible] lesbians [illegible]," [illegible]

"You must be exhausted from spanking lesbians all morning," [illegible]

[illegible] "[illegible] TV [illegible] *Why [illegible] I [illegible] a friend to the woman who invented the sweater with a mini-TV in the [illegible] disc jockey.*"

[illegible]

[illegible]

■ *EVERY WOMAN'S WORST NIGHTMARE*

[illegible] **WELL, I PRETEND TO PREPARE.**

[illegible] TV. [illegible] Alison [illegible] "[illegible] TV. I'm [illegible] for my show."

[illegible]

"I have work to do and I need to call my agent, Alison. I told you to leave before you left the house."

"The housekeeper leaves," she whines back at me.

"Have a nice day." I call her, "Alison, I care if the housekeeper is sick. Have a better present! Have fewer fucking pumps! Have enough sense to pretend to assist you. Now, call my agent. I swear to fucking God, if I wake up to the housekeeper's dog pissing all over my floors, I will be fucking very pissed."

Everyone recognizes my tone, the word "fuck" and she I know I'm serious. "Fine! I'M GOING, I'm going now! I'm going to work."

"You must be exhausted from spanking lesbians all morning." [illegible]

Well, hell no. I mean, I'm [illegible] "fucking" [illegible] FY, don't [illegible] [illegible] *FYI, you know I would be fired by Mr. Freeman if he knew. He [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] these jackets?*

I [illegible] [illegible] the back [illegible] shoulders.

Hello, [illegible]. Nothing like [illegible] [illegible]

MR. EVERY WOMAN'S WORST NIGHTMARE

[illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Look, I need time just to watch TV, read newspapers and generally research pop culture.

Yeah, research! I'm not downstairs listening to music for inspiration. I'm downstairs absorbing today's culture to integrate it into my own musical universe. Get the idea?

Alison's other big gripe is that she wants me to go to parties and social events with her. I've explained a million times that I can't go anywhere because I'm a big star and people will stare at me. Of course, I wouldn't go anywhere anyway. It has nothing to do with fame. [illegible] **I'M AN INTROVERT. I HAVE EVEN STARTED TO SEE ME SINCE HIGH SCHOOL.**

I hate leaving my house. I'm in it. I'm [illegible] I have an excellent [illegible]. The bottom line is I'm a homebody and I'm totally [illegible] with myself. **I'm a self-centered, selfish prick who's impossible to live with.** In truth, I'm every woman's worst nightmare.

ALISON, *I DON'T NEED TO IMPRESS YOU ANYMORE*

I know you're supposed to be upset and nervous your wife is the opposite. And you're as I'm concerned. I have. I hate [illegible] the laundry. [illegible] **kiss my feet every day** when I walk through [illegible].

Hey, look, I'd like to be [illegible] when I get home, but every available [illegible] of my body is used up. I'm, it's true. I'm Mr. Excitement at work and I'm a dull, boring, tired mess when I get home. But at some point I need to turn off my internal computer and reboot. I need to turn off the pilot light and recharge the engine. I need to [illegible]. I need to [illegible].

"You know what, Alison? ***Think of me as a circus clown.*** Once the makeup comes off, I'm a regular guy."

"When I first met you I fell in love because you were always

Lately, I spend most nights watching TV, and sometimes, only sometimes, I even do paperwork.

Look, *seriously*. I'm not [illegible] trying to punish the entire world. I'm just [illegible] disturbing people's lives by [illegible] a [illegible] *for the whole*.

Another reason I'm going to [illegible] that she wants me to [illegible] and stand events with [illegible]. I've explained a million times [illegible] I don't [illegible] anywhere [illegible] I'm a big [illegible] and people will [illegible] me. Of course, I wouldn't [illegible] anyway. It's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

funny." Alison delivers this line like an actress who has been trained in the same class for twenty years.

"Well, yeah, that's what guys do when they first meet girls. They are funny and witty. **—THEY WANT TO GET LAID.**" I say to her, giving her my friendly, all-me-against-them look. "We've been practicing twenty years—I don't need to impress anybody."

I'm not sick at all. I'm a great fucking husband and provider. I get up every morning at four-fucking-fifteen, make breakfast, take Brad's crazy hairy mutt for a walk, get the kids ready, drive them to the school, and then go to work for eight hours. Then I come home and do it all over again. **Yeah, guy farts matter out of my ass** and I don't make my wife or anyone else pick them up. I don't even make them smell them. I don't even make them look at them. I don't even make them look at them. I don't even make them look at them.

She wants me to work, and then come home and be funny and sweet and tanned. Long Island humor doesn't mix well with tanning. Tanning outdoors and in our spare bedroom. Why are we so in love? Because we're married and married people are miserable. Because I'm pretty sure I'm miserable, too.

I don't know, maybe it's menopause. Long Island moms hold tanning, sleep-eating, hoarding and underwater porn for **HOT FLASHES**. Hot flashes are the only reason all kinds of housewives change. We believe our entire world is changing and we want to stop it from happening. **I'd rather take a dick in my ass** than accept that. Dick in my ass, and I'm pretty sure the kids can make it through puberty and get jobs.

WHAT IF . . .

I sometimes wonder what it would be like to be single. Not that I would ever leave Alison. No, I'm sure we'd be miserable in divorce court, and I'd end up with a wife who wants me around every weekend. Actually, **I'M WAY TOO IN LOVE WITH HER TO BE MY MOMMY**. [illegible] that sound, but it's true! Alison is [illegible] Brad's son, but I don't get mad at her when he

[illegible]

What if I was suddenly very rich?

"Would you marry me?" Alistair the ex asks me.

"Alistair, dear, sweet, I would marry most of my exes, including women, in wedding dresses." Elton rolls his eyes. And I am telling the truth. I would marry most of my exes.

I would marry most of my exes. **I'D BE TOO BUSY FUCKING MY BRAINS OUT** with my exes and assorted others. Maybe, in the interest of variety, I would do a polygamy thing? How long would I need to stay after my boy left? Alistair wants to know. Would I need a month, six months, a year? Fuck that. I'd fly during the day of the honeymoon. I'd bring Ana Karina, the *Brazilian* ex, to the honeymoon, but she's right on Alistair's radar.

When would I start? I would start with a list of eligible females I've met during the radio show. Who is still free? Who is not free? Who is married, the requirements are endless. For the best sex, in ***my miserable horny life*** I would have married a middle-aged [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

do me a favor and blow me

MY FANTASY FUCK LIST

CARDI AIT

I know from work are pretty incredible, Grrrhhhhh, lutenus, Gab

Maybe I'll just lick on the nearest lions and see a lion's off

do me a favor and blow me

MY FANTASY FUCK LIST

CAROL ALT

DIAN PARKINSON

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

PAMELA ANDERSON

MARILYN CHAMBERS

PATTI DAVIS REAGAN

PATTI DAVIS REAGAN

[illegible]

MELISSA RIVERS

[illegible]

BARBI TWINS

[illegible]

[illegible]

NICOLE FOGERTY

[illegible]

TAWNY KITAEN

OCCUPATION: Sex kitten, actress

AVAILABILITY: Single

CHANCE OF SCORING: 75 percent. Seemed interested and gave me the vibe that she wouldn't be nauseated sleeping with me.

NEGATIVE TRAITS: Might have balled O.J.

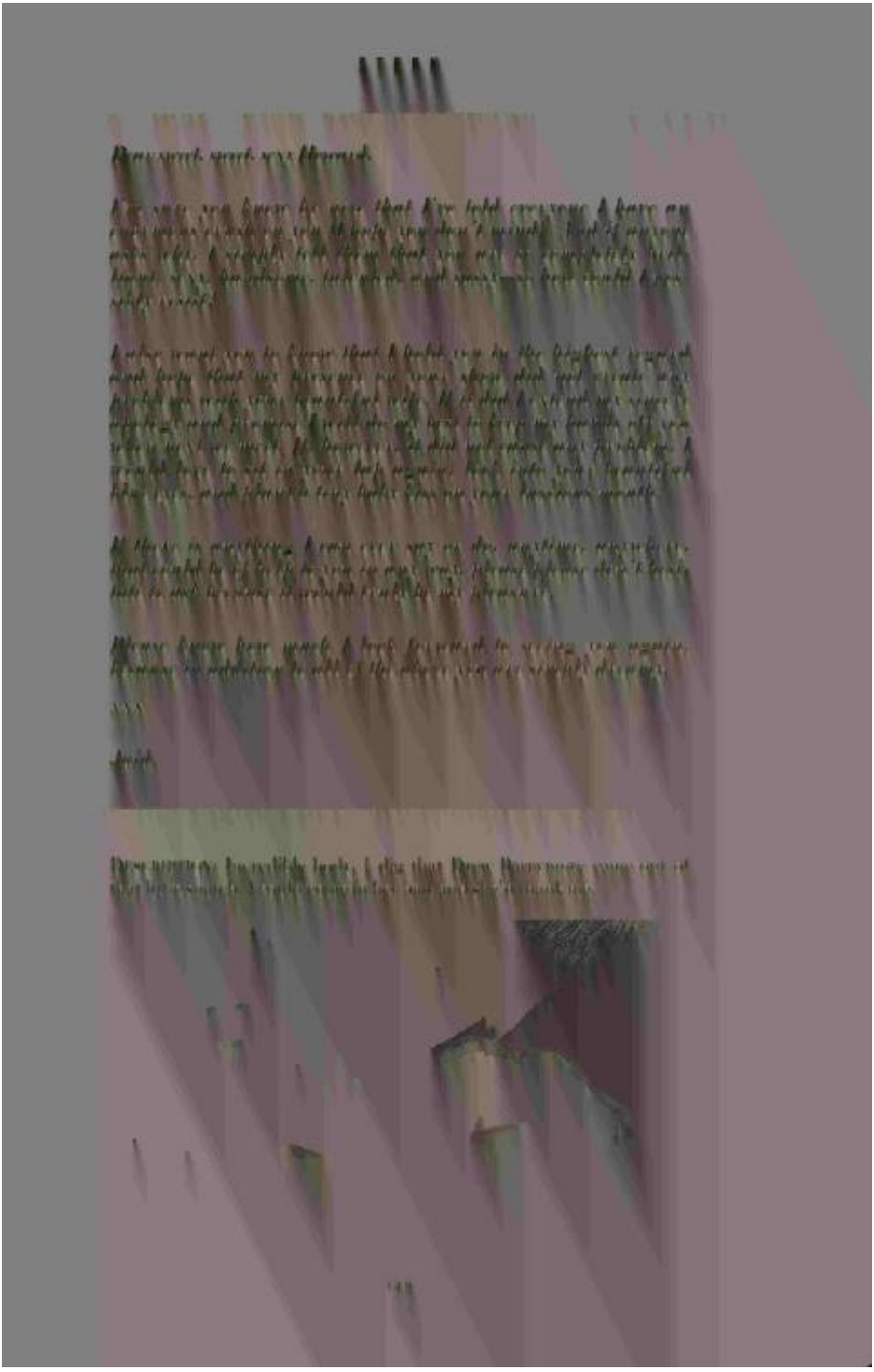
DESCRIPTION: Hot little minky. Would definitely bang her if Alison were dead. Those big cow tits would wrap nicely around my minuscule schlong.

JAID BARRYMORE

OCCUPATION: Drew's mom and *Playboy* model

AVAILABILITY: Single

CHANCE OF SCORING: 100 percent, no questions asked. A sure thing. Made it very clear that she wants to fuck my brains out. In an interview said that next to her daughter I was the most important person in her life. Met this woman once and now I'm the most important person in her life? Definitely wacky. Like that in a woman. Admires me because I had her on the show even though she's no one. Am I her David Koresh or what? I could fuck her and then leave and come back whenever I wanted it again and I think she would be fine with the arrangement. Think I'm exaggerating? Read the letter she sent to me:



GRETCHEN BECKER

[illegible]

TEMPEST

[illegible]

SANDRA BERNHARD

[illegible]

GRETCHEN BECKER

[illegible]

TEMPEST

[illegible]

SANDRA BERNHARD

[illegible]

TULA

[illegible]

LINDA BLAIR

[illegible]

REMARKS

LIBBY PATAKI

[illegible]

AMY LYNN

[illegible]

ELAINE MARX

[illegible]

DANIELLE BRISBOIS

[illegible]

SAVANNAH

[illegible]

GOD, MEN ARE DISGUSTING

[illegible] **my swollen, baby-sized prick** [illegible] *Oh! Ohhhhh! Yes! Mmmmmmmm! That's good.*

[illegible]

[illegible] **DUMB FORTIETH BIRTHDAY PARTY** [illegible]

GOD, MEN ARE DISGUSTING

Look at the [illegible] Fifteen minutes [illegible] hours a day, and I get all [illegible]. Sometimes I get [illegible] the side of my dick gets all sore and [illegible]. I wonder if that is how [illegible] feel [illegible]. They haven't.

Right now, I haven't bathed. My [illegible] is so hot that my [illegible] pulse. I peeled off my pants and I *stole* some [illegible]. As I'm typing, I'm pushing **my swollen, baby-sized prick** against the plastic keyboard. Along the [illegible] glass and I'm rubbing my dick against the sharp, [illegible] keys. I'll just press the side of the head of my dick against the rim of an keycap gently. I feel, man, like I'm going to come. ***Oh! Ohhhhhh! Yes! Mmmmmmmmm! That's good.***

I'm going to get some tissues and wipe it down and get off. I'm going to use my keyboard cover from my office and stuffing cover the entire keyboard over my cock. I'm staring at the ceiling and I'm dazed to come. Gosh, men are disgusting.

Alissa's hanging in the chair.

"Hmmm? Huh? Oh? I mean to talk to you about the party." She's swinging in the air of two hinges.

"Don't forget to take off the gloves."

"Hold on. I'm having a story," I say. "My boss, Jarrod, think quick, I know, I'll call and some dude rapes and leaves a sperm like I'm drowning and then I'll think. I'll make the dude have a cast iron stomach. Then I'll give my company some of my house mechanics. It is awesome even though you can't make the story's flashing. I'll be able to use a dick's [illegible] with another guy. I don't want to be [illegible] with the guy. My house is exploding. I'm making [illegible] pants. Cool, a lacra. I know who Alissa wants to talk to me, she wants to talk about this **DUMB FORTIETH BIRTHDAY PARTY** that she wants to go to. Doesn't she know

[illegible] *Have the fucking party. Just don't bother me with it.*

[illegible]

[illegible] **HOURS.**

[illegible] *I want you to give a speech*

[illegible] **YOU MUST BE PLANNING NO ENDING.**

[illegible] *during it.*

[illegible] **FIRE CIRCUS MONEY.** [illegible] but whatever happens, do not come with me home alone and tell her I'm a *lazy husband* because I was with all my friends.

Now I have [illegible] people, but [illegible] of them. Some of these women [illegible] but they keep a quiet. I don't need to [illegible] and [illegible] one [illegible] of these [illegible] **MONEY BEING IT**

"Are you busy? Parties are dumb," I say, as I open the door. "Why the fuck would I give a bunch of strangers my brain juices?"

"I don't want to hang around a bunch of your friends and then dance lessons aren't my idea of magic to bring me closer to you. ***Have the fucking party. Just don't bother me with it.***"

"I see," Alison expresses. "So I'll meet you in the bedroom with my gallbladder."

Hmm, my pains is here. I wonder if she can't tell. I've been [illegible] **HOURS.**

[illegible] **I want you to give a *speech***

[illegible] **"YOU MUST BE FUCKING NUTS."** [illegible]

"Are you ready to get [illegible] *not doing it.*"

[illegible] **THE CIRCUS MONKEY,** [illegible] ***funny husband*** [illegible]

[illegible]

BACK TO MY PENIS

[illegible]

"Now, where the hell is my penis? Shit! Look at this stupid penis. *Here, look,* where was I? Oh, right. Now I'm on. *Hmmm* yes, so Hmmm and I've never a chance for my eyes now. Now walks in the room wearing a little black dress. Her eyes, full breasts are haunting me. "Honey," she says softly, ***"your mother is on the phone."***

"Now, what the fuck are you talking about?" I think it's Alison hanging on the line.

"Your mother is on the phone, Dickie."

Gone. **My dick is in my hand and now my mother is on the phone.**

I [illegible] my [illegible] and [illegible] on the bedroom.

"What is it, Ma?" I ask.

"You're going to say something nice with it, no [illegible], [illegible]," she says.

Holy shit! Allan called me fucking months and run out on me this! This is fucking crazy. This is

HUSBAND ABUSE!

"Well, I don't care if she Pray, Pressing Column, and the Knight. They are the [illegible] I am not giving [illegible] spaceship or [illegible] Dragon. Don't [illegible] and I don't. Don't [illegible] my daughter. Do [illegible] are your responsibilities.

"Hang, Mom, pick [illegible] of your business. I have no [illegible] to [illegible] anywhere," I say.

"Doctor!" she yells at me like I still live at home. "Where [illegible] you go [illegible] I think [illegible] bigger than [illegible] fun. [illegible] you [illegible] a bottle [illegible] Nice [illegible] me."

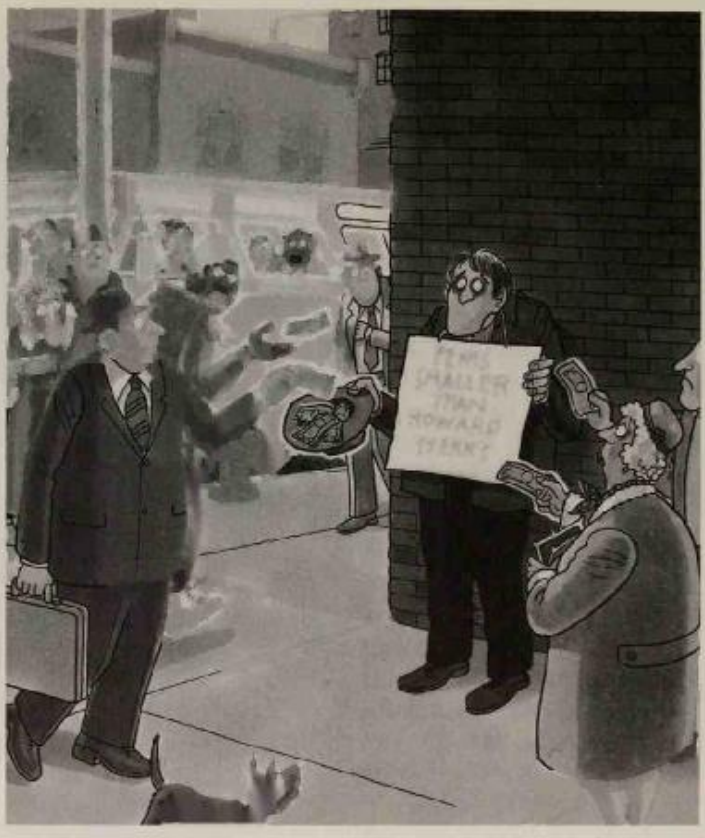
My mother [illegible] for years seemed like hours. My [illegible] was [illegible] [illegible] **Microphallus.** It [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"[illegible] Are you going to make a spare for your [illegible] Hymen? Hymen?"

Hymen, the old hag was getting to me. Maybe I was being a bad boy. Hymen, for I wasn't going for the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Mom, look, I have [illegible] of making the [illegible] I don't [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] I know the right thing to do [illegible]."

"Okay. Hymen, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."



HUSBAND HELL

HUSBAND HELL

And that was that. I started a conversation. Nice, no [illegible] whatever.

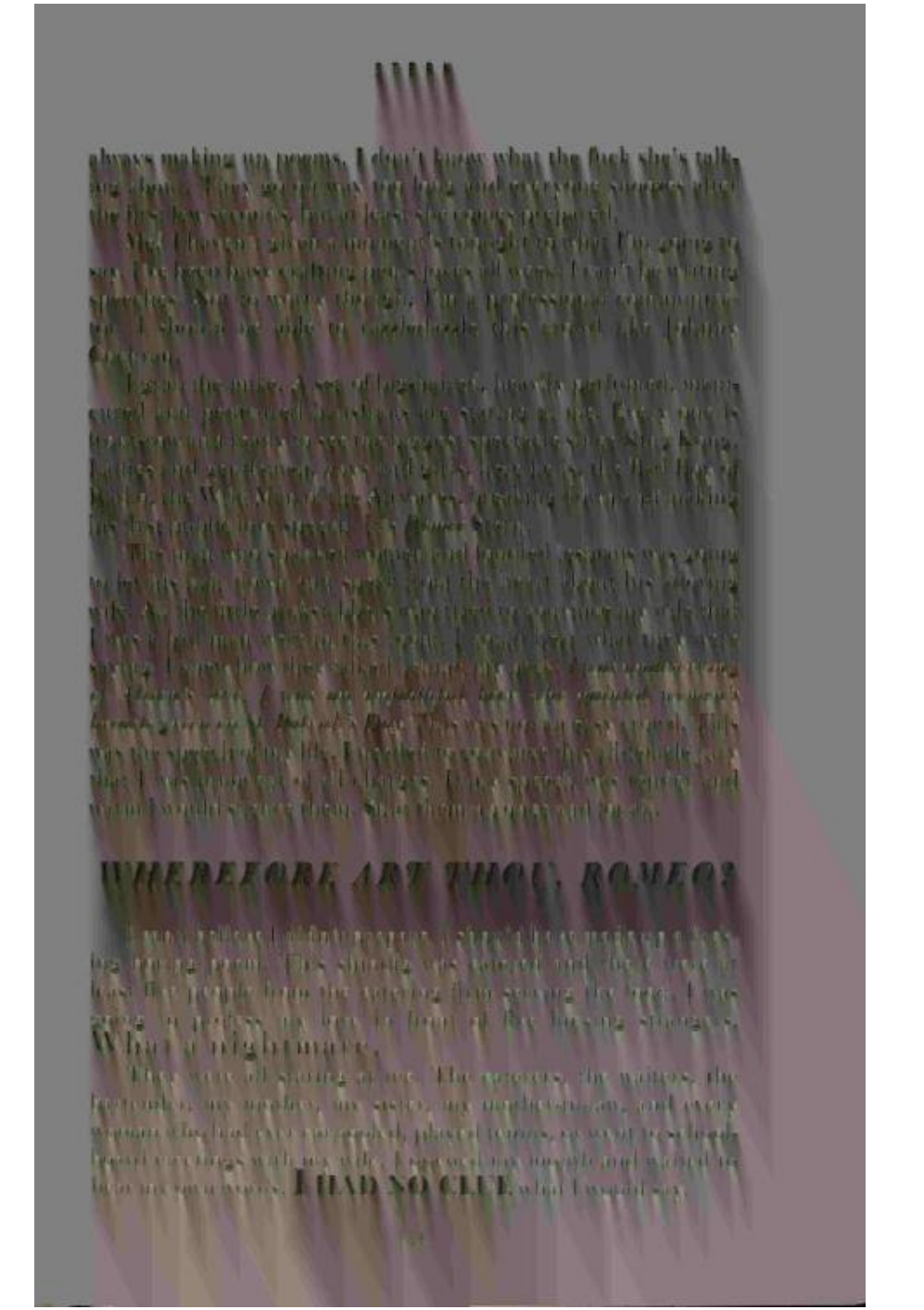
The [illegible] rings and I walk to the bar in a [illegible] [illegible] that [illegible] for evening [illegible] [illegible] Island [illegible] looking over my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] will be big news in the Long Island Gossip Sessions. I'm in [illegible] hell. I walk to [illegible] the room and [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] and drink, but in the back of my mind the [illegible] are [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible]. First, my [illegible] [illegible] guys are not [illegible] a [illegible] that she wants to [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] is

always making the practice. I don't know what the fuck she's talking about. They go on and on and everyone answers after the first four minutes, but at least the menu is prepared.

Mind boggling. [illegible] thought to what I'm going to see. I've been [illegible] people [illegible] work. [illegible] the writing [illegible] through. [illegible] professional [illegible] I should be able to [illegible] like Johnny [illegible].

I grab the menu. A wave of [illegible] hands [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] King Kong. [illegible] the [illegible] Bay of [illegible] the [illegible] Sea of the [illegible] [illegible] down and making [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



always making up poems. I don't know what the fuck she's talking about. Then another was just [illegible] and everyone started clap the first few seconds before at least she stopped speaking.

Mrs. Thorpe [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Ladies," I began uneasily. They were watching my mouth form the words. I was feeling very awkward. If I looked like [illegible] I was [illegible] I would look like [illegible] this [illegible].

"Ladies, [illegible] I would like to tell a story."

My wife was in shock. The [illegible] were in shock. **I was in shock.** *When you [illegible] with that?* [illegible] "[illegible] I thought it might be fun [illegible]."

What a great time [illegible] Mozart's poem in a [illegible] stage name. When I [illegible] I did see the [illegible] ***My mother-in-law was vomiting*** [illegible]

"[illegible] *[illegible]* [illegible]"

The [illegible] were singing. [illegible] The [illegible] with the [illegible] music. They were laughing. I was [illegible] the [illegible]

"*[illegible] life is just a dream.*"

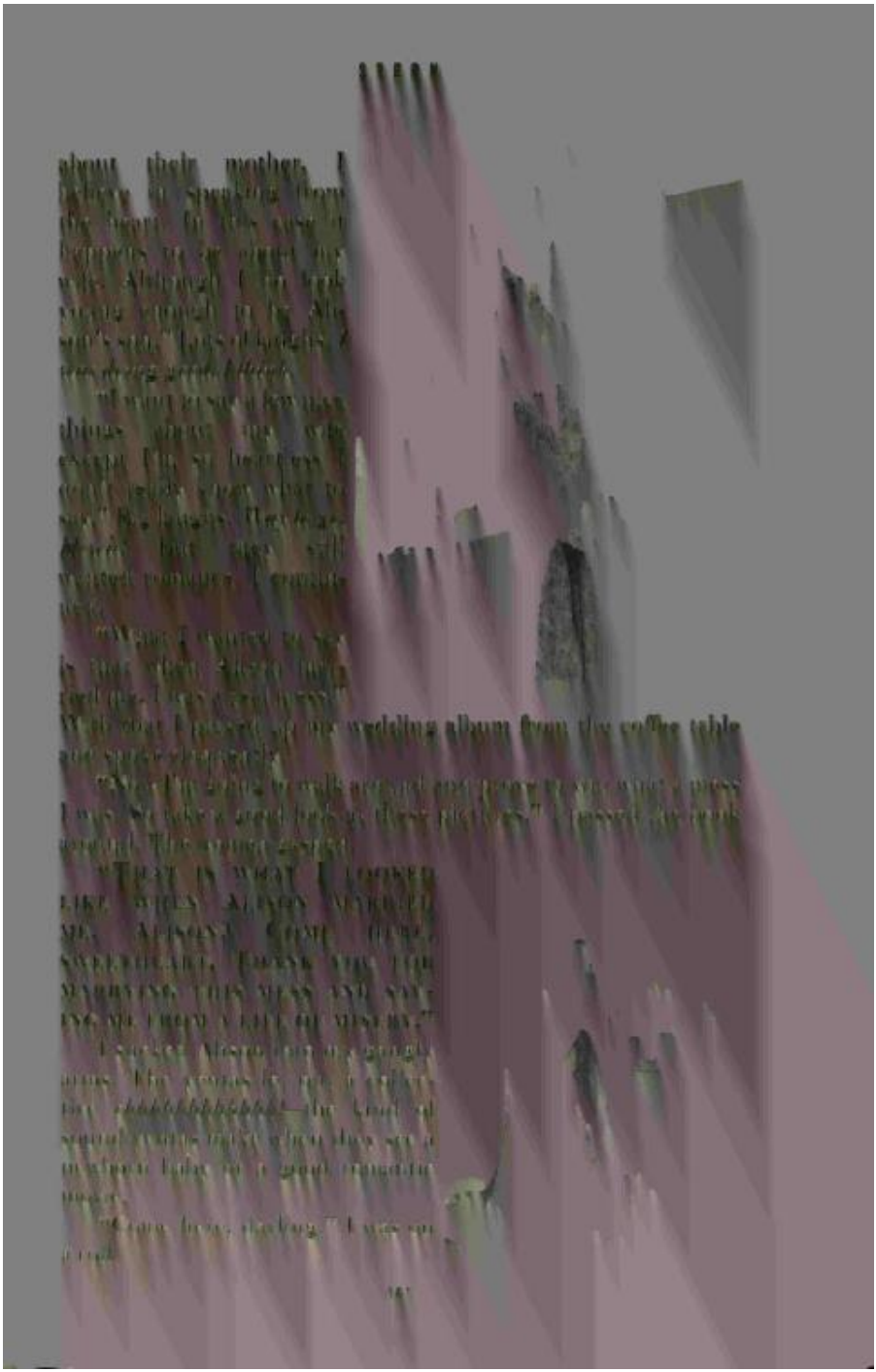
I was [illegible] I could tell a joke, but that wasn't what [illegible] anything [illegible].

After the song [illegible] the ladies were [illegible] the [illegible]. What [illegible] I don't [illegible] [illegible] life. The [illegible] was silent. I began [illegible] speech.

[illegible] of all, I was [illegible] with [illegible] [illegible] Mozart [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] like a [illegible] of [illegible] and [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible]," I said.

The [illegible] Mozart [illegible] with this [illegible] I [illegible] *A [illegible] a [illegible]. A [illegible].*

"[illegible] and John [illegible] really [illegible] anything [illegible] the [illegible]



Then [illegible] me with an [illegible] to [illegible] of them. ***Take that, yentas.*** Tells me you [illegible] my wife [illegible] about what a [illegible] husband I am, you [illegible]. Now I was a hero. My wife was glowing. I was [illegible] the yentas what they were for. Like being my [illegible]. I concluded: "I want to be a [illegible] the [illegible] man [illegible]."

A little while [illegible] the yentas [illegible]. That's good. More [illegible], good. The [illegible] I would [illegible] [illegible]. I wondered what I was [illegible] [illegible].

It was [illegible] [illegible]. For [illegible] she was [illegible] for me [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible]. I'm [illegible] the type of person [illegible] [illegible].

Still [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. More [illegible]. I [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]..."

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

REWARD

Then I made out with my wife in front of them. ***Take that, ventas.*** Let's say she gave me a blowjob right on cam, while a bunch of strangers watched. I am, sir, an hustler. Now I am a lover. My wife was glorious. I was getting the reunion sex they promised. Chandler was hyperventilating. I mentioned "shower fortitude." Missouri is taking the best years of my life."

"Little girls." The crowd laughed. "That's good! Mary Laughlin, good." The crowd wasn't going for it really. I was beginning to get a sense of it.

"I want to thank Missouri for everything she gave, did for me and gave to me. Thanks, if you look at me, I'm on the cusp of proud sex, most of the things I've."

"Stop fucking humans. Gets them on your side." Mary laughs. I was getting the crowd on my side. Time to deliver a banger.

"Missouri is a great sex. And she gave me the gift . . . "

("Kiss it!" I heard a shaky scream. I was a lightning.

"I gave my love to a beautiful chicken together and my heart to the man that I love. I love her sex and the time we had. I want to produce my heart to have all of sex." Laughter and sporadic cheers from some audience. Chad the crowd.

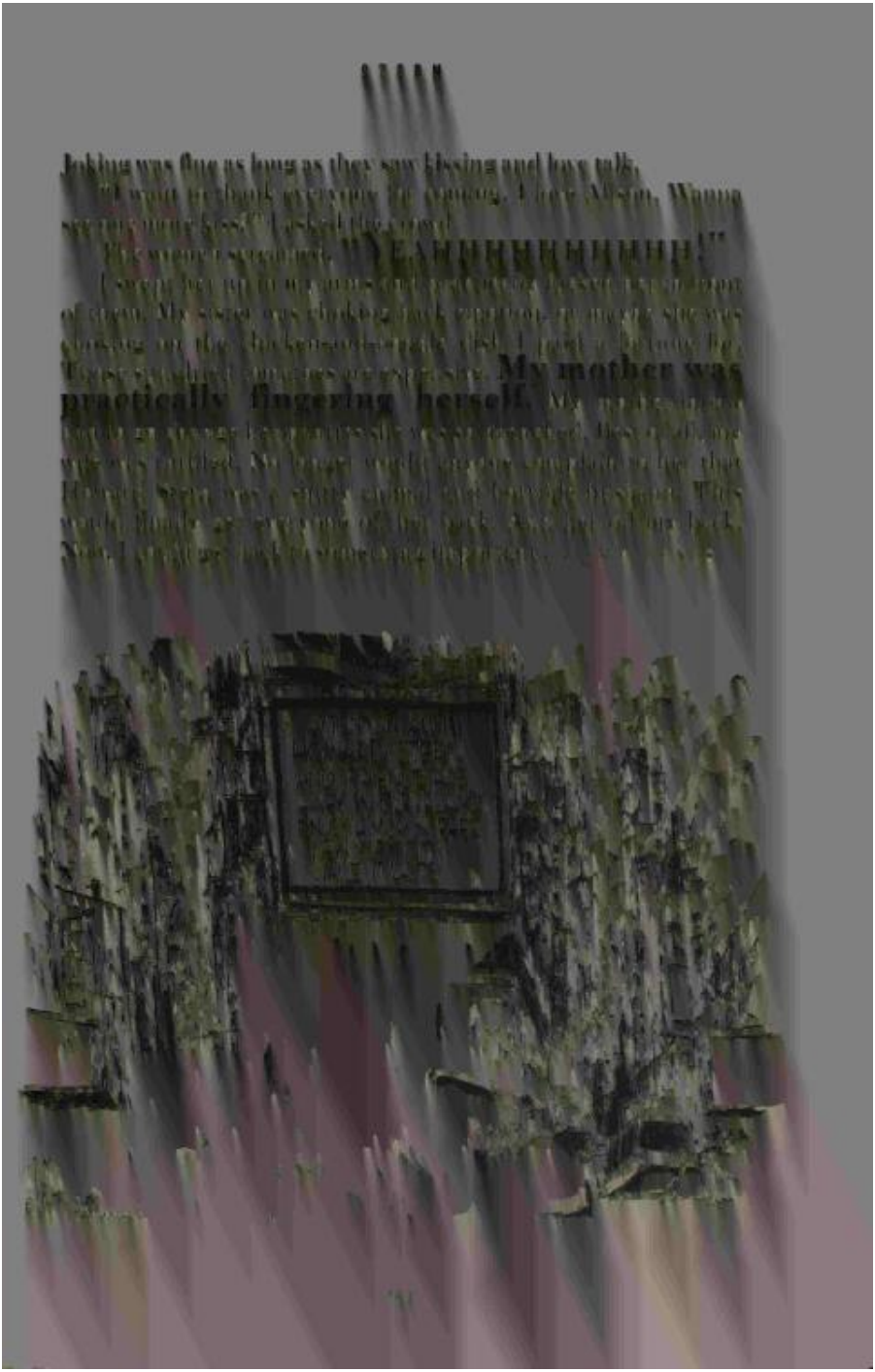
"I love sex. Missouri. Happy birthday, bitches."

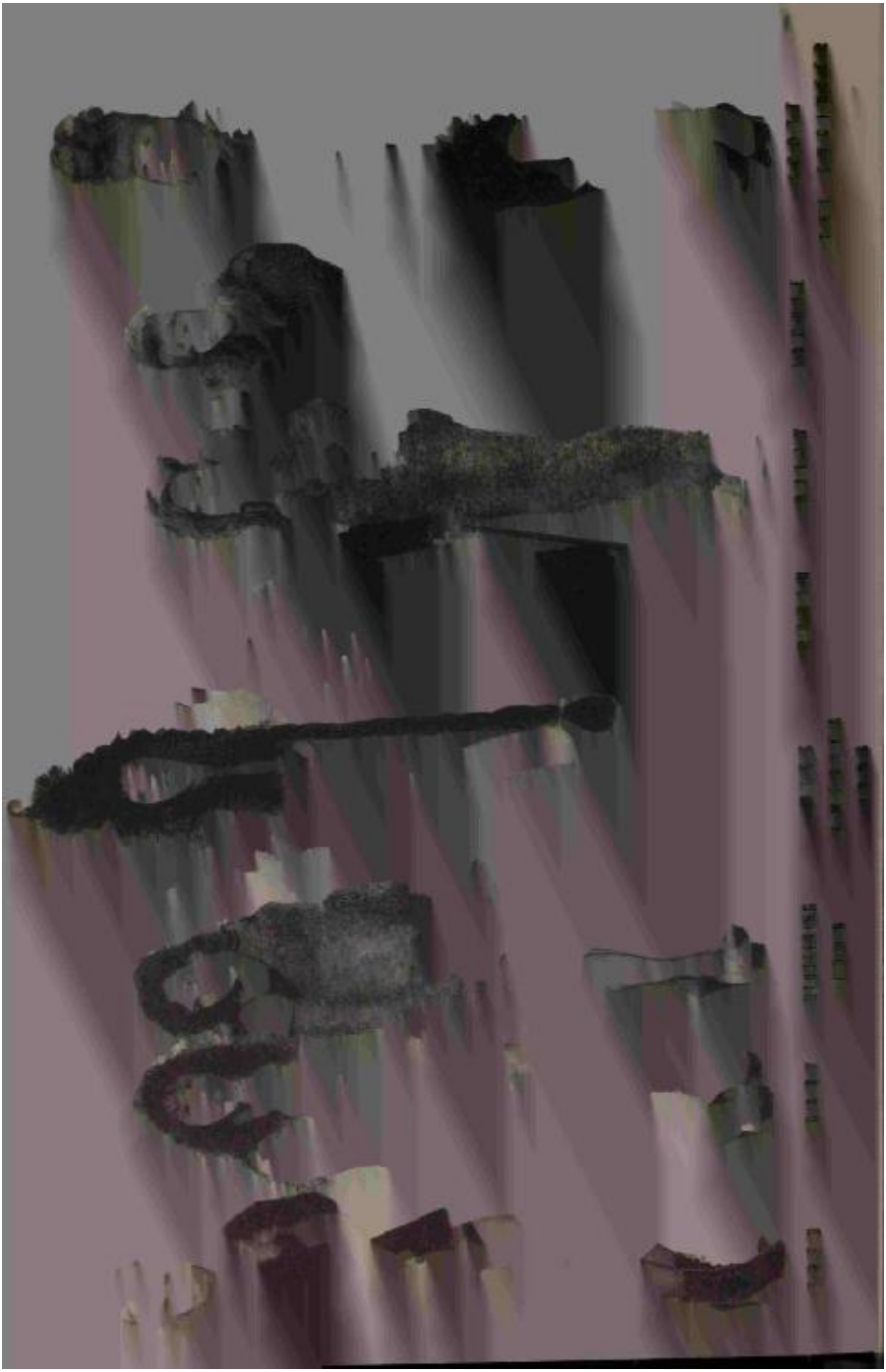
And with that I swept her out my arms and made out with her again. Missouri played it beautifully. She acted surprised to **THE SPEECH THAT SHE YELLED AT ME TO DO.** She then hugged me and I saw Lynn, Chad, Chandler, Mary, the crowd, which I was making all sorts of faces at. All that mattered was . . . ***THE VENTAS.***

Everyone was [illegible] the crowd was going. It was only my mother. My ex-boyfriend. I saw Mary Laughlin. It was all sex . . . ***disgusting.*** It was not back in the place where [illegible] I [illegible] and said: "Mrs. Green. Missouri was that sex's boyfriend. We'll take the [illegible] sex sex at a [illegible]. Mary's again and I want [illegible] sex and look sex. I don't want to get involved in anything happening."

The crowd was [illegible] that. Anything else mattered. The kissing and the sex talk was what they wanted to see and hear.

AND TOXIC FRE





MY SECOND FAMILY

COOKIE PUSS, HITLER YOUTH, TIT JOBS, AND THE POTATO

Do you understand the constant pressure I'm under? I'm giving speeches, jerking off into toilets, and spending day and night thinking about my radio show. I'm responsible for a growing media empire that demands my constant attention, and I have to hold my home life together on top of that. How is it that a guy who got into radio because he wanted to be a kid the rest of his life ended up being responsible for so many people?

I'm a ***married guy***, with ***three kids***, ***a cat***, ***a hamster***, a radio career, books, an agent, a publicist, ***a small penis***, and a movie that starts shooting as soon as this book comes out. And on top of all of that, I have an even bigger responsibility: I have a *second family*. No, not like Johnny Cochran. I don't have a white broad doing me and a love child on the side. No, I have a **radio** family. A ragtag group of performers, each with an individual set of insecurities, problems, and troubles.

[illegible] STEPPED HALF HER TITS OFF [illegible]

[illegible] cheap few [illegible]

ROBIN QUIVERS, *QUEEN OF ALL MEDIA*

[illegible] *slavelike* [illegible]

[illegible] **LOBBED HALF HER TITS OFF** [illegible] **cheap Jew** [illegible] **FLYPAPER** [illegible]

ROBIN QUIVERS, *QUEEN OF ALL MEDIA*

[illegible] ***slavelike*** [illegible]

"HOWARD, HOWARD!"

the word [illegible] of my mouth [illegible] the beautiful Robin Quinney. I knew that [illegible] was [illegible] the beautiful professional. No doubt she is ready to do the [illegible] right thing. She is [illegible] [illegible] flowers [illegible] [illegible] Grade to be Laurel [illegible] Kenny Aldridge [illegible] Somerset [illegible] Vancouver.

"Yes, Howard?" [illegible] [illegible]

"I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"HOWARD, HOWARD!" Ahhhh,

the sorry, sorry of my heart, [illegible] by [illegible] the horrified Bride. Dodge's. I know, this condition [illegible] is a very [illegible] professional. No doubt, she is ready for the [illegible] night's *attack*. She is ready to [illegible] with me. Ready to perform [illegible] by [illegible] on Harry. Marry me on Friday, my Sweetness! Marry!

"Yes, Bridie," I murmured [illegible]. Life was sweet.

"Please [illegible]," Bridie said, her [illegible] **ANGRY** "I have a [illegible] are you."

"Yes." This stunned [illegible], I [illegible] tell she [illegible] ready for [illegible]. I didn't want [illegible] Bridie [illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible].

"[illegible] have [illegible], I think [illegible] a very [illegible]," Bridie said [illegible].

COUGH. This is [illegible]. Suddenly I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Bridie is [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **She's dis-useing stuff in her head.** [illegible] ***mental illness.***

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ***"I really don't think that you have observed my birthday properly. I think it's irresponsible and not right for you to say that you have, when you haven't."***

[illegible]

Boring right now than preparing for this psychological [illegible].

"Hello, how did I hurt you?" I asked, [illegible] to know.

"Well," Helen said. "I've been discussing this in my own head."

What **She's discussing stuff in her head.** [illegible] ***mental illness***

[illegible]

[illegible] **SHE WAS MUTTERING MUCH CRAZIER THAN SHE ADMITTED.**

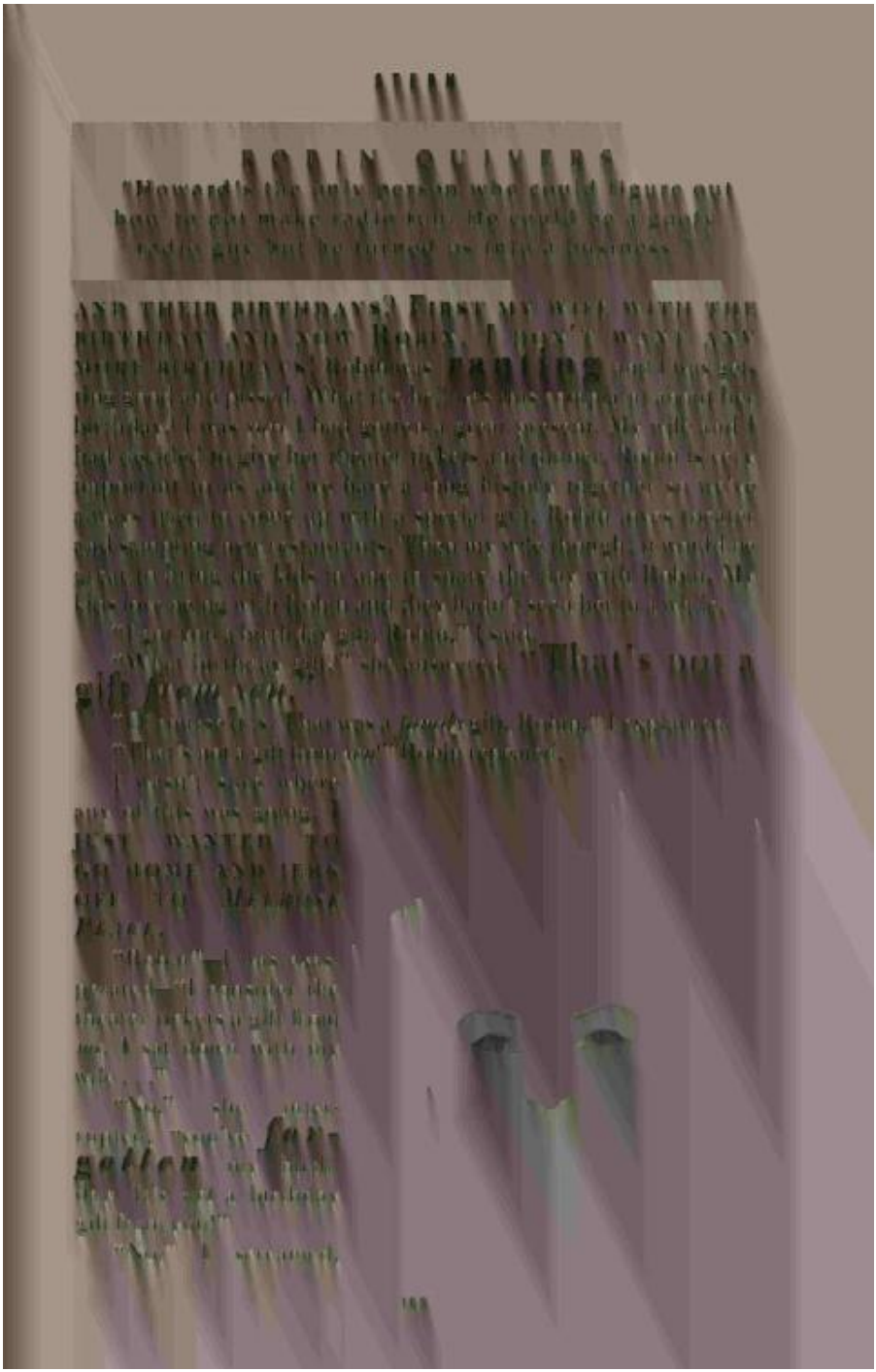
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ***"I really don't think that you have observed my birthday properly. I think it's irresponsible and not right for you to say that you have, when you haven't."***

[illegible] **WHAT'S WITH THESE WOMEN**



ROBIN QUIVERS

"Howard is the only person who could figure out how to get me to sing. He could be a goofy nasty guy but he turned us into a business."

AND THEIR BIRTHDAYS? FIRST MY WIFE WITH THE BIRTHDAY AND NEW BABY. I DON'T WANT ANY OTHER BIRTHDAYS. Bedtime **FAMILIES** and days go by. What is the [illegible] Lots and lots of guys, good people. My wife and I [illegible] but Quiver takes [illegible] Howard is a [illegible] and we have a long history together. So we've [illegible] with a special girl. Robin [illegible] [illegible]. When my wife thought, it would be [illegible] the kids [illegible] the day with Robin. My kids love [illegible] and she doesn't [illegible] [illegible].

"I am [illegible] girl, Robin," I said.

"What is [illegible]?" she [illegible]. "That's not a gift from you."

"I guess [illegible]. That was a *powerful* [illegible]."

"That's [illegible] now?" Robin [illegible].

I wasn't sure where [illegible] was going. I JUST WANTED TO GO HOME AND TELL [illegible] MARRIAGE.

"Well," I [illegible] [illegible] "I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] wife and I planned it together."

"No, sweetie," Robin [illegible] followed.

Oh [illegible], what the fuck was she talking about?

"YOU HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH IT!" Robin said.

"*Yes, I did*," [illegible]

[illegible] I didn't want the audience to think Robin and [illegible] the responsible powerhouse we [illegible] to be. This was [illegible]

In the Beginning

[illegible] was the first show I was [illegible] up with Robin in Washington. I know I [illegible] the first time I ever talked to her on the phone. [illegible] a [illegible] show. She was [illegible] the backgrounds [illegible] and she could carry a conversation. I was [illegible] with the best person in the business, and I knew I had found [illegible] first impression.

I [illegible] Washington where I [illegible] WNBC. I [illegible] and [illegible] Robin. [illegible] IT ESCALATED TO WAR.

[illegible] Robin [illegible] I [illegible] on the [illegible] and [illegible] into [illegible] New York [illegible] "YOU FUCKING RACIST MOTHERFUCKING HINKY ASSHOLE . . . [illegible] I had [illegible] Robin [illegible] I [illegible] the back of the [illegible] I [illegible] because she was [illegible] the show [illegible] The show [illegible] Robin [illegible] and [illegible]

Sure enough, [illegible] NBC [illegible] they hired Robin. [illegible] I called her [illegible] and we had a conversation that cleared the air. [illegible]

my wife and I planned it *together*."

"Not possible!" Redon exclaimed.

Oh brother, what the fuck was she talking about?

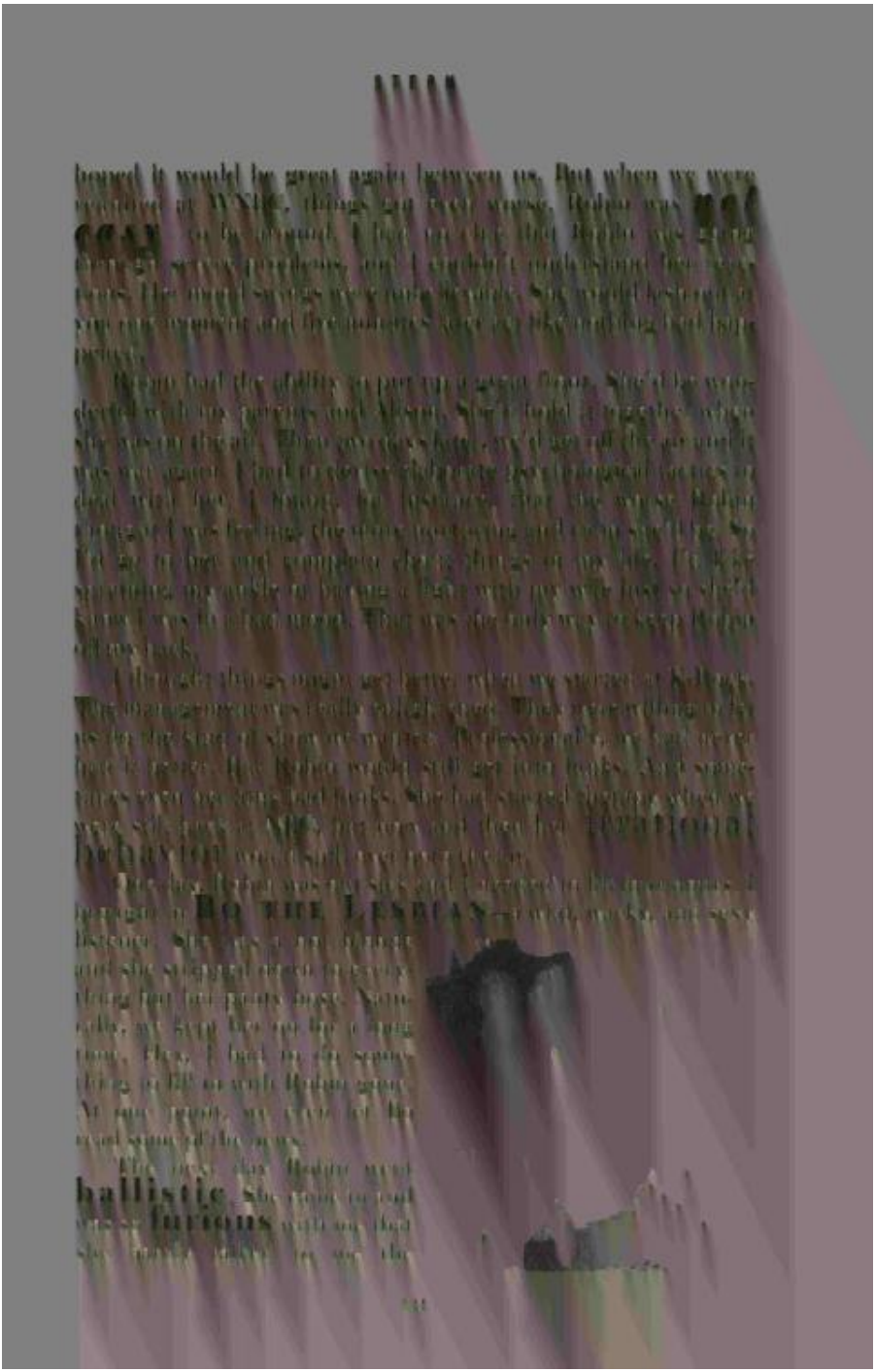
"YOU HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH IT!" Redon said.

"*Yes. I did.*" Hannah said.

Here we went again. I didn't want the audience to think Redon and I were and she unpredictable provocateur we'd in reality. This was unbearable.

In the Beginning

I was thrilled when I was first overhearing over Redon in Washington. I knew I was getting the best gig I ever scored in life on the phone. Within seconds, it sounded like a radio show. She was interesting, she has opinions, and she understands a very, very, very,



[illegible] **anger** was provoked by the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

whole show. I thought some of her **anger** was generated by the good treatment my god-brother Robin received from the [illegible] of the [illegible] opportunity, [illegible] by my [illegible] [illegible]. Robin was my [illegible]. How [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

After [illegible] the school [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I knew I had to go to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Robin. It wasn't just my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **an equal opportunity abuser**. For example, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Robin. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **screaming**. It was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] I AM NOT OFFENDED THAT YOU DIDN'T GET ME ANYTHING FOR MY BIRTHDAY?"

[illegible] "YOU ARE GETTING THANKS FOR YOUR BIRTHDAY FROM MY FAMILY—A SHORT TIME THE TOWN. I MADE TO HEAR THEIR WANT TO EVEN CONTENDS. I GOT YOU . . . A GIFT."

[illegible] *Who do you think paid for it?*

"Alice?" [illegible]

"No!" [illegible] "Alice [illegible] [illegible]

"Alice?" [illegible] "[illegible]"

"[illegible]"

"[illegible]"

"I know [illegible]" [illegible] said. "[illegible]"

[illegible] Alice [illegible] [illegible] Alice [illegible] [illegible] Family, my wife's mother's [illegible] Columbia University [illegible] good [illegible]

"Robbie, I am so touched," Alice said.

"Don't be touched" Robbie said. "I didn't say anything about me."

"Thanks for not getting me a gift. It's okay, though. I am not offended. **I AM NOT OFFENDED THAT YOU DIDN'T GET ME ANYTHING FOR MY BIRTHDAY.**"

She [illegible] and [illegible]. She [illegible] us [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Not to mention the whole point," Alison explained calmly. "We've [illegible] sex. We decided that this is what we would get you. Doesn't [illegible] and on the night of it?"

"Excuse me, she comes in [illegible] dinner," Robin said. "Who's going with [illegible]?" she asked. "[illegible] the girls. That's the 'we'."

"I did [illegible] for your birthday, Robin," I protested, for [illegible] to be the [illegible] time. "Why can't you understand that?"

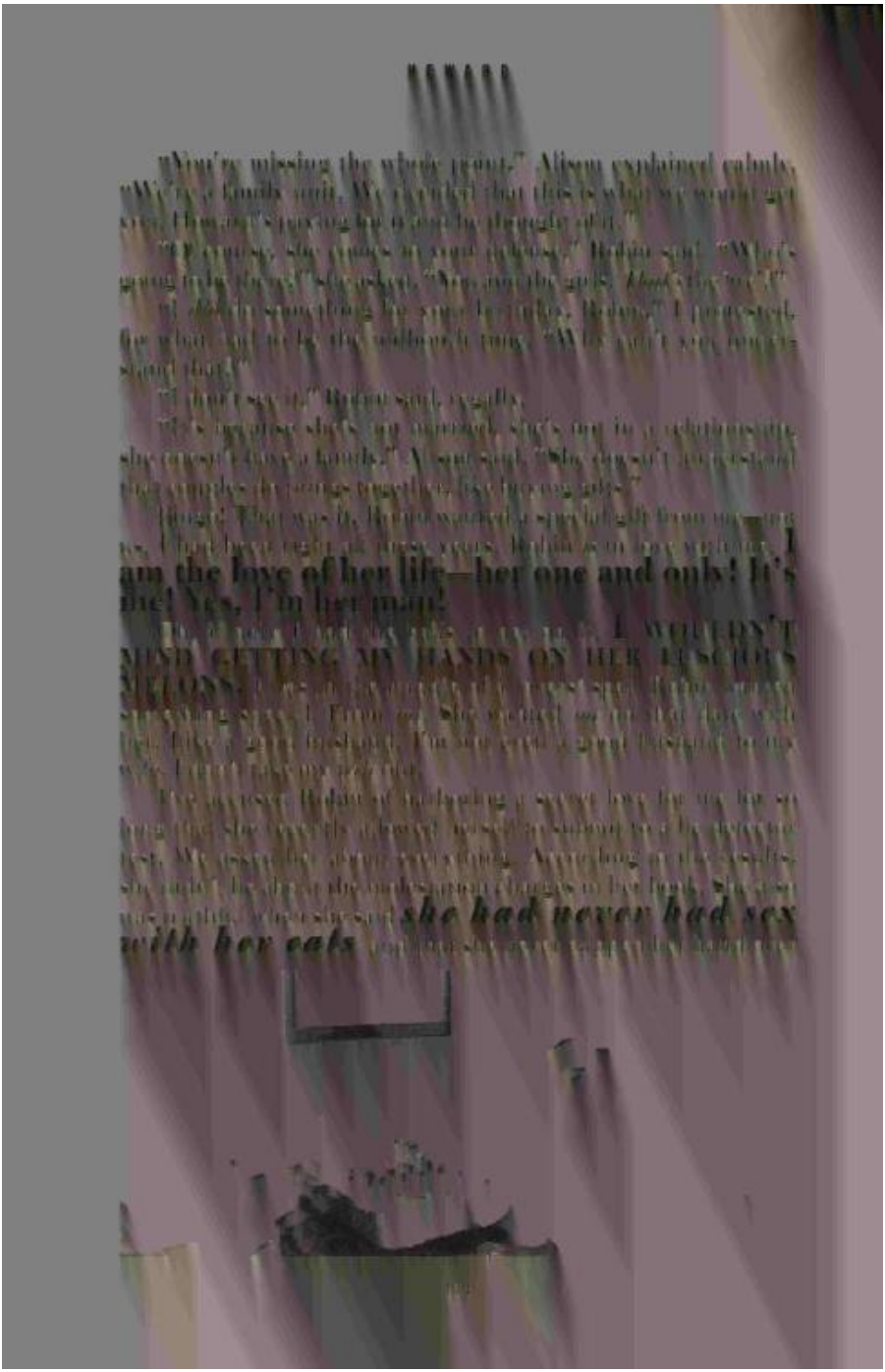
"I don't [illegible]," Robin said [illegible].

"It's [illegible] she's [illegible], she's [illegible] in a [illegible] makeup, she [illegible] a [illegible]," Alison said. "She doesn't understand that [illegible] to [illegible] together, [illegible] girls."

Bingo! Our [illegible] Robin, [illegible] from me [illegible] us, I had been right [illegible] Robin was [illegible] with me. **I am the love of her life – her one and only! It's me! Yes, I'm her man!**

[illegible] I found the [illegible] **I WOULDN'T MIND GETTING MY HANDS ON HER LUSCIOUS MELONS.** [illegible] the middle of a [illegible] Robin wanted [illegible] The [illegible] wanted [illegible] with her. [illegible] a good [illegible] I'm [illegible] a good husband to my wife. I don't [illegible] my wife.

[illegible] Robin [illegible] for us [illegible] that she recently [illegible] to [illegible] time. We [illegible] anything. According to the results, [illegible] ***she had never had sex with her cats*** [illegible]



[illegible] **HOW COULD SHE NOT LOVE ME?**

[illegible]

What happened?

Sanity

[illegible] **WHO KNOW EXPLAIN LOVE WAS FOR A FRIEND?**

[illegible]

"All I know is I'm [illegible] around him when talks about what they're feeling," Robin recalled.

Maybe Robin was right. Of course Robin was right. What did she expect? Boys are boys. And girls aren't anything. Boys don't have emotions. Boys have problems. **WOMEN CARE ABOUT HUMAN FEELINGS. MEN CARE ABOUT PENIS FEELINGS.** It's that simple. Men are problematic and I am the Keeper of Problematic People.

Trouble is, **I love Robin.** [illegible] perfectly fine on the world. It's a mandate. We don't need to look around other to pain—it just happens. It's a perfect relationship. I always laughed when I read stories about trans like Martin and Lewis and Abbott and Costello—how they couldn't get along. All those things had to do was get along, but they fucked it up.

[illegible]

[illegible] **butt, farted, and smelled the noxious fumes. But amazingly,** [illegible] suggested painful when she said that she didn't have sexual [illegible] anymore.

[illegible] **HOW COULD SHE NOT LOVE ME?**

[illegible]

What happened?

Sanity

[illegible] **Who Knew FaFa Phoolay was FaFa Fraud?**

[illegible]

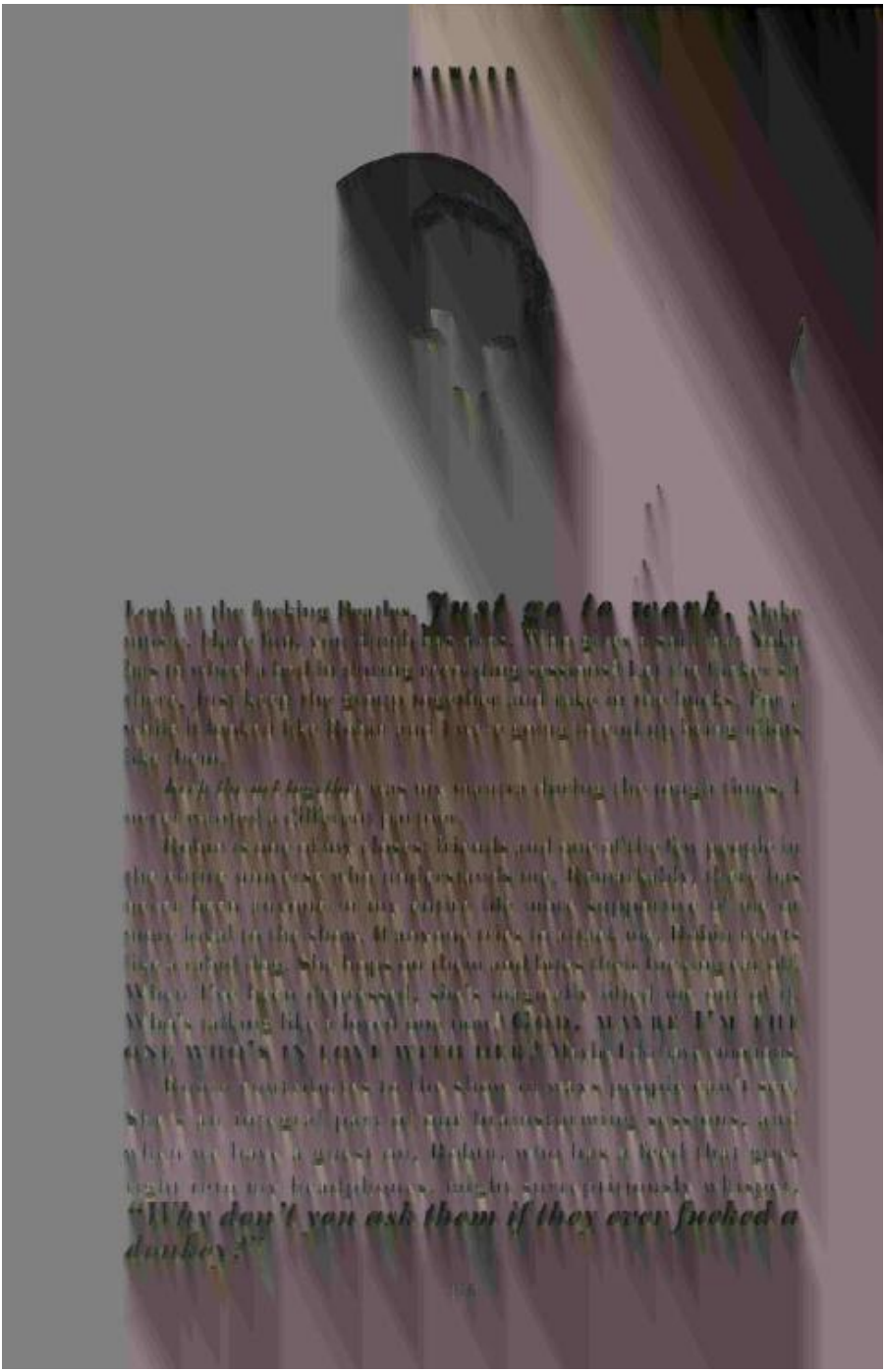
"[illegible]." [illegible]

Maria Hegan was right. [illegible] Hegan was right. What did she expect? [illegible] **WOMEN CARE ABOUT HUMAN FEELINGS, MEN CARE ABOUT HUMAN FEELINGS,** [illegible]

[illegible] **I love Robin.** [illegible]

Just go to work.

"Why don't you ask them if they ever fucked a donkey?"



Look at the fucking Beatles. **Just go to work.** Make money. Have fun, you don't have to be a [illegible] Why guys [illegible] make [illegible] [illegible] everything [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **ROBIN WEDDINGTON THE INTERVIEW** [illegible] Robin [illegible] Robin [illegible] THE LAUGH [illegible] **extremely painful** [illegible] THEY HAD TO REMOVE HER NIPPLES, SCOOP OUT THE TISSUE, AND THEN SEW 'EM BACK UP. HER TITS LOOKED LIKE THE FRANKENSTEIN MONSTER WITH ALL THOSE STITCHES.

Now all she gets to do is allow someone to ***suckle on those babies.*** The uses of Robin's secretary fascinates

THE LAUGH

extremely painful

THEY TEND TO REMOVE THE NIPPLES, SCOOP OUT THE TISSUE, AND THEN SEW EM BACK ON. THEY LOOKED LIKE THE FRANKENSTEIN MONSTER WITH ALL THOSE STITCHES.

suckle on those babies.

[illegible] For years people have been speculating whether Robin is a lesbian. Not true! I know that Robin is straight. If she were a lesbian, she'd be a **FLAMING** lesbian, she'd be [illegible]

I think that Robin's like a [illegible] when it comes to sex. Very [illegible], even when young she was this incredible stage [illegible]. Also she managed a dating [illegible]. Her last steady boyfriend was a Japanese [illegible]. Women. We got high and we all liked him. They dated for a few years. There was New Year's Eve. They went out and then went back to Robin's apartment. Robin [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. They had wild [illegible]. The next morning she prepared a big breakfast. Western breakfast. [illegible] New Year's [illegible] and she said [illegible] Asian guy. He [illegible] "ROBIN'S NAKED ASS WAS THE VERY ASIAN DEMON MAT."

ROBIN CURED

[illegible] "I [illegible] what just happened." I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ugly [illegible] Robin [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **FLAMING** [illegible]

[illegible]

ROBIN'S LIKE A BLACK WIDOW. THAT DEATH IS HER MATE.

ROBIN CURED

[illegible] **ugly** [illegible]

Now I could go home and jerk off.

FRED NORRIS

[illegible] **but Fred manages to disappear.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Why Fred? Why does he act as he does? [illegible] Why does he act in such a peculiar way, in ways unknown to others? Why does the **odd and quiet** Fred get ahead of his competitors? Why is it that out of all the radio personalities in the world he can make it a point to get lost on your show wherever you go?

Well, let me finally get your curiosity satisfied and expose the radio roving mute.

FRED NORRIS

Everything Fred touch was. Everything

THE PROBLEM

—*but Fred managed to disappear.*

odd and quiet

BEE, SHY

One day I was in the backyard of the motel, [illegible] where Fred and I first worked. I was in the [illegible] and I was pressed up against the cold concrete so my one mouth set my [illegible] cock. Fred walked out and [illegible] I [illegible] up. I didn't want him to see [illegible] I was hung like a **PUMPKIN**. I didn't want to be made fun of, so my [illegible] spread to the smallness of my member. Fred took his place in the [illegible], pulling out his ***massive, Latvian, uncircumcised, hillbilly cock.***

[illegible] I [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

pants. Feeling and manipulating my cock and balls he
brought me to full arousal. Alone in [illegible], I was shocked but
[illegible] and I felt a sudden [illegible] in my mouth. Finally,
[illegible] THERE WAS NO SHAME, NO FEAR,
ONLY PLEASURE.

For a year, you haven't. I don't believe you'll be that stupid. I
assume that you would think for one minute that Fred and I are
not [illegible] all man. For God's sake, [illegible] the record. I
stick with Fred. [illegible] **sex guide. [illegible] I assume you**
[illegible]

[illegible] Fred. [illegible] **records. [illegible]**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] *I am, the new douchebag.*

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"We've all grown up [illegible]

[illegible]

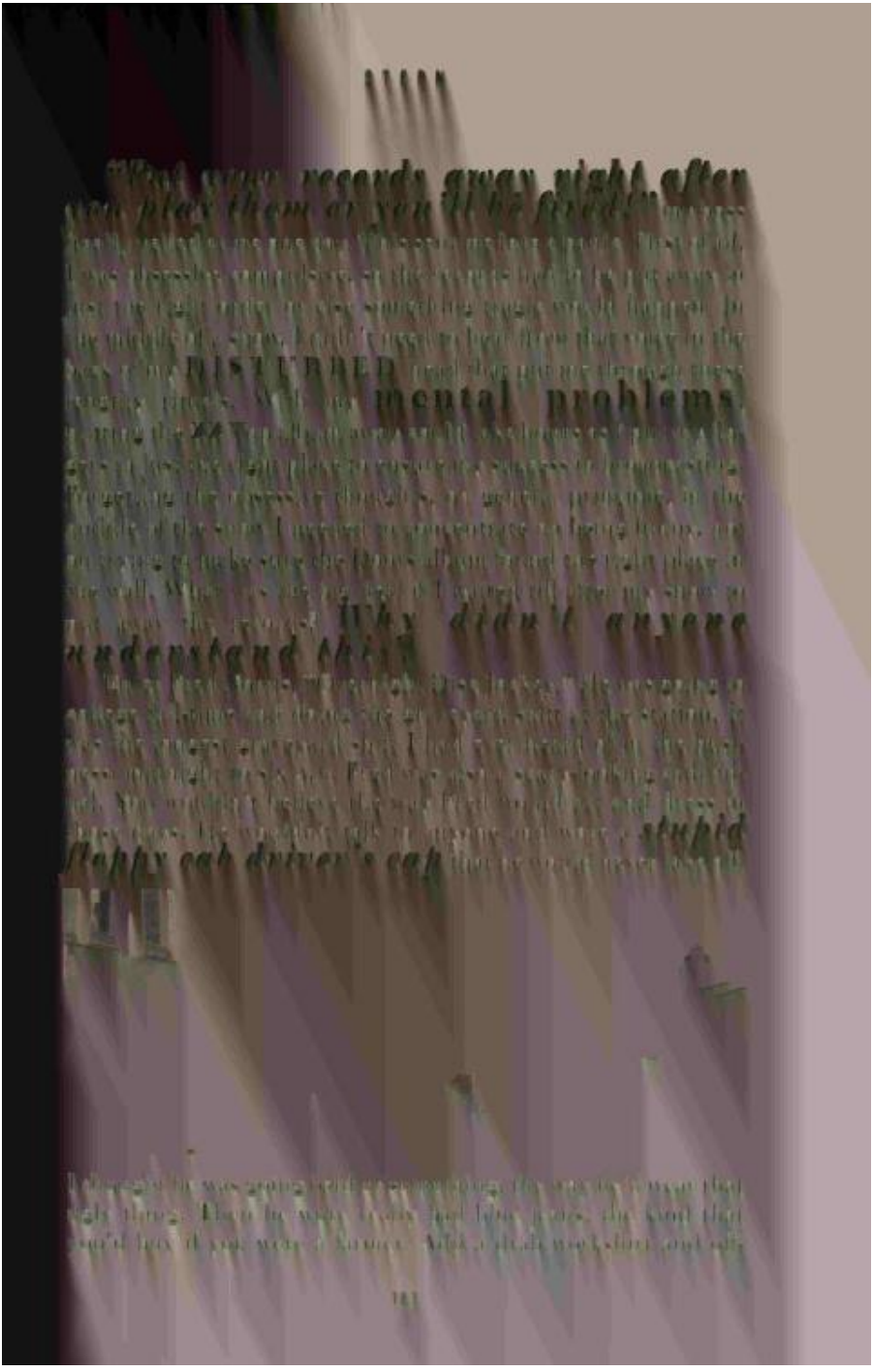
[illegible]

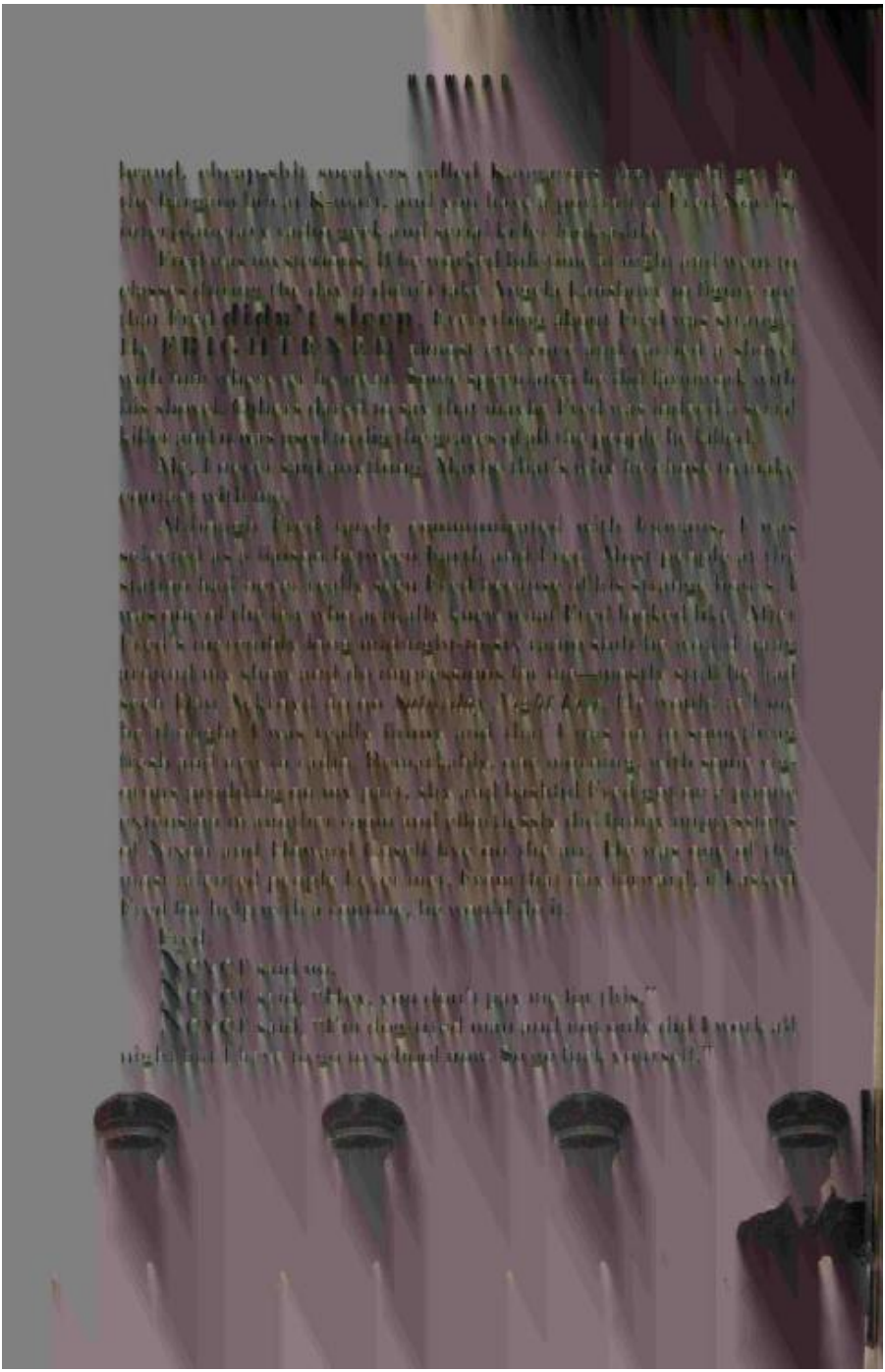
[

"Put your records away right after you play them or you'll be fired!" [illegible] finally yelled at me one day. [illegible] I was [illegible] **DISTURBED** [illegible] **mental problems**, [illegible] ***Why didn't anyone understand this?***

[illegible] ***stupid floppy cab driver's cap*** [illegible]

I thought he was going hold on something, the way he'd wear that ugly thing. Then he wore really bad blue jeans, the kind that you'd buy if you were a farmer. Add a drab workshirt and off-





Never said, after, you make more money than me—why than [illegible]?"

Fred just did it. I was a nobody and he was a guy I barely knew. **And Fred did it.**

[illegible] Fred. [illegible] great and [illegible], but the [illegible] that came from a friend in [illegible] times, [illegible] like me, was that **he helped me with my [illegible]**. *[illegible] mountain of [illegible] blocks I faced.*

Man's best friend

It was the most [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] time [illegible] in the [illegible] [illegible]. In this [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

1. FRED NEEDED HELP OPENING A CHECKING ACCOUNT

[illegible]

2. FRED NEEDS HELP WITH LATINO

[illegible] **without swallowing** [illegible] *Fred helped me save my record.*

3. ONCE FRED PLANTS HIMSELF SOMEWHERE, HE NEEDS HELP LEAVING

[illegible]

"Really?" [illegible]

[illegible]

4. FRED ATE ALL HIS MEALS STANDING UP IN A LITTLE 24-HOUR DELI

[illegible] *he first study my record.*

1. FRED NEEDED HELP OPENING A CHECKING ACCOUNT

2. FRED NEEDS HELP WITH EATING

without swallowing

3. ONCE FRED PLANTS HIMSELF SOMEWHERE, HE NEEDS HELP LEAVING

NO SIGN

"Really?"

4. FRED ATE ALL HIS MEALS STANDING UP IN A LITTLE 24 HOUR DELI

he preferred not to sit.

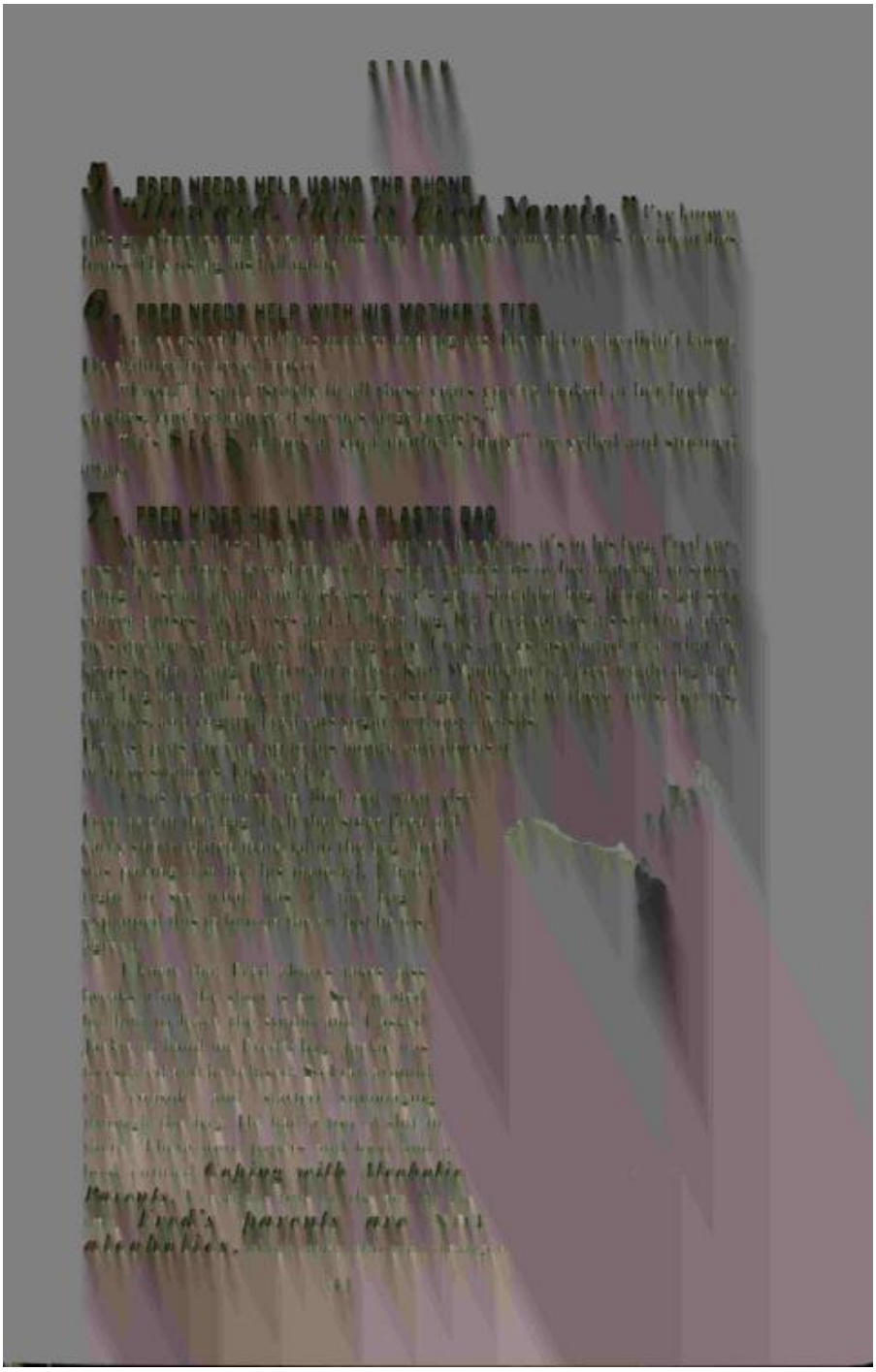
5. [illegible] ME ON THE PHONE

"Howard, this is Fred Norris."

6. [illegible] MOTHER'S [illegible]

7. [illegible] IN A PLAID [illegible]

[illegible] *Coping with Alcoholic Parents.* [illegible] *Fred's parents are* NOT *alcoholics,* [illegible]



5. FRED NEEDS HELP USING THE PHONE

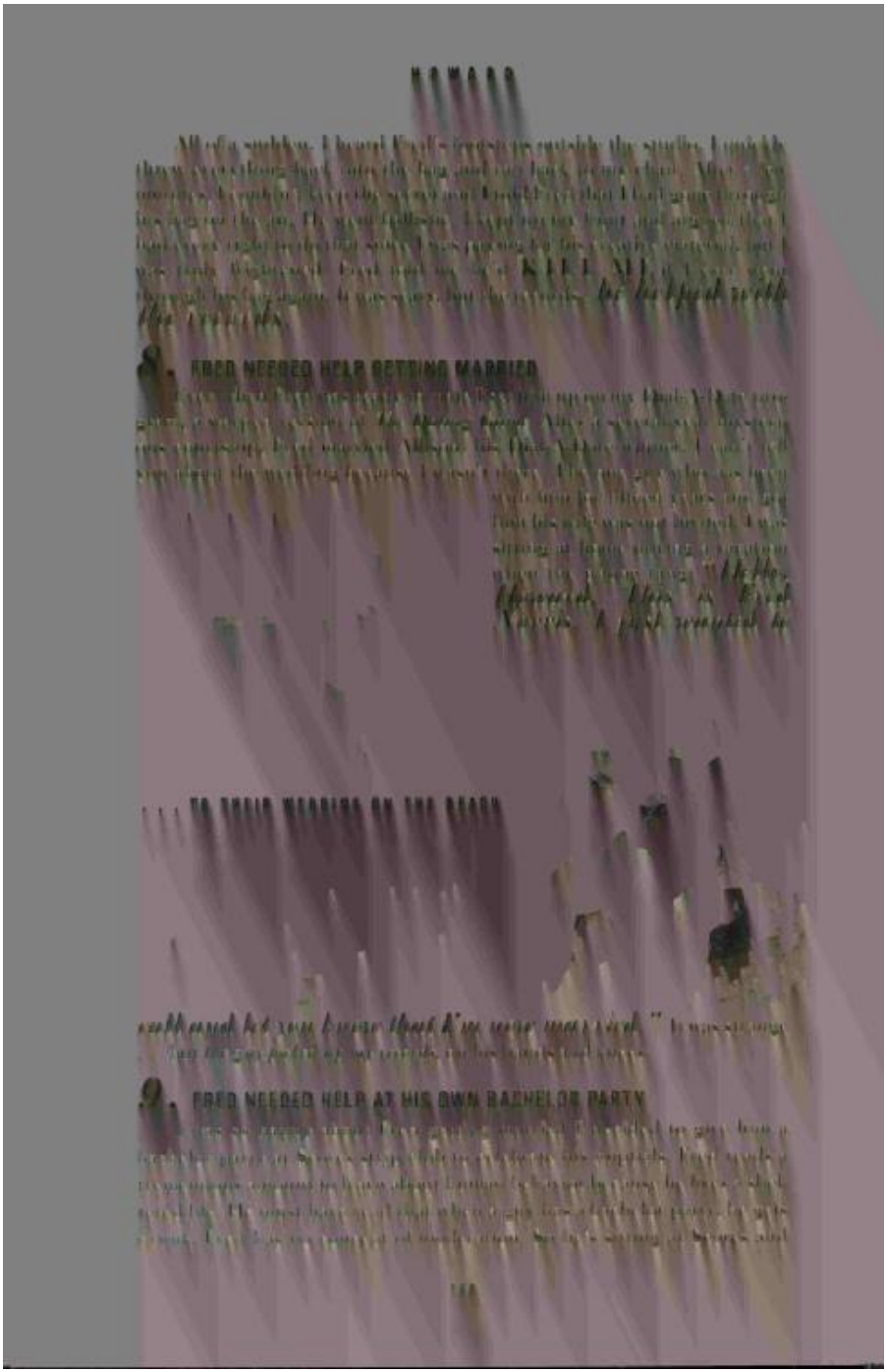
6. FRED NEEDS HELP WITH HIS MOTHER'S FITS

7. FRED HIDES HIS LIFE IN A PLASTIC BAG

Coping with Alcoholic Parents

Fred's parents are still alcoholics.

THEIR FIRST DATE . . .



8. FRED NEEDED HELP GETTING MARRIED

TO THEIR WEDDING ON THE BEACH

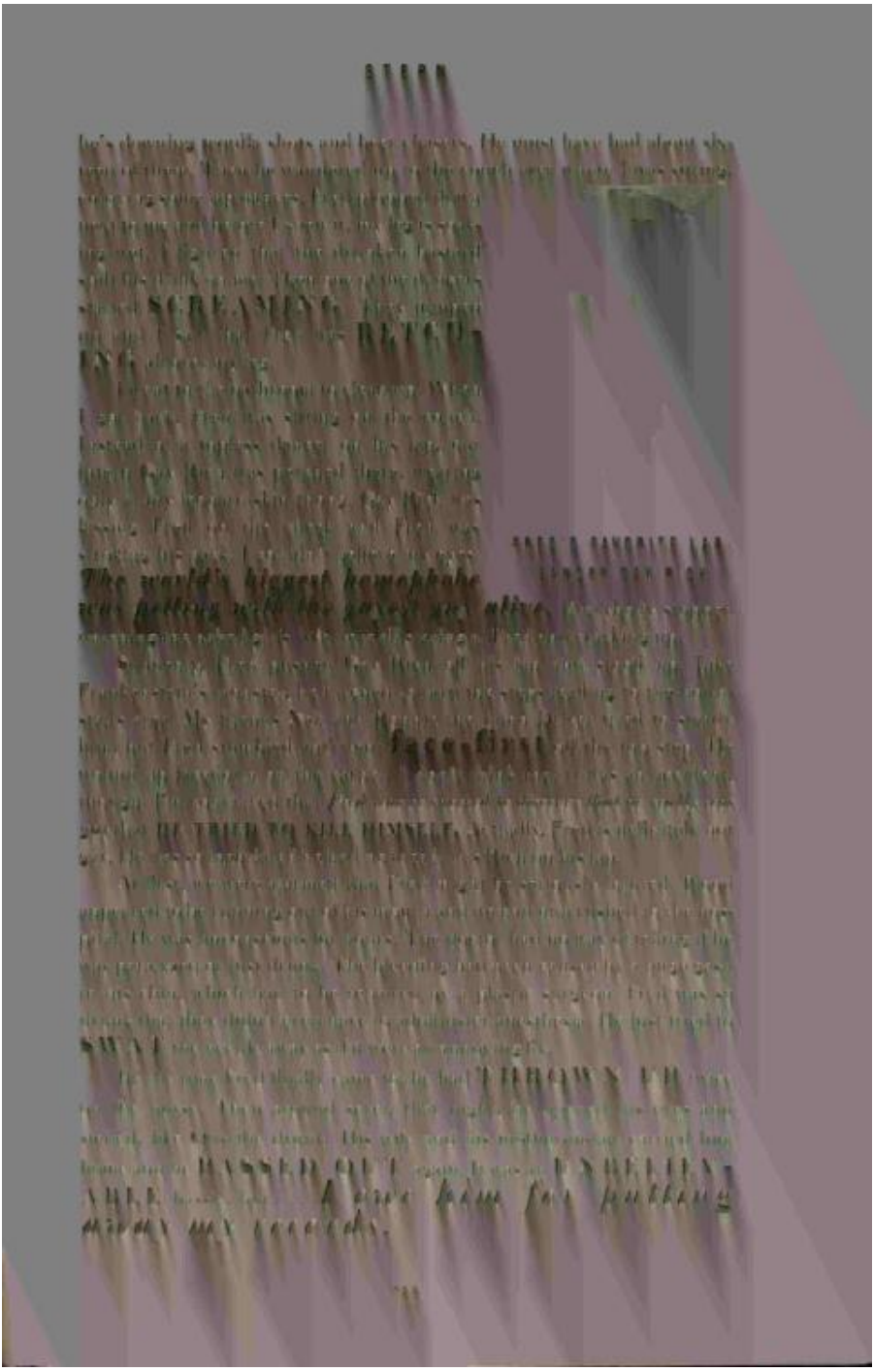
9. FRED NEEDED HELP AT HIS OWN BACHELOR PARTY

THIS IS [illegible] FAV

[illegible] CAT [illegible]

The world's largest homophobe was posing with the parrot you alone.

[illegible] **FACE FIRST** [illegible] **SWAT** [illegible] **THROWN UP** [illegible] **PASSED OUT** [illegible] **UNBELIEVABLE** [illegible] *I sue him for putting away my records.*



FRED, THE SOPHISTICATED RUBE

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] AND THE WEEPER MR. FRED AWAY MY RECORDS.

JACKIE MARTLING

Yuck. Jackie! Puke! Jackie [illegible] Why should I write good stuff about Jackie, when he never supported [illegible] Seriously, Jackie is [illegible] talented and so important to my show as any of the rest of the cast. He is [illegible] talented and [illegible] Let me tell you the good and the bad about my friend and cohort Jackie Martling.

Jackie started working with me back at NBC, on Any

FRED, THE SOPHISTICATED RUBE

I thank God that Fred [illegible] Fred's wife, Allison, for taking him off my hands. She's actually a real great [illegible] for him. And I want to understand that Fred is like a [illegible]. He's like an [illegible] whenever he's with Allison's [illegible]. Fred's getting more [illegible]. He's [illegible] feeling. He's growing himself [illegible]. He's [illegible] Sonny [illegible]. He's [illegible] Alison's [illegible]. Fred's [illegible].

[illegible] back. He's [illegible] telling [illegible] Fred [illegible] he'd just [illegible] Fred [illegible] the [illegible].

"Alright, get the book!" Fred yelled. He [illegible].

It [illegible] [illegible].

"I saw it when I [illegible] with Alexander Bright and it was [illegible] better [illegible]," Fred [illegible]. A few years ago Fred didn't know how to [illegible] with [illegible]. He's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

His main function is to talk behind my back and bad-mouth me to anyone within earshot.

[illegible]

ANNOYING HIGHLIGHTS ABOUT JACKIE

1. WHEN I FIRST HIRED HIM, I TOLD HIM I'LL GIVE HIM AN ONE-TIME OPPORTUNITY THAT HE WAS THE BRAINS BEHIND THE SHOW.

But [illegible] Michael Milkin [illegible] talkers. That was Jackie's [illegible].

2. IN MY NEW HOME WE ARE SHORT, "LIFE FROM THE FELT FORUM." JACKIE RAN ABOUT BRAGGING TELLING TO ANYONE WHO WOULD LISTEN THAT I WAS A CHEAP JEW. JACKIE LIED. I'M NOT A CHEAP JEW. I'M A CONSCIOUS WEALTH JEW.

I hadn't even made the show and I was totally preoccupied with getting through my performance. After the show there was an impromptu gathering in my dressing room. Someone from the promoter's office had brought down a case of champagne and put it out for me.

regular listener of the show knows Jackie is the head writer. He [illegible] throughout the morning and [illegible] [illegible] Jackie's [illegible] at all those things, and I guess [illegible] the wonderful [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ***His main function is to talk behind my back and bad-mouth me to anyone within earshot.***

[illegible] Jackie [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Howard,

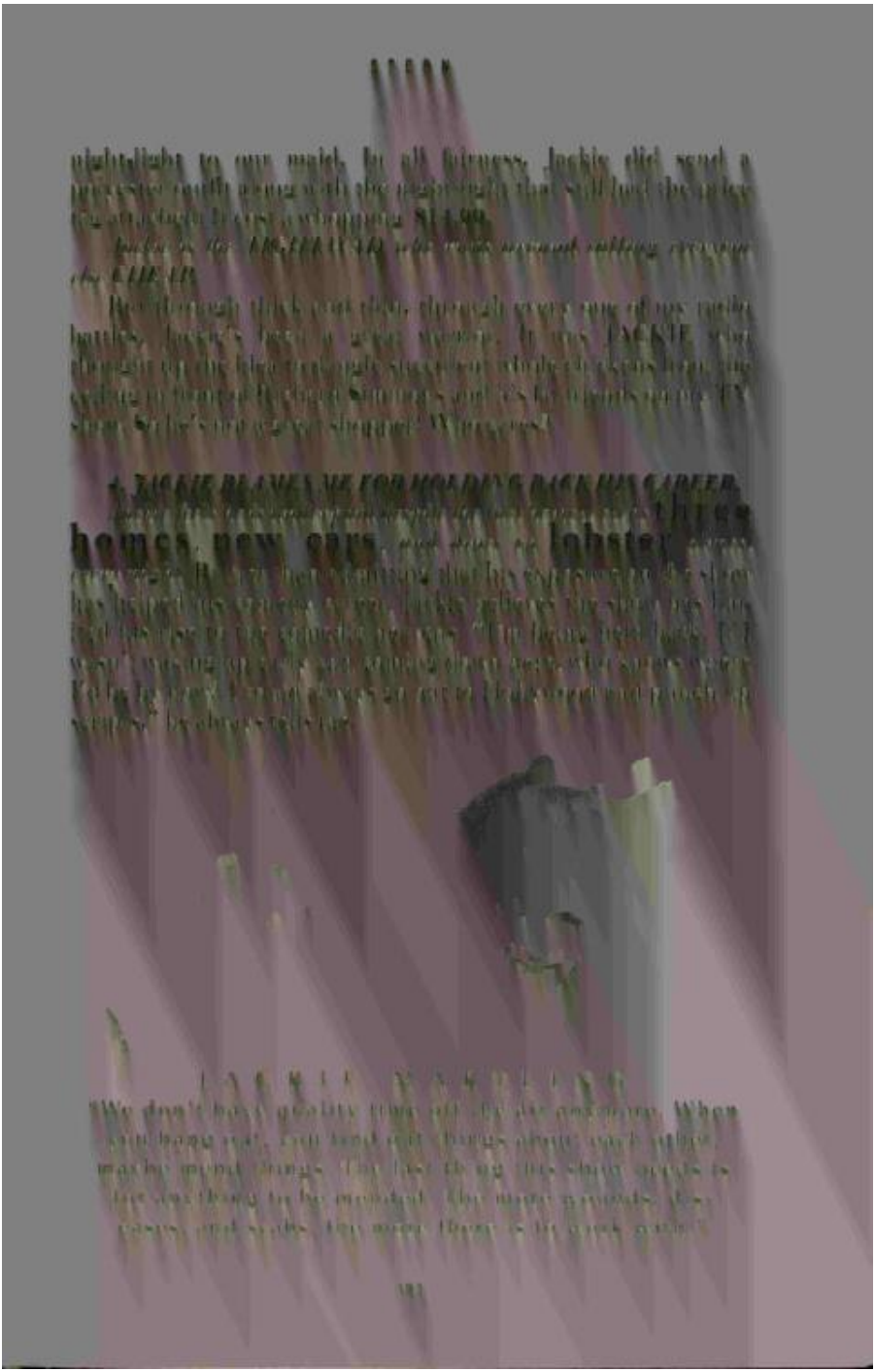
You know Jackie is an Axe Hole, I met him at one of his crummy shows and asking some his stolen goods, he was drunk and stoned. He was trying hard to make me come with him to some sleazy and pretentious place. Unbelievable. Into the shower pulling that nonsense where he was what a doctor and all he was for. Unbelievable! I was so mad. Claiming that she was a big talent. Idiots. I thought this was my cool.

Kimmie is going to write these articles? questions that we know, [illegible] relate to, [illegible] he starts looking [illegible] from a [illegible] at a young [illegible] [illegible] Jackie is hard to [illegible] as [illegible] [illegible] as a [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

I feel so, I'm so [illegible] that I can't get my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] MARTIN

Wouldn't have quality time with the air and score. When you bring out, you and out things alone each other maybe [illegible] things. The last thing this [illegible] needs is for the thing to be [illegible]. The place wounds [illegible] and wings, the [illegible] there is to work with.



A JACKIE BLAMES WE FOR HOLDING BACK HIS CAREER

three homes, new cars, and dinner at lobster

"We don't have anything now all the time. When I am home, I'm tired and I want to do nothing. I want to make more money. The best thing in life is to be rich. The best thing to be rich is to be a movie star. The more popular you have, the more money. The more there is to be rich, rich."

5. ONE TIME I TURNED TO BAKER FOR HELP AND IT TURNED INTO ONE OF THE BIGGEST *NIGHTMARES* OF MY LIFE.

Alice was fed up with her social life. She wanted me to go out to dinner and movies with all her friends. Bound yes-men and their husbands [illegible] Alice, the husband would [illegible] and start yapping about what he [illegible] Alice decided to show "Dick's dirty [illegible] pieces of shit [illegible] show.

[illegible] "Dick, we're [illegible] Alice, the wife you put up with [illegible]

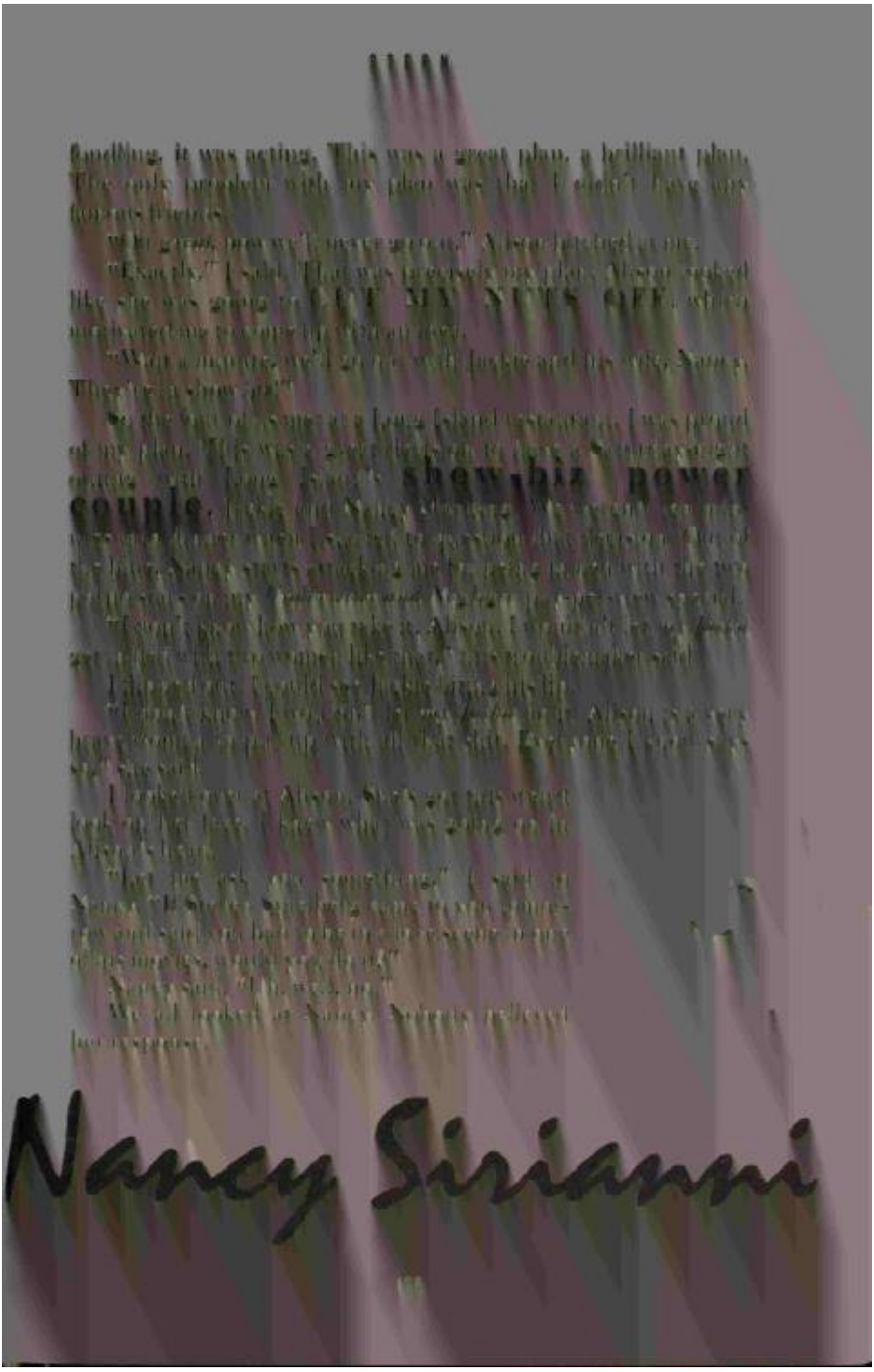
[illegible] UPSET or CRY and say that the [illegible] BITCHED to my mother [illegible] my mother called me up and told me [illegible] Alice's husband [illegible] with his wife and her friends. What the fuck [illegible] but there was a big complaint to put me back on the house because my mom [illegible] working on me too.

In order to get everyone off my back, I came up with a solution. We would only go out with show the problem—lameass people who would not [illegible] that what I did for a living wasn't

A GIVE THE ATTORNEY TO TICKLE FOR HELP ENDS TERMINATING ONE OF THE BIGGEST NIGHTMARES OF MY LIFE.

Alison was [illegible] pretty sexy. She wanted me to get me to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Nancy Siriani


Nancy Sinatra

[illegible] TONGUE AND ALL.

[illegible]

A JUNKIE'S HIGGLEDY IS DISGUSTING.

[illegible] A HEARTY, SLOPPY, SMELLY DUMP [illegible] *a thorough washing has hardly* [illegible] filthy [illegible] foul encrusted [illegible]

Now we're in a full-blown argument, Jackie's downing the drinks and putting his hand on his hands. Alison's pissed off. I'm trying to be a buzzer. My mind hums like a light and I feel Alison that wasn't. I'm just going to stay in my room.

Alright, that's a wrap. Jackie puts his arms around Alison and Nancy is standing in a bad place. She's pulling a cigarette when we hear a strangle in the air. During her cigarette she's kissing some guy, **TONGUE AND ALL.**

Nothing like a night out with Jackie's friends to bring Jackie.

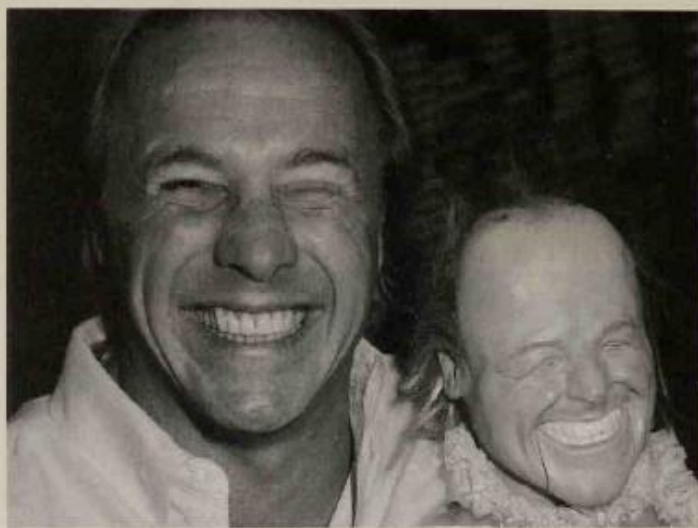
6. JACKIE'S HYGIENE IS DISGUSTING.

Jackie will go into the bathroom and piss **A HEARTY, SLOPPY, SMELLY DUMP** [illegible] *without washing his hands*, which is the fourth Jackie [illegible] in a row.

Jackie uses a **filthy** [illegible] **foul encrusted** [illegible] *dirty* [illegible]

Jackie will shower if or when [illegible] in the morning. *He has no idea that this is wrong.*

Worst of all, with all his foul hygienic habits, Jackie says healthy as a horse. *Wonder* [illegible] It [illegible] is still alive, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

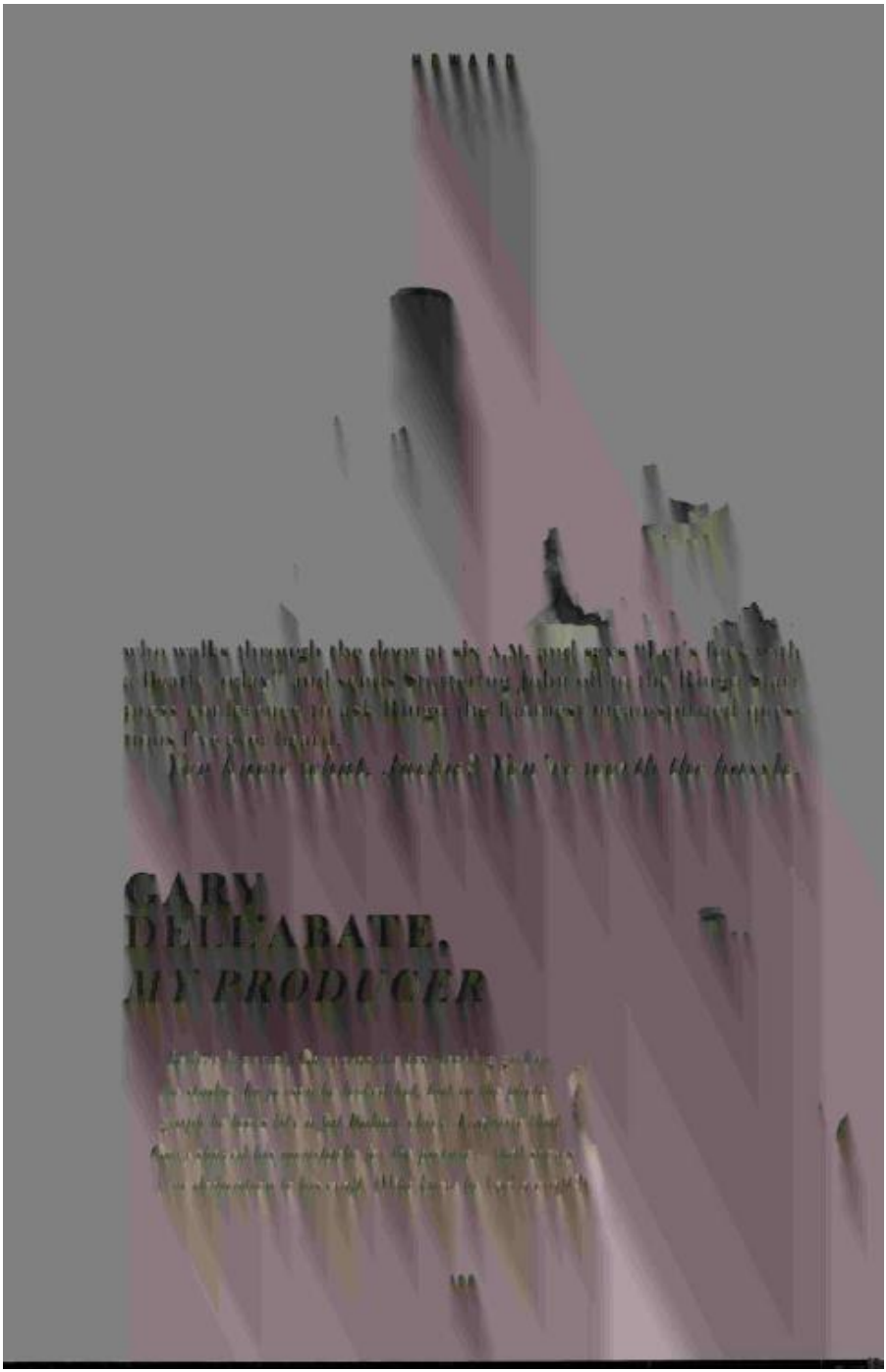


[illegible]

[illegible]

GARY DELFABATE, *MY PRODUCER*

[illegible]



GARY DELLABATE, *MY PRODUCER*

Dell'Abate:

Last name: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

DISTINGUISHING CHARACTERISTIC: [illegible]

EXACT SIZE OF TEETH: [illegible]

APPROXIMATE SIZE OF TEETH: [illegible]

WHY I TREAT GARY SO BADLY: [illegible] *my needs.*

[illegible] **SOUPED SMELLY MORGAN** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

DISTINGUISHING CHARACTERISTIC: Big buck teeth

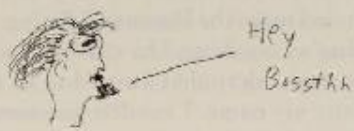
EXACT SIZE OF TEETH: Enormous

APPROXIMATE SIZE OF TEETH: Big, thick, white, Chiclet-like

WHY I TREAT GARY SO BADLY: Gary was my friend [illegible] Gary is still my friend [illegible] Gary [illegible] Gary [illegible] for [illegible] years. [illegible] Gary [illegible] Gary [illegible] Gary

Gary,

You Dumb stupid
mother-fucker Monkey shit! Howard
should fire your big-toothed
neanderthal ass, you fuck!
Why don't you brush your
fuckin teeth you douche-bag
Hey Bosthhh! Fa-fa-Flunky
Ra-Ra-Reland



You should be shot!
-MR X.

I rely on Gary to do all of the **shit** work I don't want to do: like opening mail and booking guests. Gary will actually develop show ideas and edit material, and I am convinced he does this better than anyone on the planet. But because we are such a *low-budget* show, Gary gets stuck with administrative tasks that end up being a real pain in the ass.

Although I am satisfied with Gary's producing work, I feel his administrative duties get all screwed up and that's when we conflict. I am convinced when Gary screws up ***he doesn't***

MARY DEE ABAYE

"Howard's speaking. Sometimes it's only seven o'clock in the morning and he's already accosted at me. Totally. Fresh... and lathe."

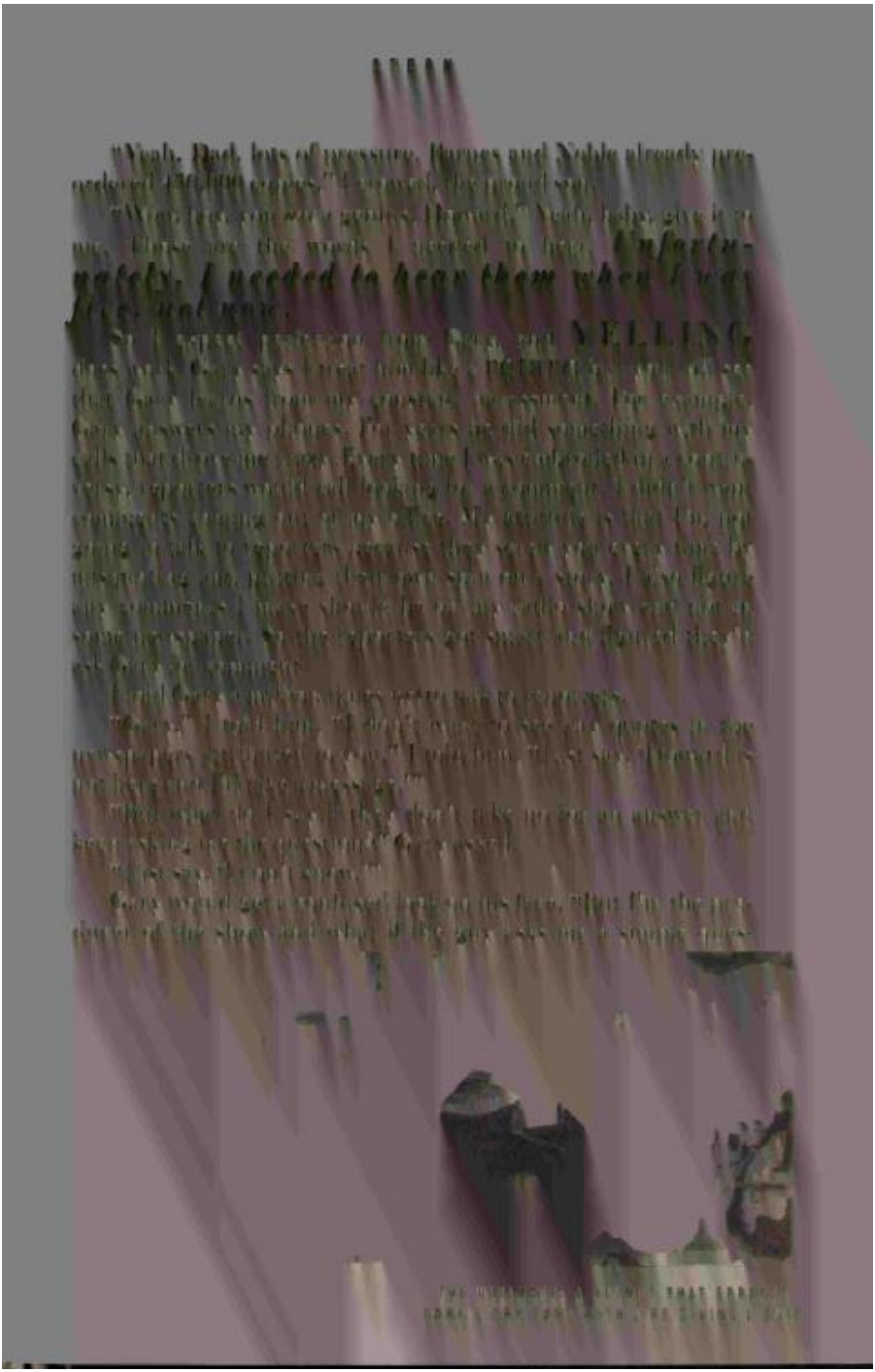
HIS COMMON SENSE. My father was convinced I had no common sense. My father taught me common sense by humiliating and embarrassing me. He taught me right from wrong by calling me a dummy every time I did things. He beat the shit out of me. Dad would [illegible] with abusive language like "[illegible]," "[illegible]," and "[illegible] [illegible]." Words were his whip. Words [illegible] me [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

GARY BELLADATE

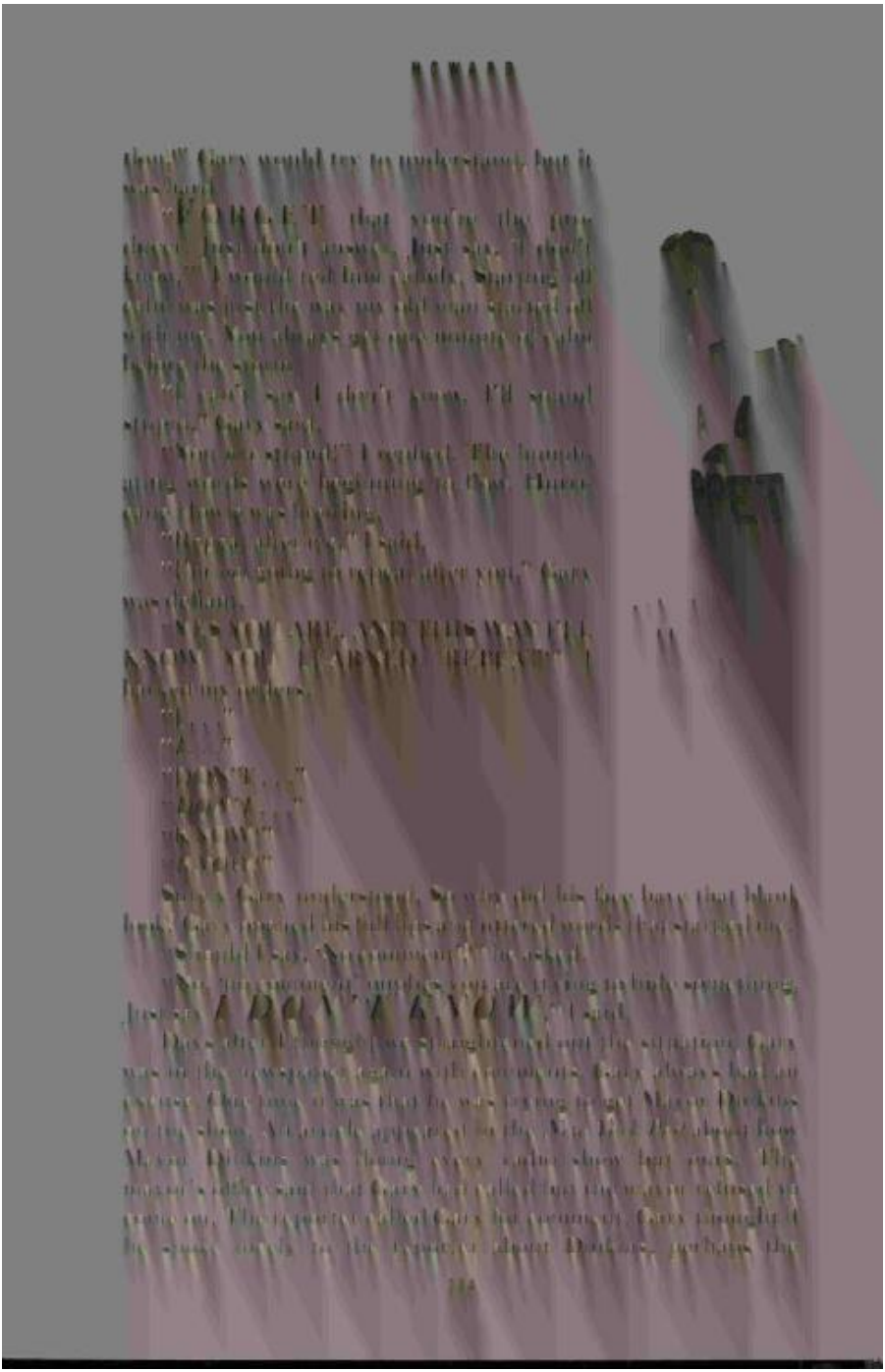
"Howard's amazing. Sometimes he's only seven pieces at the morning and he's already screamed at me twice. Loud and hoarse."

USE COMMON SENSE. My father was conditioned. I had [illegible] My father thought [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

THE ULTIMATE: A SELMIT THAT STRATIFIES
RACE & SEE CAPS WITH LIFE-GIVING LIGHTS



GARY PUPPET: "I DON'T KNOW EITHER"



[illegible]

[illegible] Gary would try to make [illegible], but it wasn't hard.

"I'M [illegible] that you're the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] people would read it and rotate on the show. We can take people [illegible] Gary Sinise on his own. **HE DEFIED MY ORDER!!**

With a sinister [illegible] read the *Enterprise* and [illegible]

"Gary Dell'Abate, Stern's producer, is [illegible] that he had invited Dickens, but he said he had not yet heard from the mayor's office. I think he would have been a great guest. He would have had a great time and he would have been treated with the utmost respect," Dell'Abate said."

I [illegible]

"Who ... where ... what ... *WHY?* will he'd be treated with the utmost respect?" I questioned. "What is Gary Dell'Abate doing talking to the press? Gary, get a [illegible]."

Gary ducked into the studio.

"I took an extended dump," he explained.

"What did I say to you the last time? If someone from the press calls, what do you do?" I [illegible] him.

"Gee, I **DON'T KNOW.** We spoke the other day," Gary Berry said. "I know what to do and I have not. I'm trying to get a guest on the show, and I felt that this was good exposure for us."

"To talk to the newspaper guy?" I said.

"I thought it's Mayor Giuliani's person, we could look at him guest today and it would help." Gary was trying to get a guest at the **fascinating mind** that comes behind door **VIRGIL CAIN.**

"And what guest do you think would be a [illegible]?" I asked, [illegible] Gary Gilbert.

"The last that we would read him with the utmost respect," he said.

"I am *NOT* [illegible] him with the utmost respect?" I [illegible].

"Yeah, we know that, but we want to get him here," Gary said.

"But I don't want that in the paper, that I'm going to treat him with the utmost respect when I'm not. **I hate VIRGIL!**" I was almost screaming. Gary and Gilbert [illegible]. I wasn't paying him to make executive decisions, **I was paying him to be a robot.**

"*I am forbidding you from talking to the press!*" I screamed.

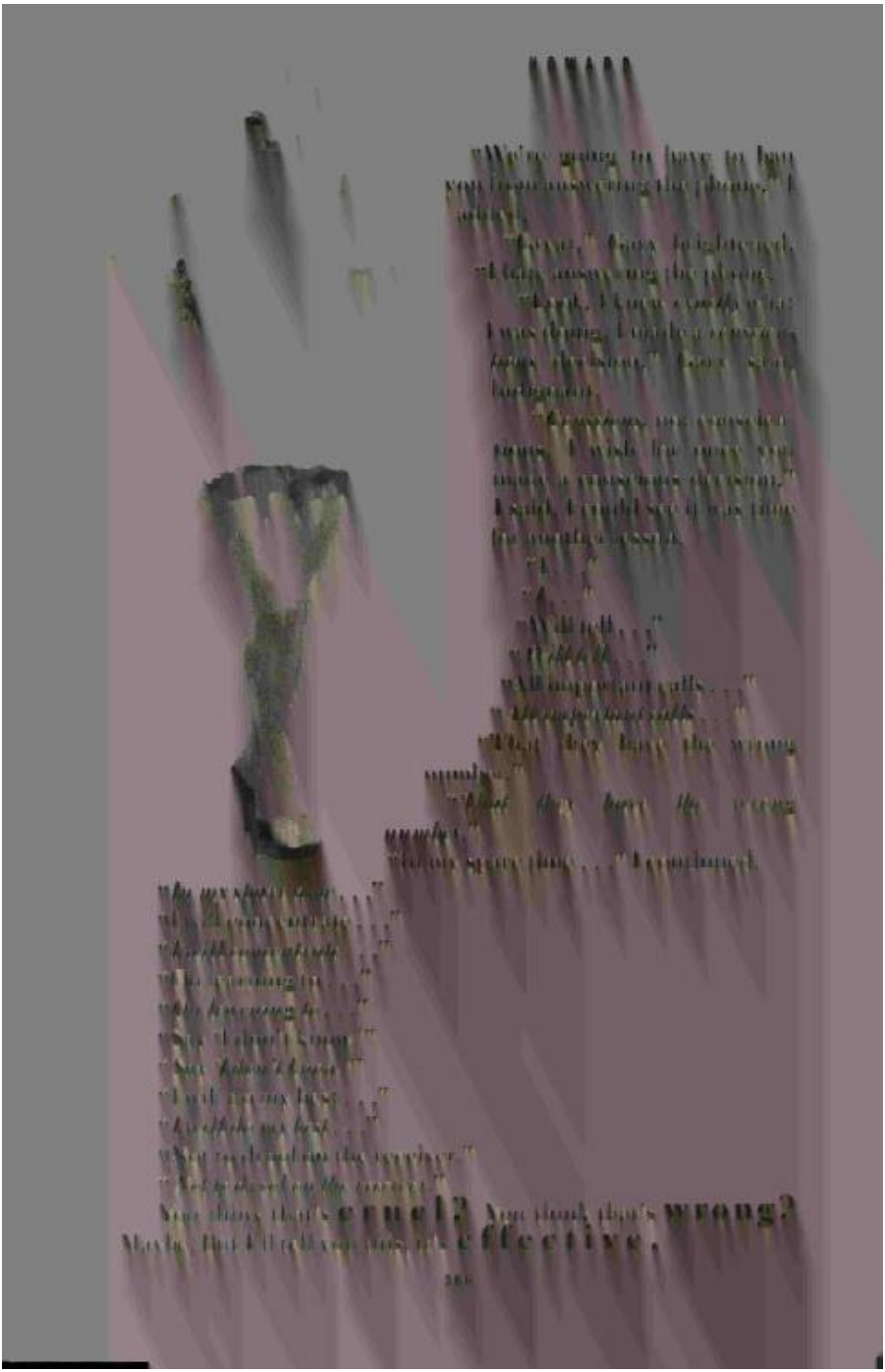
"You're out of your mind if that bothers you," he said.

[illegible]

[illegible] **HE BEFRIED MY CHILD!!**

[illegible]

"[illegible] **HUGH!** [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



"We're going to have to hang up from answering the phone," I [illegible].

"Sorry," Dana [illegible], "I'm [illegible] using the phone."

"Look, I know exactly what I was doing. I made a conscious choice [illegible]," Dana [illegible] hardnosed.

"[illegible] conscious choice. I wish for many [illegible] a conscious choice," I said, I could see it was time for another [illegible].

"I [illegible]."

"A [illegible]."

"Will [illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"All [illegible] calls . . ."

"[illegible]."

"What they have the wrong number."

"[illegible] they have the wrong number."

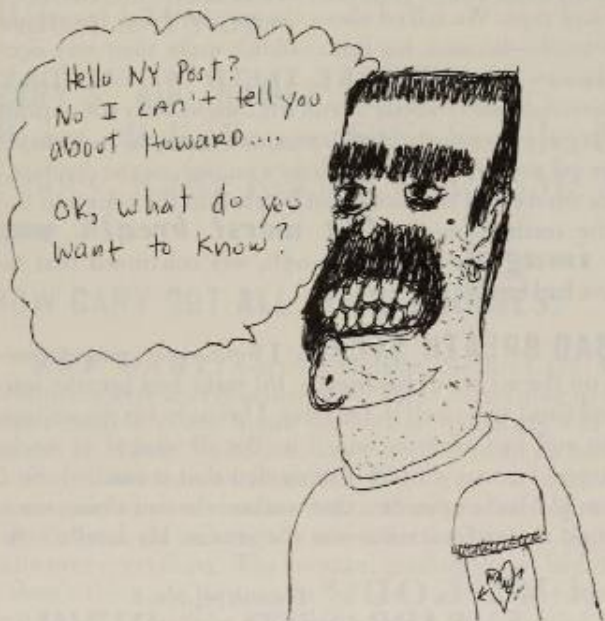
"[illegible] . . ." I [illegible].

"[illegible] . . ."

"[illegible] . . ."

"[illegible] . . ."

Gary has answered the phone properly ever since.



ART THERAPY: MY RENDITION OF GARY TALKING TO THE PRESS

MY FAVORITE GARY'S TEETH STORY: Gary had the worst cap job I've ever seen. They look like giant tombstones. Each tooth is colored differently and has a **wooden** appearance. Every day at NBC, Robin, Fred, and various NBC staffers would pile into my office and make fun of Gary's humongous teeth, his big, full, innertube-sized lips, and his purple-colored gums. Then one day, we had been talking on the air about nose jobs and other cosmetic surgeries and Gary actually came back to the office after the show and said, "I bet you guys didn't know that I have caps."

That proved the Goodyears. We talked about the cape routine all. We talked about how stupid he was that he didn't think we knew about caps. We talked about the way he'd look his stupid cape accessory—because the cape couldn't come close way over the [illegible] cape. **HIS FAKE TEETH WOULD DRY OUT** [illegible] **the worst breath you could imagine**. [illegible]

BEST BAD BREATH STORY [illegible]

"GOD ALL GOOD!" [illegible]

EMBARRASSED and HUMILIATED [illegible]

IS GARY A HARD WORKER? [illegible]

[illegible]

That opened the floodgates. We talked about his cars on the [illegible]. We talked about how stressful or wonderful his job's [illegible] we know by his cars. We talked about the way he [illegible] his stressful [illegible]—he [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] cars. **HIS FAKE TEETH WERE DIFFICULT.** Gary [illegible] [illegible] his mouth [illegible] [illegible] his mouth. He [illegible] [illegible] at the [illegible] [illegible]. Gary was a heavy smoker, so the [illegible] [illegible] the smoke and the [illegible] that he [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] the teeth made the ***the worst breath you could imagine.*** [illegible]

BEST BAD BREATH STORY: [illegible]

"OH MY GOD!" He was [illegible].

Gary was **EMBARRASSED** and **HUMILIATED.** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] the Schoolhouse for during [illegible] in sixth grade. He [illegible] [illegible] What a dummy.

GARY'S ALL NAMES: Boy Gary, Baba Boogey, Faba Foogey, Saba Smelly, Gaba Gaggy, RaRa Retard, and MaMa Monkey.

HOW GARY GOT ALL HIS NICKNAMES

BOY GARY. Gary's mom, [illegible] Boy Gary. Mommy [illegible] "boy." [illegible] Lewis Wanderer, [illegible] "Low, I don't know [illegible] Well, I [illegible] other's [illegible] Wanderer [illegible] everywhere. [illegible] simple thing like [illegible] a bottle of milk. Well, [illegible] Where [illegible] Low [illegible] and [illegible] "Low, you turn the light off, please," he'd say, "boy, why don't you go turn off the light?" [illegible] It would have been easy to [illegible] the light, but nobody, and I mean nobody, was going to call me "boy." I was nobody's slave.

"Turn you, boy. You got the light," I'd say.

Now it was war. The battle would last into the night.

"I said, 'Boy, get the light.' Now be a good boy," Low would taunt.

"I don't know who you think you're [illegible] 'boy' but I'm your mom and I'm how born that. Hate mad, boy!" I replied in a deep southern drawl.

"All right," Low would say, "I won't call you boy."

"That's better. I'm glad you learned your lesson," I said.

ing the American flag during assembly in sixth grade. He held the pledge and sang and then he [illegible]

What a chumm.

GARY'S AIR NAMES: Boy Gary, Baby Boogy, FaFa Foogy, Sash Sugsly, GaGa Gaggy, RaRa Retard, and MaMa Monkey.

HOW GARY GOT ALL HIS NICKNAMES:

BOY GARY: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Thanks to Howard, more people know Ba Ba Boocy than Ba Ba Loocy!

NAMAH

"Where you don't like them," your name is now **GUNGA DIN**, Gunga, who don't seem to appreciate being called "Din" by anybody.

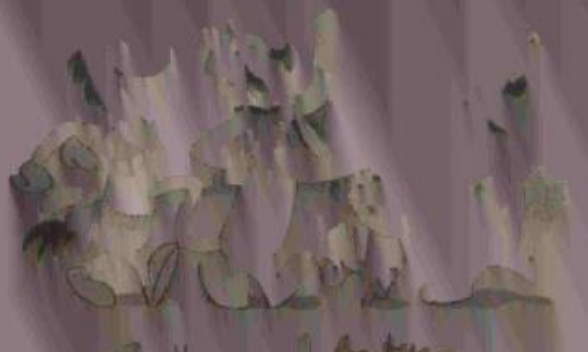
We'll go back and forth like this for hours. Finally, we'd ***pass out*** with the laughing.

Because "the worst thing" got my attention. I decided that since I was having a new name every year, I got a prerogative. I would pick them with the name "Sara."

BABA BOOEY: Guru gave the special name Baba Bhaktananda because it was an inside joke in the ashram, referring to Gurumayi. Gurumayi gave me **doesn't have a pot to piss in**, and he's been collecting pennies at Xmas time and Vrajeswari Sara. They also he told me he agreed to make a personal gift to me, a new name for my birthday.

I guessed that he has plenty on account, and he got the delivery.

"I don't have anything to give you." Gurumayi said.



"Take it easy, man, no one is putting you down here," I lied, "We're young friends. We're just trying to learn."

The price tag on the Babe Ruth poster **badly painted** on a **piece of plastic sheet**.

"Are you sure? This sheet and the Babe Ruth poster?"

"Don't worry, we're just trying to learn," he interrupted.

"What did you learn, son?" I asked quickly.

"I paid **five hundred dollars** for Babe Ruth. I have it. And I can sell it for something close, because we know that's a great price."

"Wow, we sure a bigger. I hope you're not going to buy the **crap**."

Something crumbled like Parmesan cheese, he said, "I'm trying to get a good price."

"We're trying to sell this stuff in pieces," as he spoke, we walked away.

"My favorite character is Babe Ruth, and I just want one of them," he said.

"Babe Ruth, huh?" I asked. I couldn't believe my ears. He was talking about Chuck Norris, not Babe Ruth. The fake ring, signed baseball, mint was **Hank Aaron, not Hank Aaron**. He didn't even know the name of his favorite sports superstar.

"What's his name again?" I mumbled from sheer shock, a million times.

"Babe Ruth, Babe Ruth," he repeated, the surrounding moment dripping in irony.

"Sure, you don't mean Hank Aaron, genius?" I said. I was laughing so hard my stomach ached and my face.

Gary turned red. Mary, she that was stuck with his low-grade novels, "He's Babe Ruth. I always thought it was Babe Ruth. I don't know. I'm confused, is it Babe Ruth?"

Well, there was a mutual confusion. His face confused.

"Well, Babe, now we know. Hank is Babe Ruth?" I mumbled.

"How you [illegible]" he said to me. "I know you guys will [illegible] Gary's [illegible]

BARA FLODLEY, BARA FLODLEY, BARA REVIRO, BASH AMELLY, ETC. [illegible] **just about anything you can think of.** [illegible]

MANY MYNEAYS [illegible]

BEST CARTOON OF GARY BY THE STAFF

[illegible] **A MOLE, BIG TEETH, AND A HAIRY MOUSTACHE.** [illegible]

[illegible]

"Have your fun now," he said to me, "I know you guys will forget about this issue in tomorrow." Famous last words. Gary's favorite hobby was snow.

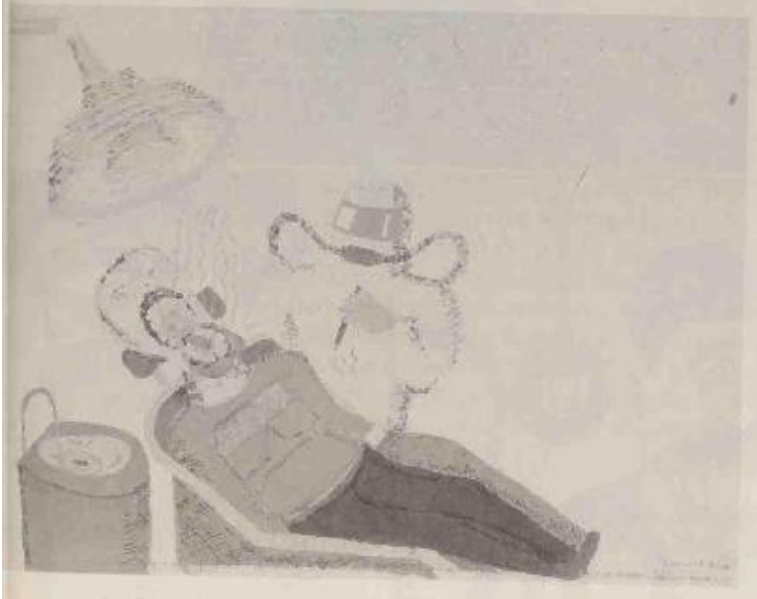
BABA BLOOMEY, BABA BRUNEY, BABA BEYAHD, SAKI SMEARY, ETC.: The secret cross-post from yesterday, Baba Wee, who posted our show accurately, would post all sorts of nonsense and usual "Bunny," "Bun and easy organic post . . . Bunny . . . Bun, the more normal is Bunny. Then, Baba Bunny, and now it's ***just about anything you can think of.*** Most of the time, the [illegible] are [illegible].

MAMA MONKEY: A [illegible] [illegible] and said that if Gary's [illegible] [illegible] Gary "Monkey." Gary [illegible] to [illegible]. My [illegible] calling him Mama Monkey. When [illegible] started dressing up in [illegible] and [illegible] Gary's personal appearances. He then started [illegible] Gary a [illegible] character [illegible] Gary as a monkey in [illegible] [illegible].

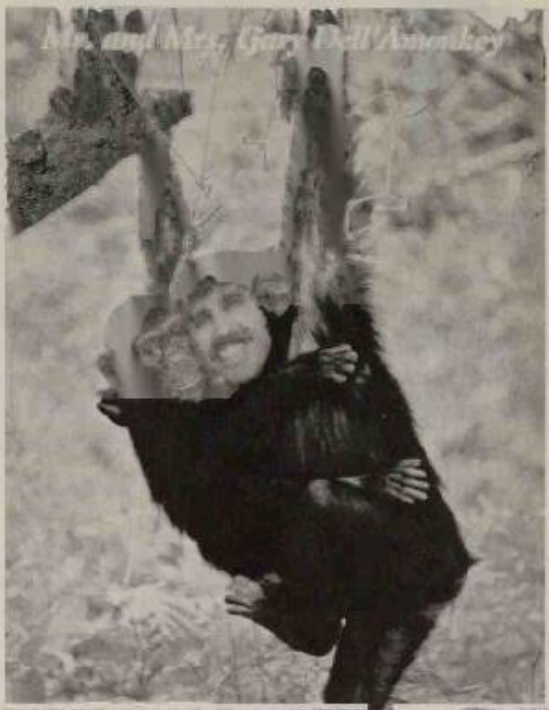
BEST CARTOON OF GARY BY THE STAFF: [illegible] [illegible] Gary [illegible] [illegible] Baba Bunny. Whenever [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Gary [illegible] [illegible] **A MOLE, BIG FEET, AND A HAIRY MOUSTACHE.** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

My masterpiece

Jackie's minimalist approach

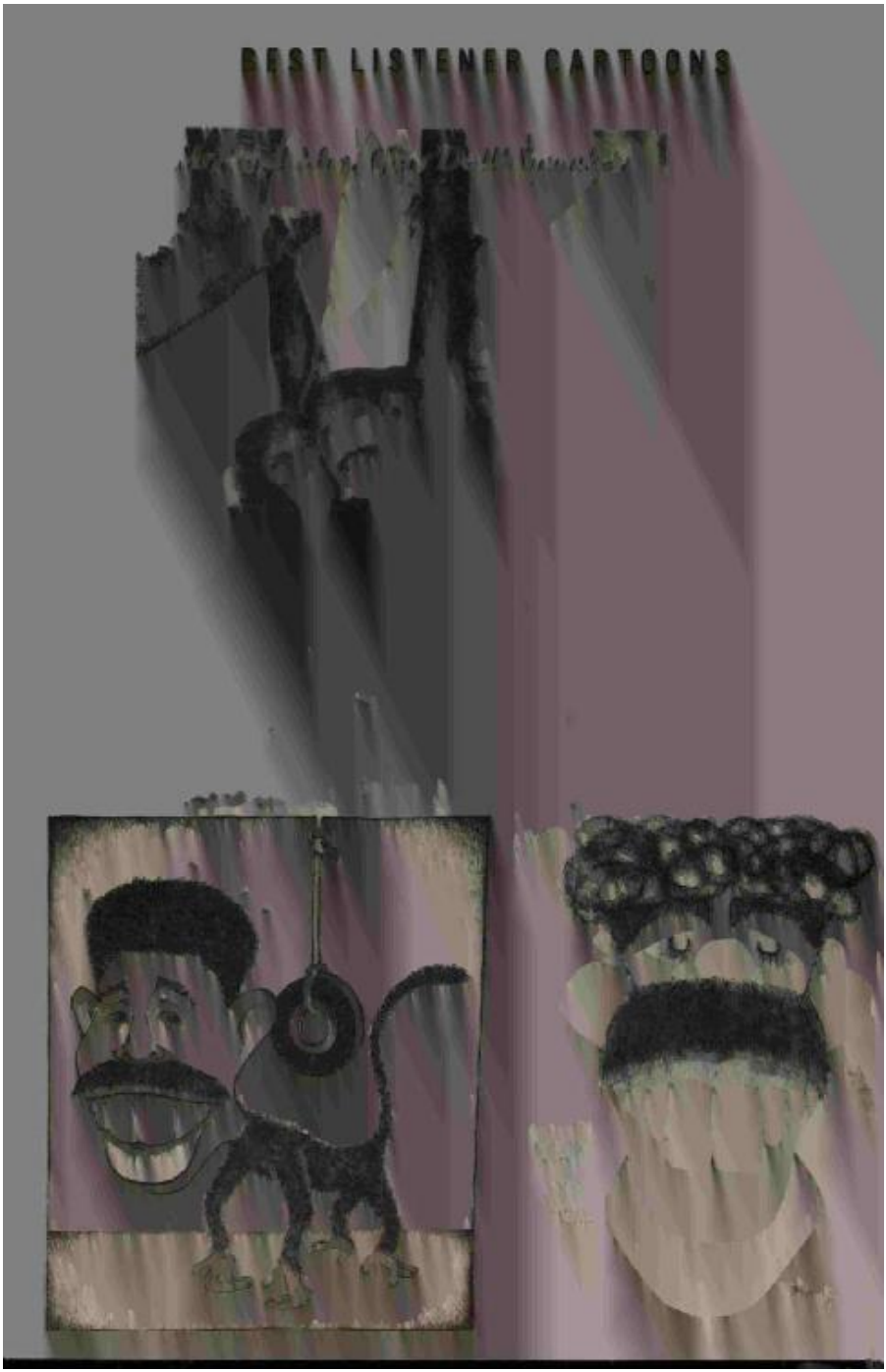


A Insomer gets in on the fun



Mr. and Mrs. Gary Dell Amonkey

BEST LISTENER CARTOONS



BEST GARY PAINTING:

[illegible]

GARY'S PREDECESSORS:

PRODUCER STORY #1: [illegible] **fucking one of the secretaries for paper supplies.** [illegible]

PRODUCER STORY #2: [illegible] **SMELL** [illegible] **FURNITURE** [illegible]

things. One day I sent him to a Pakistani newsstand to buy gay magazines like *Blueboy*. There was nothing better than this another man sexing homemade for gay magazines. Everyone would've enjoyed his sexpeare.

"What magazine?" I am unassuming English. "You want *Blueboy*? What kind of magazine is that?" the newsstand man's accent fond would ignore.

"It's for *homosexuals*," Jay whispered. Fond looked scared, stupid look.

"What, *homo*? **You want a *homo* magazine?**"

Jay would blush and have stomachaches.

"Here, fo'." Fond took it in the stroke and we'd pass the same back and forth, like the lovers. Everybody's product, gotta wear the big Jay to buy **adult diapers, hemorrhoid creams, suppositories, bumpkins for gay sex, and brassieres of boxes of Kleenex.** The Pakistani newsstand Jay's Kleenex mailbox.

"Hey, why are we never a *couple* boxes?" the newsstand guy would ask.

"Because we gotta jerk more than." Jay was instructed to say.

MOST BRUTAL GAY HUMILIATION: One time Jay [illegible] and [illegible] the newsstand [illegible] and [illegible] buy [illegible] the [illegible].

"Ill Jay, that's not first time, has left, would you by [illegible]?" I told the [illegible] the [illegible]. "Gay's [illegible] on the sex of these ***potholders you guys make***." [illegible]

"[illegible] you've [illegible] with [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible]," I [illegible].

"No. I'm [illegible] with [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

[illegible]

"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

THE TIME I WAS MOST PROUD OF GARY

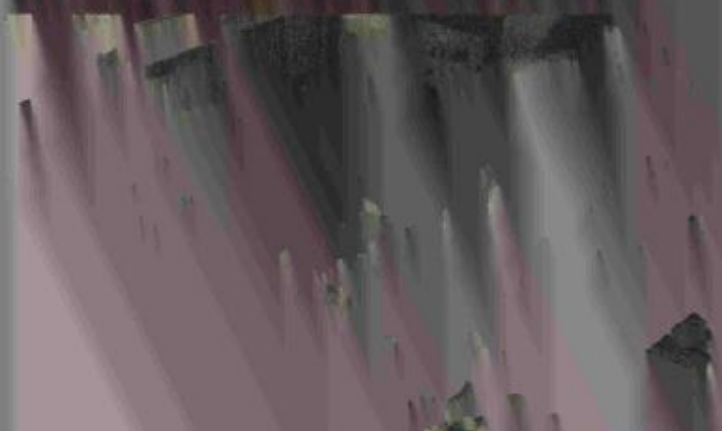
ALL TIME WORST HUMILIATION OF GARY

So Jerome Kiley Said, "I Bet You PUT THIS FACE OF TO MY ASS AND BREATHE IN MY FARTS."

was during the NBA finals. It was going down to the seventh game. Gary was a big Knicks fan, so he bet on the Knicks. Gary kept his guard that I knew nothing about sports and that I would lose my bet. Just to be contrary, I took the Rockets, whoever the hell they were. We made a two-part bet. The first part was straight money—five hundred to the winner. But the second part of the bet was the fun part. The loser of the bet had to place his

THE TIME I WAS MOST PROUD OF GARY: [illegible]

ALL-TIME WORST HUMILIATION OF GARY:



So hammer him I did. I took him [illegible] HIT HIS FACE A [illegible] TO MY ASS AND BREATHE IN MY PARTS. I [illegible]

[illegible] on the women's barracks and held it there for one minute after the whistle had stopped [illegible]

[illegible] the barracks [illegible] and lost the game. The next day [illegible] the women's barracks, the [illegible] I could find. I wanted Gary to have every last morsel of [illegible] that was [illegible] **broccoli, onions, and tomatoes.** [illegible] I [illegible] the [illegible] I wanted it down with [illegible] of the [illegible] He looked like a condemned man.

[illegible] **accept my hour's [illegible]** [illegible]

[illegible] **"HEY, GARY, DID HOWARD [illegible] TODAY?"** [illegible]

[illegible]

"[illegible]"

"[illegible]"

[illegible] "[illegible]"

[illegible] "[illegible]"

[illegible]

face on the winner's buttocks and hold it there for one minute after the winner has squeezed a fart.

Mels, the Knicks cheerleaders, lost the game. The next day I found myself standing among the *Sports Illustrated* people. I could look in their faces or stare over their shoulders or gaze down at their bare toes, but I didn't mind. I felt like a celebrity. I felt like a celebrity who had eaten a combination of **broccoli, onions, and tomatoes.** I mean, I felt like an Iron Mountain burrito with strength salsa. I felt all the gas pushed in my guts, curled and coiled. I thought I was in the studio, the bowel takes over, dominant organ.

I felt like saying after my "Thank you, boys . . . thank you, boys . . . I'll thank you's, I'll say . . . I'll say . . . my next lay with Hayward . . . or I'm a rare genie . . . **accept my horse's curried mango juice** . . . Please, no mob scene . . . thank you, my life."

But choosing all the hard and unfortunate words, I couldn't delete my medium cerebral. I tried to keep my ass the minor slum lord it didn't have on me. Hayward, Cass, Mangelo, Lou, Lou, Lou, trying to remember how to pronounce his name. Then the crowd, where Cass, well, people shouted, how do you say, "**THY, CARS, DIE HOW AND FART FORM!**" [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

SUMMATION:

[illegible]

BUT THE ASS: [illegible] ***works his fucking ass off for me*** [illegible]

THE REST OF THE GANG:

BAILEY WEST

I don't know Bailey long enough to get to know her very personally, and discussion about her relationship with me. So be quick, because I've just about run out of steam on this chapter. My editor called another waste me to hand this thing in already. She thinks I've spent way too long on this chapter and wants this fucking book out by christmas. She would give a shit about art, she wants results.

SUMMATION

[illegible]

OFF THE AIR: [illegible] **wants his fucking ass off for me** [illegible]

THE REST OF THE GANG

BILLY WEST

[illegible]

[illegible]

So, Billy, you get fucked?

You might know Billy as the voice of Ray and Shaggy. He's also some sort of tweet on the "Honey, Not Cheerios" commercial. Billy's been busy lately, but he's back in the saddle.

HOW I FOUND HIM: I hadn't heard anyone live for the show in a long time. My boss at Infinity, Mel Kaminsky, planted a seed in him for me and I knew that Billy would be the best kid to be packed into a jumper. He was doing a Kanye West from the Shaggy impression. Only the back-door Tweet Mel and Kaye I understand from you have to be **TOUGHER** in the funny. I immediately like I turn for the show.

OTHER GREAT VOICES: Another Joy Taylor show, we did a sketch on I Love the Mountain, you should know that really wanted her voicing the dancing alligator in Mary Schmich, author of the Chicago Rocks, who was a lovely, classy, talented woman. I don't know what to say. Mary Schmich sounds like, actually, it's a little jarring, because I feel like, when I read her, Bonnie Raitt was really talking about "NIGGERS, KIKES, SPICS, WOPS, FAGGOTS, AND POLACKS." Anyhow, we do a bit about one woman, who was a bunch of in the audition with her Bonnie Raitt, it makes no difference that Mary Schmich is not Bonnie Raitt.

SCOUT THE ENGINEER

Now if you think Billy's gone down, wait till I show by Scout the Engineer. Scout was voiced the little newsman at the pinball shop.

LOVE NOTE: Just because we are always

So, Billy, you get fucked.

[illegible]

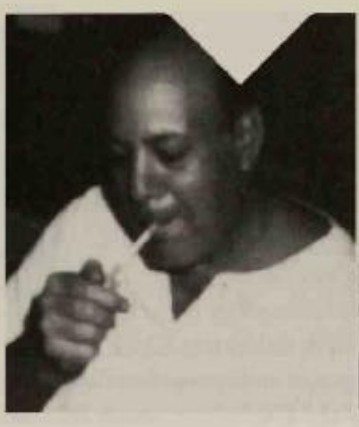
HOW I FOUND HIM: [illegible]

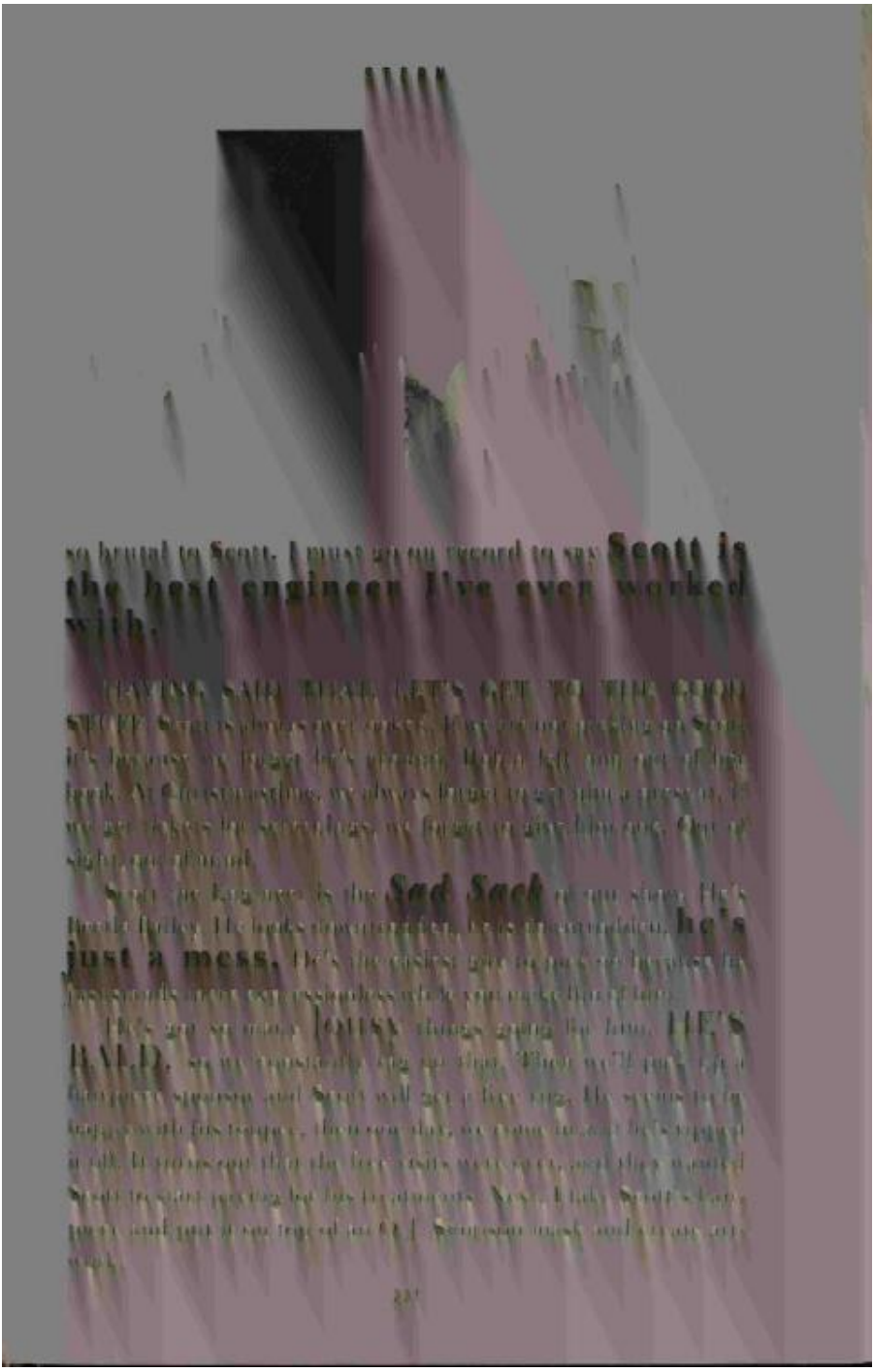
OTHER GREAT VOICES: [illegible] *Ah, Mamma* [illegible] Mary Sweet, [illegible] who was [illegible] I don't know what the hell Mary Sweet sounds like, but Billy [illegible] **"NICELIS, KISIS, SHES, WEES, DAGOS, AND HEADAS."** [illegible] Mary Sweet [illegible]

SCOTT THE ENGINEER

[illegible] Billy [illegible] Scott the Engineer. [illegible]

LEAVE SCOTT: [illegible]





so brutal to Scott. I must go on record to say **Scott is the best engineer I've ever worked with.**

HAVING SAID THAT, LET'S GET TO THE GROUND SCOTT. Scott is always late. Every one picks on Scott. It's his cross to bear. It's already. Before left you out of the book. At 6 in the morning, we always begin recording. At 7 we are ready to start. At 8, we begin recording. Out of sight, out of mind.

Scott the Engineer is the **Sad Sack** of our story. He's humble broke. He looks exhausted, even in the morning. **he's just a mess.** He's the easiest guy to make fun of because he's so sensitive and so easy to make blush.

He's our scapegoat. **[MISS** things going for him. **HE'S BAD.** So we constantly rag on him. Blow up the tape. Lose the master stereo and Scott will get a bad rap. He seems to be in trouble with his wife. He's on shaky ground in his relationship with the band. It seems that the last years were rough, and they wanted Scott to start getting his act together. Now, Lindy Scott's long gone, and we miss him. [Someone must make us look good.

SCOTT THE ENGINEER

Howard's a constant freak. He has to have his hands everywhere. If he wants something done, then it is his duty. He doesn't have to worry, but he does.

We have the most fun with Scott when we can get him to something like a chimney. Even though he forbids that kind of report when he arrives at his post, Scott smokes like a fiend. He smokes like a chimney indeed. And you could tell where he walks from the smoke—in subways and hospitals and trains. They're gone. I have been to his place a hundred times. He plays with matches for hours in agony. He has neither hobbies nor pastimes. For seconds it looks like he's going to have a cigarette on the spot. Then he puts his long strength and tells him the results. He then says he took the test, since most men he had the hunger to go right down the man. That was about twice his real age. He was 1[illegible], in spite of 1[illegible]. He hung on a little [illegible] [illegible]

Begin this program Scott, we usually have been his way. This time we've got a really cute [illegible] It's going to be a real [illegible] [illegible] **his wife yells at him.**

If I told you that he's going to the [illegible] **his wife yells at him.**

[illegible] Scott, he's about to be [illegible] **he might get yelled at.**

Maybe that's why we have set Scott. He figures the more he takes hold in his engineer's studies the [illegible] he has to get to [illegible] *that of sight, out of mind, out of trouble.*

STUTTERING JOEY

INTERNATIONAL FAME

MY GUYGA-DAYS

[illegible] hot mellow pot-head. [illegible] I would want my [illegible] potato stuffed with [illegible] ROBIN CANNOT BELIEVE THE AMOUNT OF GAS PRODUCED BY TWO SMALL POTATOES.

I also have the [illegible] of my mouth every day as I shovel this meal in an incredible speed. People who have seen me eat this [illegible] absolutely [illegible]. My hair ends up [illegible] filled with pieces of potato and turkey as I gobble it down in a [illegible] commercial break. After I eat, I am covered in

STUTTERING JOHN

John's gas problem works similarly to Robin's, but in reverse. Instead of being a pillar of stoic, the unfortunate lad makes a great blunder in front of Mark at Times Square.

INTERN HALL OF FAME: MY GANG 4 PAYS

In my years as an intern, I have seen many fine men come and go. Some have *breathtaking gas problems*. With no intern surrounded by friends, that nothing is a more common. I spent a few months in the spring on a shift, so young men in training to provide a [illegible] for some [illegible] I had very specific rules about the proper procedure. I order the patients and I show the sample sources and tests, but I never touch them. I want my hands handled just the right way. In the more [illegible] around. I'm as hungry as a horse. My dinner is at 8:30, because I'm early home. **and I don't want my goddamned potato blocked with.** I [illegible] my [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible]. Another [illegible] in the [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible].

I can [illegible] out of the [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible]. I [illegible] and [illegible] my [illegible]. I want [illegible] around the [illegible] and [illegible] in my [illegible] as [illegible] [illegible] commercial [illegible]. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

potato. I am **disgusted** with myself that I put this **mess** so fast and that I take it for granted to enjoy the fucking meal. It has not hardly been in our dining table for one. The potato is the most important meal of the day.

At first, I made it Gary's responsibility to wash my potato and microwave it. But, for most of our time, he delegated this, which is [illegible] me. This I put to thinking about Gary's smelly hands and [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] and I let him pass the [illegible]. Sometimes I would see him washing the potato in the bathroom after he poured salt. Didn't wash his hands that good. I figured the microwave would burn off all the bacteria germs from **Gary's stinky dooty hands** so I let the matter drop anyway. But his stinky dooty hands were in the back of my mind the whole time.

Once it took me a week before Gary was late with the potato. I told him to wake **PATTURE** and [illegible] a chocolate bar as a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] potatoes. I am **disgusted** with myself that I eat this **mess** [illegible] and then I [illegible] my plate to the kitchen and [illegible] back to my chair [illegible] the potatoes. The potatoes are [illegible] more than [illegible].

At first, I wonder if Gary's responsibility regarding my potatoes [illegible] [illegible] of his tasks, by the sound [illegible] [illegible] I get to chewing from Gary's sweaty [illegible] [illegible] and hands and immediately [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **Gary's stinky doody hands** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **Magna Carta Potato.**

[illegible]

"You've never been on the air, Gary," I continued beating a dead horse. "You need to find yourself in the history."

Despite all the wonderful lectures on hygiene, Gary was still starving on his crotch-no-potato diet. Surprising John was the next person to mention the potato preparation chore. He handles the potatoes as well as anybody, but there's one hurdle to remove from. Even worse than John would have the potatoes into the bathroom and wash them in the sink. After they were washed, he made the constant error of placing the clean potatoes on the filthy sink which he referred a rather hard to dry them off.

Who knew what was going on on that sink? Our bathroom was **dirty, filthy, and disgusting.** The toilet, shower, bathtub, and sink in bathroom of people and some of their neighbors had been [illegible] with water, but the sporadic habit of using the sink as work or wash sink, and shower. We used to come in and find fucking food in the sink, starting around John put DIRT potatoes in a sink **filled with head lice.**

[illegible] John put DIRT potatoes in a sink **filled with head lice.**

[illegible] the sink because it wasn't [illegible] to use. We have [illegible] that in was [illegible] all [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

FUCKIN' MIKE GANGE

It's incredible, but Gange has a very high opinion of himself. He is a guy who [illegible] of the world's worst attitudes. C.W. Post, and so he rewarded his parents this with a $25,000 party. He was the first Gange to graduate college and his parents were proud. Mind [illegible] white, none of [illegible] [illegible] food. If your kids come to [illegible] they want to [illegible] ***tell them to drop fucking dead.*** [illegible]

GANGE'S ALL-TIME BIGGEST FUCKING BLUNDER: Gange was good with the people. [illegible] was [illegible] elevate him and give him a new responsibility. My wife and I had a friend who was very ill. A person was in [illegible], the spare room of her [illegible] was being [illegible], and [illegible] the Seinfeld show. I had a tape with every [illegible] on it and I wanted her to have it. This woman and her husband were [illegible] people. The [illegible] [illegible] for the [illegible]. I felt good about sending a little happiness to this woman who had been so kind to me. It was a small gesture but I knew she would really appreciate it. However, Gange, guilty of [illegible], the good humorist, [illegible] the [illegible] of this. Gange was [illegible] the [illegible] at my house [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I told him to make a copy of the Seinfeld tape and send it off. Gange took an old tape of mine and used it to make the copy. The guy [illegible] to push the record button and he wiped the tape [illegible]. The next day, [illegible] call from the husband.

"If this is your idea of a practical joke, it's really not funny," said [illegible] **SICK! SICK! SICK!** [illegible] this guy told me. It turns out that Gange had taken one of my old porno tapes and used it to make the copy. [illegible] Japanese [illegible] tape. Some [illegible] [illegible] video of Japanese guys [illegible] around on a beach in Japan [illegible], trying to get girls to shit on a surfboard. If the girls complied, [illegible]

FUCKING MAKE GANGE

[illegible] *tell them to drop fucking dead.* [illegible]

GANGE'S ALL-TIME BIGGEST FUCKING BLUNDER

[illegible]

SICK! SICK! SICK!

[illegible]

guys would [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

guys would give them enemas. So this straight, unsuspecting [illegible] sat down for a make-out session. Elvira and the gang **and got a bunch of jacked-up Orientals shitting on surfboards.**

[illegible]

STEVE GORILLA GALLO

[illegible]

HALL OF FAME ANECDOTE: [illegible]

A [illegible] **eleven spelling errors** [illegible]

should bite him and let him compete with my daughters in a sit-down bar.

So I put him on the air and put my eleven-year-old daughter on the phone. Cathy's first email was "Hahahaha." He got it right. Emily then spelled "sequoia" correctly. Then Cathy drew the great conclusion: "The spelled it wrong and Emily spelled it the great good was [illegible]." "[illegible]," he guessed. Emily got it right.

I decided to keep the phoning light. About Emily get five-year-old sister. Debra on the phone. Debra is the three-year-old. She was half asleep when she answered Cathy. It was cute and took me a few minutes. Debra spoke with "mama" and "sweetheart." Cathy called "grumpkin" and "yeyeye." It was truly the cute relationship. The good was [illegible]." Cathy got me to do that [illegible] to give me. Debra spoke [illegible] correctly [illegible]. Mr. Elect [illegible] Cathy. Next year, I'm sure he'll [illegible] Thomas Cathy so I'll have time get my [illegible]. Neither, my two-year-old, is the [illegible]. She always [illegible] to speak [illegible].

RALPH CIRELLA, BERRY BOY

[illegible] I'm [illegible] a very [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

DEAR HOWARD the GREAT,
I have listened to your show
for as long as it has been
on the show. BUT I can't
STAND Ralph the HOMO. He
makes my SKIN CRAWL. His
voice makes me sick to my
stomach. I want to turn the
volume down till he leaves.
¶ AND I am a Homo, and can't
STAND him. ¶ FIRE his ass
& get a ~~Real~~ REAL HAIRDRESSER.
The Homo MUST GO!
DAMN FAGGOT

Love your Show
Homo Don & Tom

my nasal hairs. How's that for a job? He loves doing it and laughs like a mongoloid every second he cuts through that thatch in my big crooked schnozz.

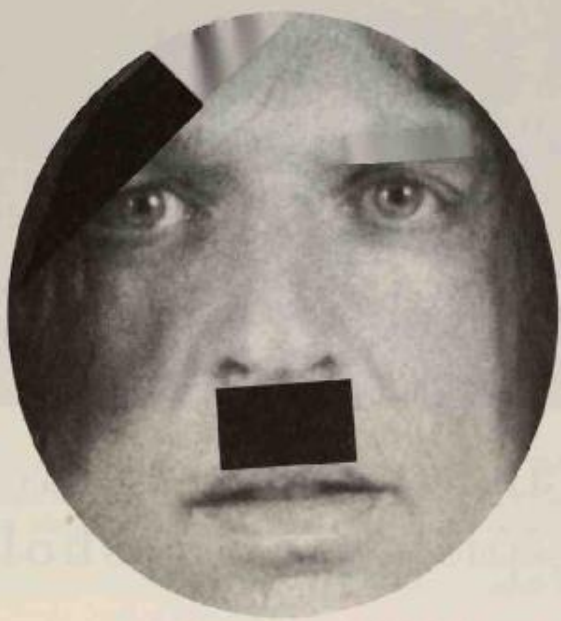
PROM KING

[illegible] Ralph [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

ARCM KANG

I wrote [illegible] Ralph, I [illegible] Perhaps [illegible] "Hate Ralph" [illegible] Ralph. When [illegible] Ralph's [illegible] HATED [illegible] Ralph's [illegible] jealous [illegible] Ralph [illegible] Ralph, I [illegible] promqueen.

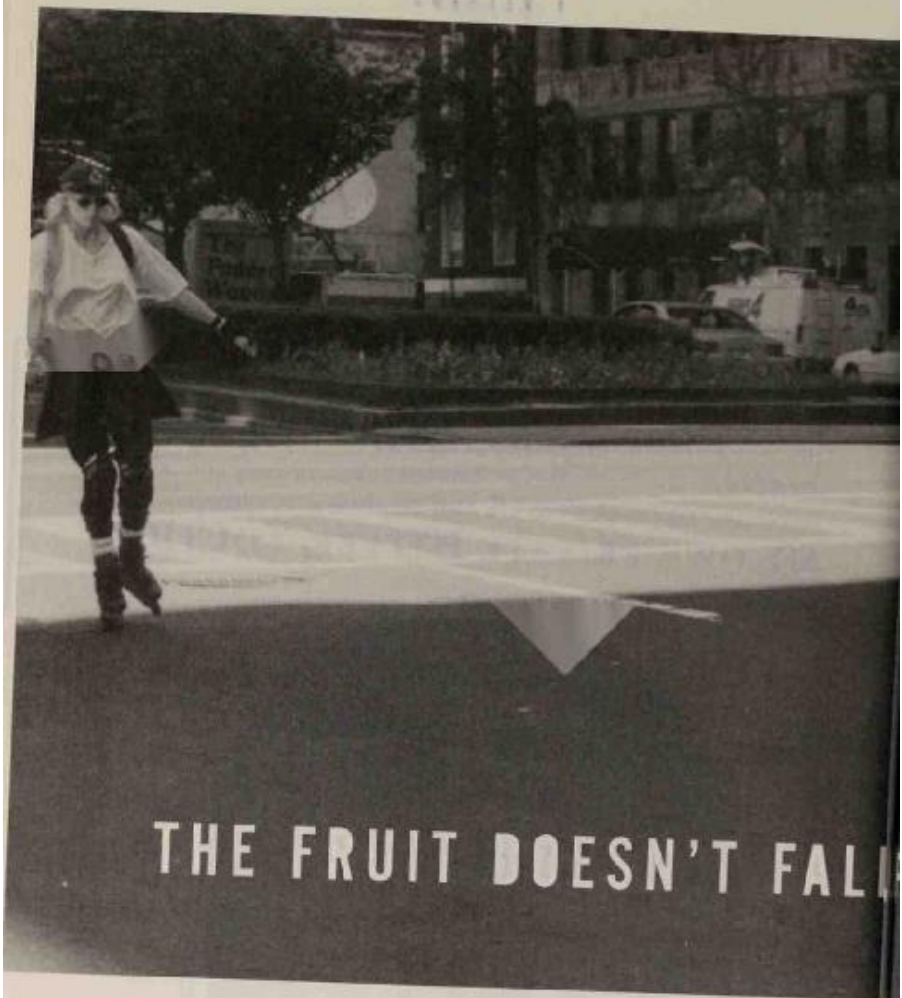
[illegible] Ralph is [illegible] Ralph [illegible] Ralph [illegible] *Ralph* [illegible] *Ralph* [illegible] Ralph [illegible] Ralph [illegible] Ralph



Gary tells me one of the interns has a gambling problem.

He created a network of informants among all his coworkers, [illegible] **called her a cunt**. Gary tells me that [illegible] **fucked** [illegible] **VOMITED** [illegible] sexuality.

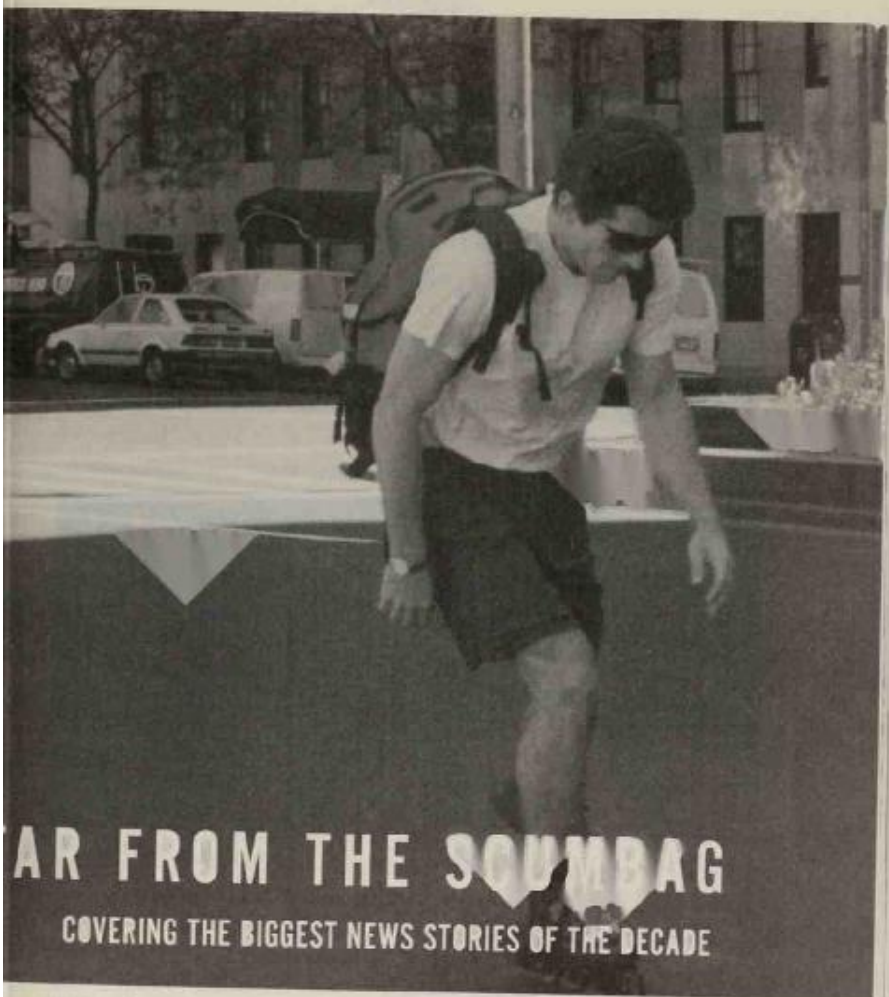
At any time in months, Jerry, Brian, and Gary have all walked off the show, lists of information compiled by informants [illegible] *juicy, embarrassing information* [illegible] **MY OWN PRIVATE HITLER YOUTH.**



THE FRUIT DOESN'T FALL

I am one angry, fucking-pissed-off asshole.

I am one angry, fuck-
ing-pissed-off asshole.

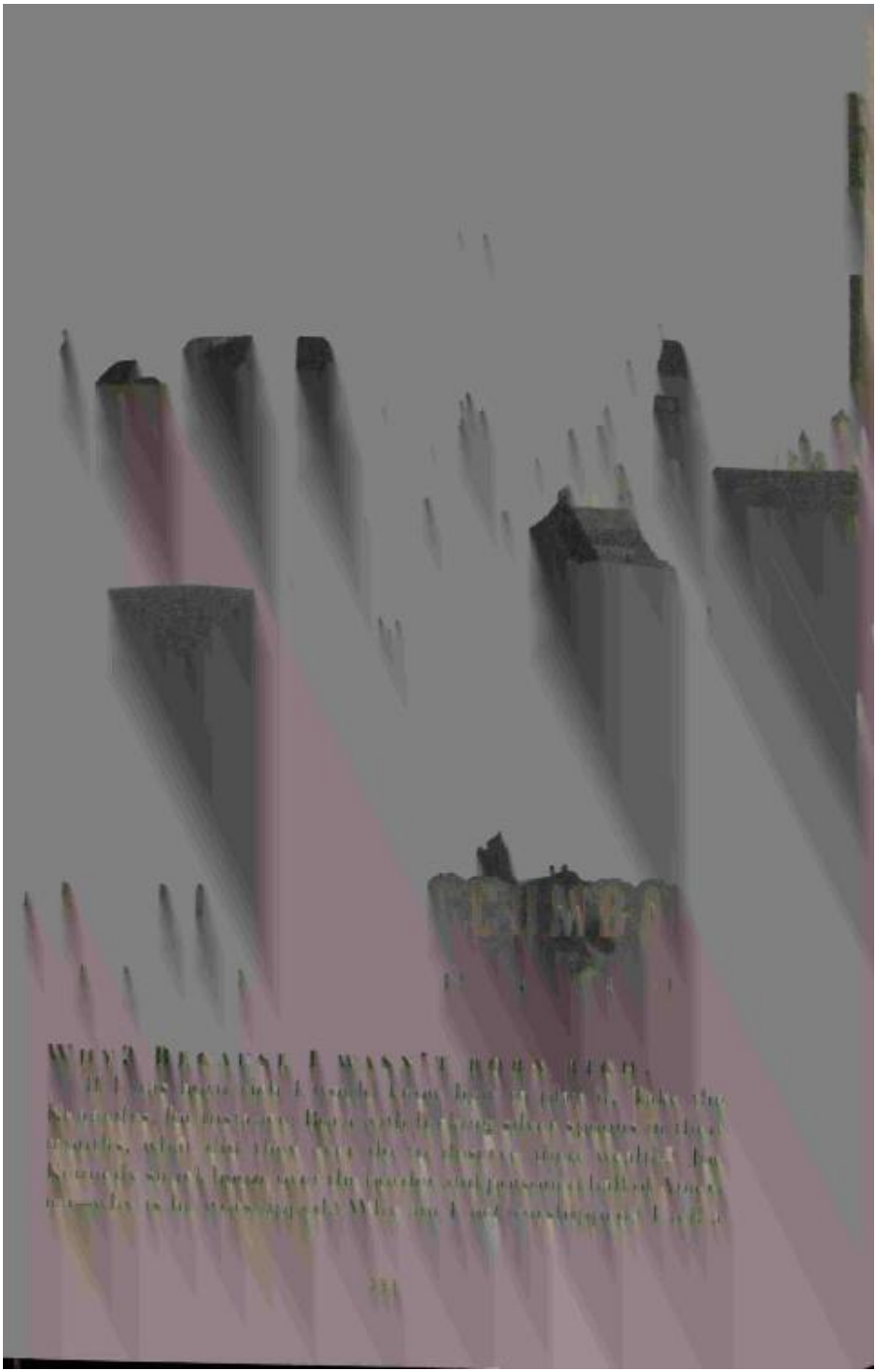


AR FROM THE SOUNDBAG

COVERING THE BIGGEST NEWS STORIES OF THE DECADE

WHY? BECAUSE I WASN'T BORN RICH.

If I was born rich I would know how to play it. Like the Kennedys, for example. Their wife-to-be-to-be spoons in their mouths, what did they ever do to deserve this wealth? Joe Kennedy would come over the border and poisoned half of America—why is he worshipped? Why am I not worshipped? I tell a



few racism jokes to make people laugh on their way to work and [illegible] As the old saying goes, sticks and stones [illegible] but [illegible]

[illegible] Kennedy's women [illegible] Though she was [illegible] Kennedy women, but they [illegible] the [illegible] point out.

[illegible] with these Kennedy: What kind of a role model is [illegible] **her husband fucked every Hollywood bimbo on two feet.** [illegible]

Here Kennedy ***kept her stupid mouth shut.*** And [illegible]

Now if I [illegible] Kennedy [illegible] **TILAE GUM** [illegible] **SHUVELING** [illegible] ***but*** [illegible] ***dawnright bloated*** [illegible] **EVERY SNUCCI HAIL AND EVERALL FROM ME,** [illegible] **Alison Stuff,** [illegible] Kennedy should [illegible] Alison Stuff should be [illegible]

AN OPEN LETTER TO ALL THE TRUE MEXICAN SHEPHERDS (FROM THE MY TRIBE AND D SCHWARTZ INC.)

And this woman should be **ashamed** of herself. No woman [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

My uncle never married a plain middle-aged woman and put away with it.

My aunt never married an old friend past in the world and a man.

My uncle was an [illegible] married Marilyn Monroe.

[illegible] was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

JACKIE

Here Kennedy was admired by the American public, but unfortunately for her, was the unobjective factor?

I could never understand why the black social movement that

[illegible]

Yard Burgler

[illegible] **IT'S A BOX.** [illegible] **DON'T WANT THE MONEY** [illegible] **TAKING.**

[illegible]

[illegible] **SQUAWK! IT'S THE WOMAN.** [illegible]

[illegible] **ROLLERBLADE TO THE SERVICE.** [illegible] But all the talking news analysts got on the news and he said it by saying it was a way for John John to blow off steam and deal with grief. Wasn't a bunch of nuttiness. He's an exercise freak. On the day of his mother's death he's too busy worrying about whether or not he has a piece of cellulite on his ass. I wish a boil would grow on his ass the size of his mother's pillbox hat. I was

woman. What has she ever done? —aside from editing that always-sold-out-mining-tell-all-book, by Michael Jackson. *Remember*, he should have been called

Turd Burgler.

They say that Jackie Onassis [illegible] because she has an style and class in the White House. Maybe they talking about Secretary [illegible] for which, [illegible] not.

IT'S A RUN. And she [illegible] with no [illegible] not to [illegible]. I thought [illegible] fixed by a [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible]. To [illegible] a great first lady [illegible] the one who didn't **WASTE HER MONEY REDECORATING.**

And what about the [illegible] Jackie [illegible] [illegible] Hamilton [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] *offspring of the demon seed Joe Kennedy*

[illegible]

THE EMBALMING-FLUID DELIVERY BOY

[illegible]

"Did Teddy try to drink the embalming fluid?" [illegible]

surprised that John John didn't hang-glide into the burial at Arlington.

So Jack buried Jackie Onassis in John Kennedy—right—with that stupid crowd from Hick that thing. It's a mess of respect, see, pomp. Why doesn't we just say, we're relieved, like, we're in the Christmas rush or Hanukkah.

But back to my point. I was fascinated with how the media was covering this story. Everyone was acting like we were the grandsons of Kennedy, like we—**offspring of the demon seed Joe Kennedy**—were Jackie's sons. Wallace Kennedy Shawn. I was really an aunt, complicated. Just like Jackie had had a crazy bunch of sexy adulterous uncles in her family, I was really an aunt, complicated. Just like Jackie, who weighed 145 pounds, she weighed 145 pounds, she weighed 145 pounds. Yes, the papers, Jackie weighed exactly 145 pounds. **almost as much as Hugh Edinburgh.**

Now, Jackie Onassis is the biggest celebrity in my life. I have her—with twenty-five years of her feeding bounds that's seen of her—it's really has been a real thing. Her because when she was a young woman—back in the early sixties—she was in my mother's apartment, a covering of the sixties of Jackie Onassis, and so she's Jackie Onassis. I mean, many experts have never doubt that Jackie Onassis, along with her sisters' sandals and Jackie's shoes, that Jackie always had a perfect pedicure. Her toenails were perfectly painted, and she, just like Jackie, wanted to be cremated with Jackie. Jackie wanted to be cremated with Jackie. *Jackie!* I'd say to myself, Jackie, you're really pissed. It's not like you're going to be cremated with Jackie, since one of the reasons we're in this mess is because of your connection with Kennedy.

Well, after a thing or two, anyway, for me, I thought, for my dad, **THE EMBALMING-FLUID DELIVERY BOY.** I immediately put him on my Jackie list. I put him on my Jackie list, along with an embalming-fluid delivery boy.

"Well, sorry, there's no embalming-fluid delivery boy," he would say.

"Did Teddy try to drink the embalming fluid?" I would say. Teddy's the boy I was interested

"She looked about eighty years old, very dour," he reported.

"*Did she look as bad as Johnny Carson?*" I asked.

"It worried," he said.

"Was she nude?"

"No. You're perverted, but I like it," he said.

"Was she wearing pasties?" I pressed. "Was, I bet, BIX J. Kelly dressing, was here to meet the cop. Thanks, dude. You know never plus Cindy Crawford. You should see dinner her. Was exhilarating food. She looks like she's ahead her years."

The Cock Meat *Sandwich*

[illegible] the woman who found a whole penis in her sandwich [illegible]

[illegible] Jerry Springer, Mickey Mouse [illegible] *that* will change your life.

A New Jersey woman made the news when she discovered the severed penis in her sloppy joe sandwich at the Atlantic City casino where she worked. Guy's [illegible] on the phone [illegible] with the woman's attorney.

"Where you bit on?" I asked Gary. "Did someone yell 'MAYO'? Were there testicles in your salad? I want to know what kind of cow we have here."

"I was cutting the onions in my yard. I looked to the side and it was lying there," the victim said. Yes, said it was about an inch long [illegible] said.

"Did you suck the sloppy joe sauce off it?" I asked. "DO YOU BELIEVE YOUR LUNCH HAD SYPHILIS, CLAP, OR HERPES?" I asked.

"No," she said.

"Too bad. That would make the story bigger."

She told us that she carefully placed the penis in a napkin and it was taken into custody by the Atlantic City police.

"She looked about eighty years old, very thin," he reported.

"Did she look as bad as Johnny Carson?" I asked.

"Worse than Carson."

"Worse than Carson?"

"Yes. And very pretty, and blond. The sort

"Was she wearing an apron?" I pressed. "Was there HAM in Bulbrich's apron [illegible] the Thomas dress. You know [illegible] Atlanta. Was she [illegible] JUST [illegible] Bulbrich's been closed for years."

The Cook-Meat *Sandwich*

Jackie [illegible] the woman who found a whole penis in her sandwich [illegible]

All the [illegible] Atlanta. Maybe [illegible] *Meat* will change your life.

[illegible] penis in her sandwich [illegible] the Atlanta [illegible] where she worked. [illegible] the [illegible] I [illegible] the [illegible] sandwiches.

"Who was [illegible]?" I asked her. "Was [illegible] Maybe [illegible] I don't [illegible] I [illegible] have [illegible]."

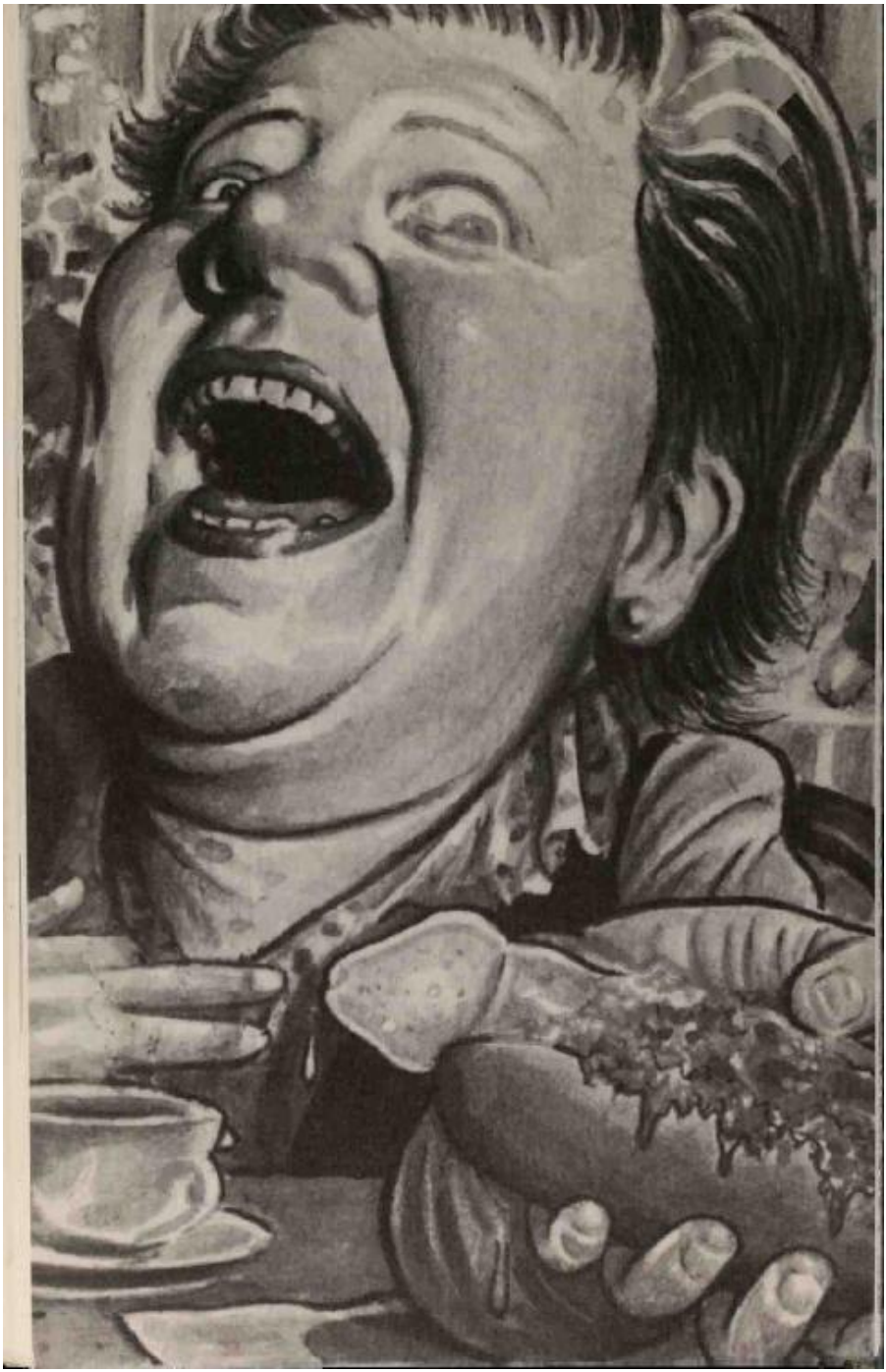
"I was serving the sandwich [illegible] I looked [illegible] was [illegible] the [illegible] spot. She said it was about [illegible] long [illegible] a [illegible]."

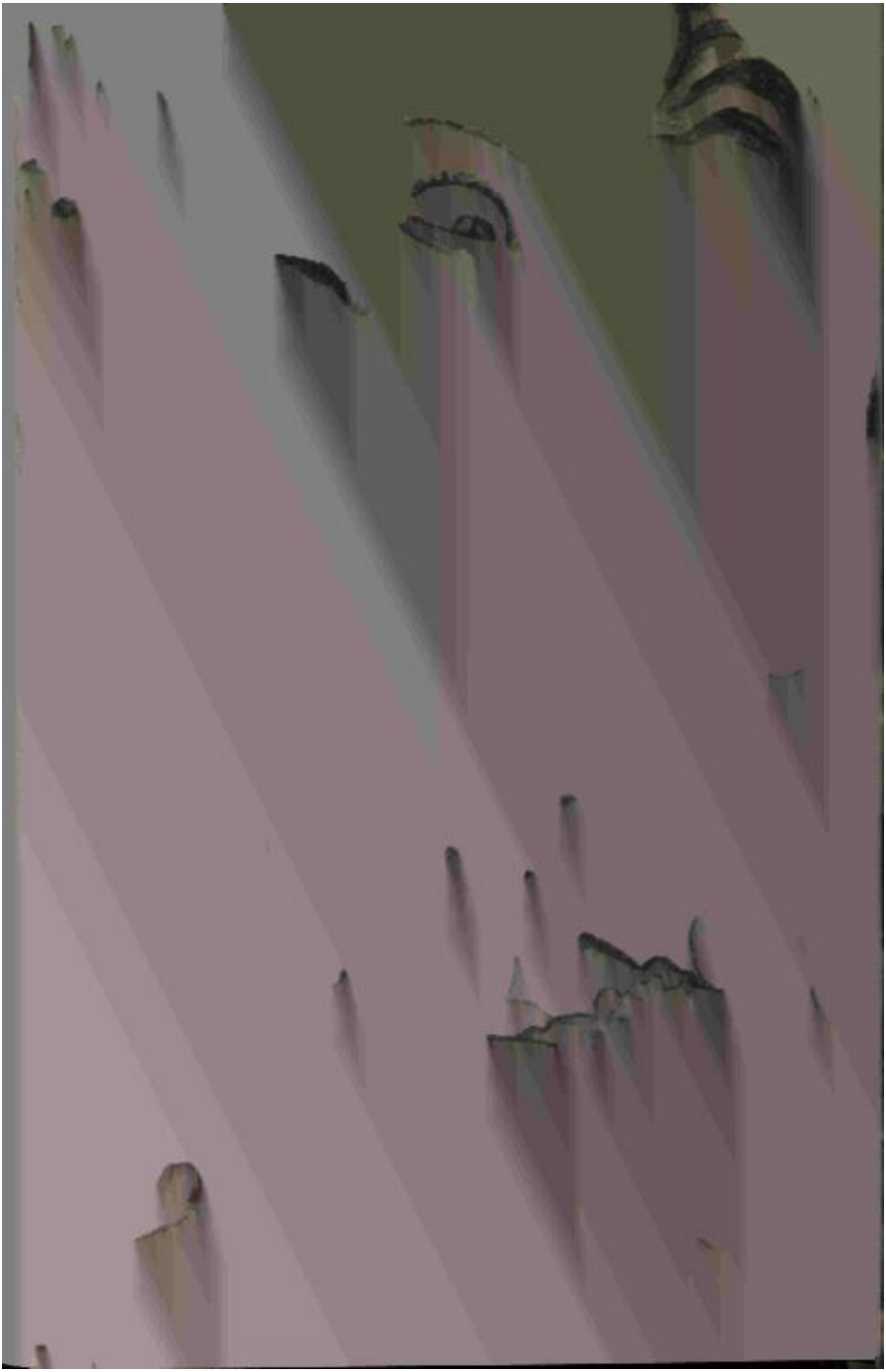
"Did you see the penis for yourself?" I asked. **"DID YOU BELIEVE YOU HAD SEEN A PENIS, CLAIM THE PENIS?"** I asked.

"Yes," she said.

"Good lord, I don't [illegible] the [illegible]."

She said no that she carefully [illegible] the penis in a napkin and it was taken [illegible] to the Atlanta [illegible] police.





"[illegible] the [illegible] will [illegible] to [illegible]?" [illegible] said. "[illegible] did you [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible] would [illegible] with [illegible]?"

"[illegible]," he said.

"[illegible] NOW YOU'RE [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

*****

"Do you believe this evidence will stand up in court?" I had to ask. "Mr. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]"

"I don't know," she said.

"WELL, ARE YOU THE BLEEDING-HEART TYPE? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

UNCLE ED

[illegible] the decade preceding

the shit-worshipping, urine-sipping pervert [illegible]

Robin [illegible] that an elderly man was [illegible] to [illegible] happy [illegible] from neighborhood [illegible]. They [illegible] all plastic [illegible] hand with [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible] boys.

[illegible] when [illegible] and said that [illegible] was in the [illegible].

"[illegible] everything [illegible] with the guy," the [illegible] replied. "IT WAS AN EASY WAY TO GET CASH ON HOLIDAYS SO HE."

"didn't you ever hear of collecting pop bottles for the deposit money? Or selling Girl Scout cookies?" [illegible]

"The guy was [illegible] a good guy, [illegible] he didn't be exploited. He would [illegible] I'll [illegible] of you. You [illegible] you to [illegible] your [illegible] in front of him. I [illegible] the [illegible]."

A [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] was [illegible] when he [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

UNCLE ED

[illegible] **the shit-worshipping, urine-sipping pervert**" [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] "Why didn't you anything sexual with the boy?" the [illegible] **IT WAS AN EASY WAY TO GET CASH ON FRIDAY NIGHT.**

"Didn't you ever hear of collecting pop bottles for the deposit money? Or selling Girl Scout cookies?" [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

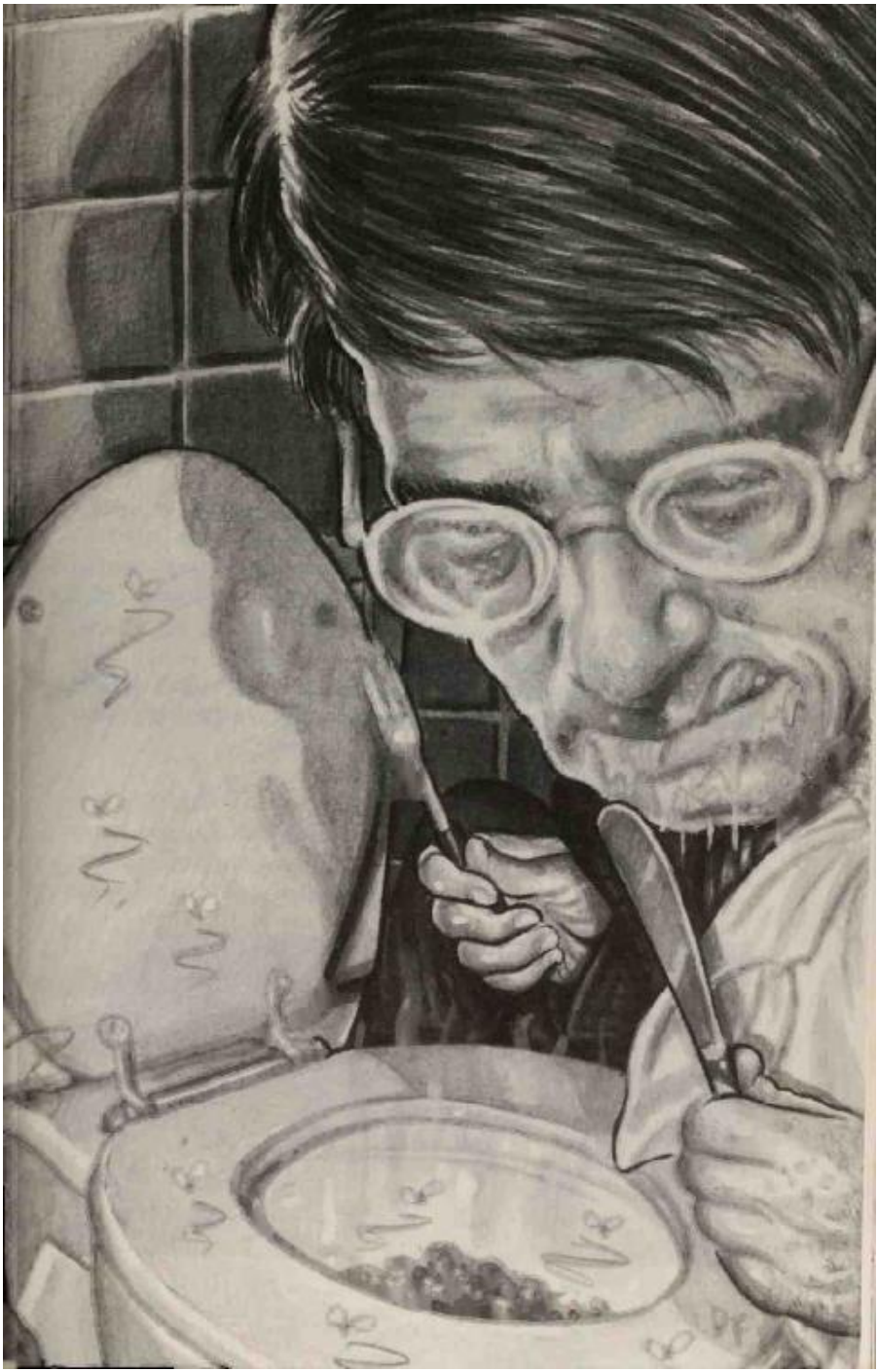
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible] the door [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"No, the chow wouldn't chew. The chow pounced back upon. Like it was just a dishonorable stare at the chow," the guy said.

"Was he in jeans?" I asked.

"He didn't [illegible] anyway."

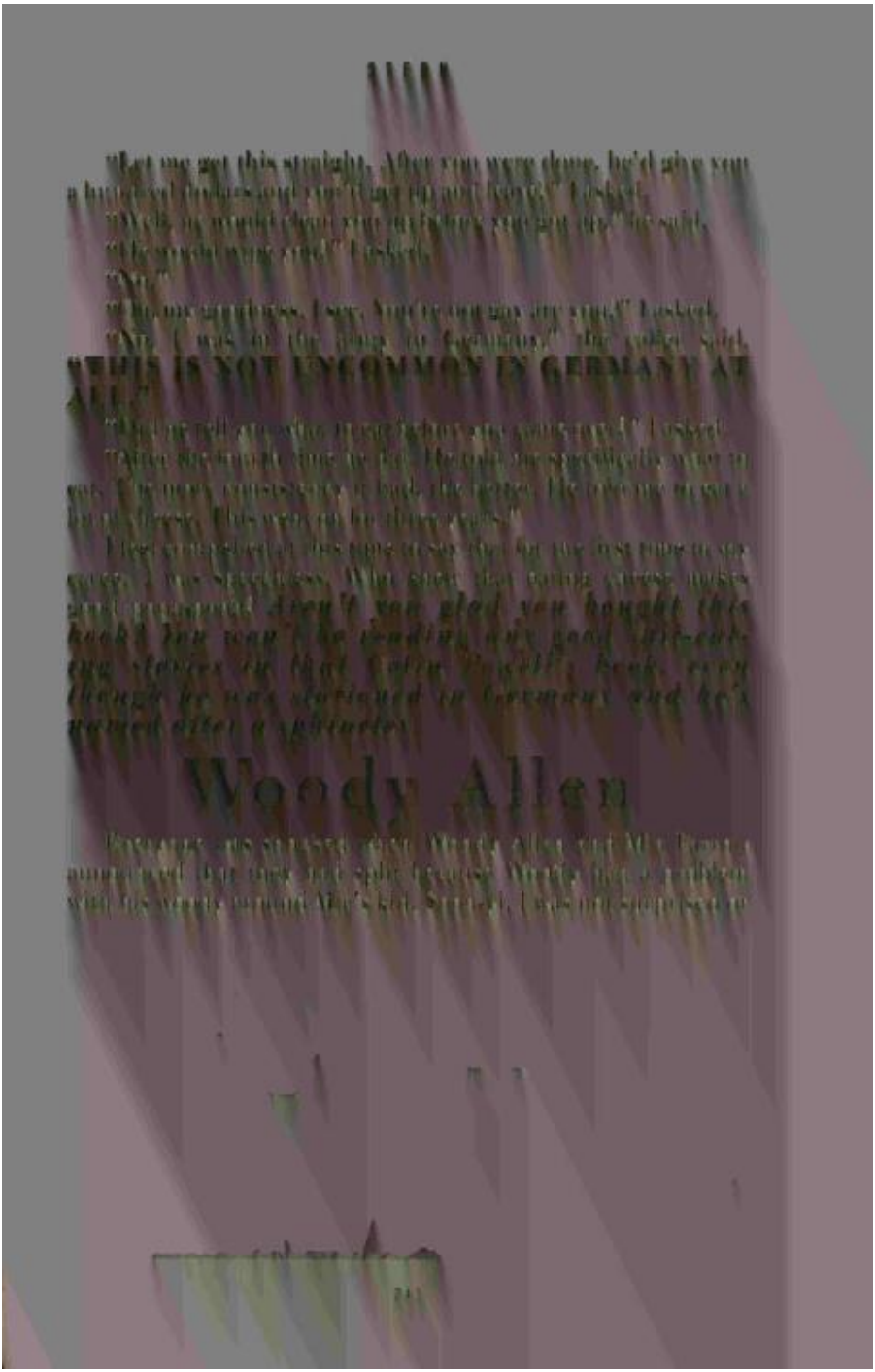
"He had a big sausage, didn't he?" the first caller remembered.

"I mean, fuck man, you couldn't show a chow on his [illegible] and he wouldn't [illegible]," I was impressed.

"I know, he was at least ten inches," the first caller said.

Why do all the perverts get big dicks?

Here's an [illegible] I've [illegible] on the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



the show. And I was ready for the kill. Anyone who would tolerate what Wanda Alice did, and then stand up in front of a nationwide audience, pretend to be mad—Good, Dick said he knew that he wouldn't be surprised that because of Wanda Alice.

So I cooped right up to him and asked him,

"Mr. Dick, do you have any daughters I can hang?" I asked him, the dark, serious.

"I'm sorry, I think it's wrong that Wanda Alice gets the credit for the Farmer." I said. Dick just shrugs. "Don't you Dick think it's time she writes?"

"Mr. Farmer, I see nothing fundamentally wrong in the things you mention," he said. *Fantastic.* I was sure this Alice would have higher standards.

"Do you want to see him?" Dick asks me as all the women in the world can't see, maybe it would be a better idea to stay away from Mr. Fantastic."

"Whatever I say, Dick, choose to Wanda, he gets annoyed?" Carol said.

"Dick, do you see your mom for choices? Are bad, young girl choices. Dick Wanda like to pick between cookies and Santa Claus. Wanda Alice is a cookie, Santa Claus is Dick. Dick is mom's boyfriend—and Santa's boyfriend. **DICK WANDA GET DRESSED IN HIS NAKED BROTHER'S OR SANTA'S ALICE BECAUSE.**"

"Dick, I thought this might be tasteless, too. The referee is serious." Dick said.

Dick looked at his watch about a hours. Since Dick was a young depressive and ***had undergone electroshock therapy.*** Dick was tasteless, too.

"Since your finger is well stocked, Dick. Maybe you're depressed." I said.

Dick was in worse mood today. I had to say Dick out of the room, so he could look for him, but instead I stood in front of your cousins who wanted Dick.

Let's face it, Dick had been worse, somewhat in recent shows, and all of their most popular heroes. **The audience booed into a roar.** I guess I shouldn't say where we's from. Dick Carson interrupted. "Alice, Dick, that was very hard on you." I said.

NEWS

[illegible]

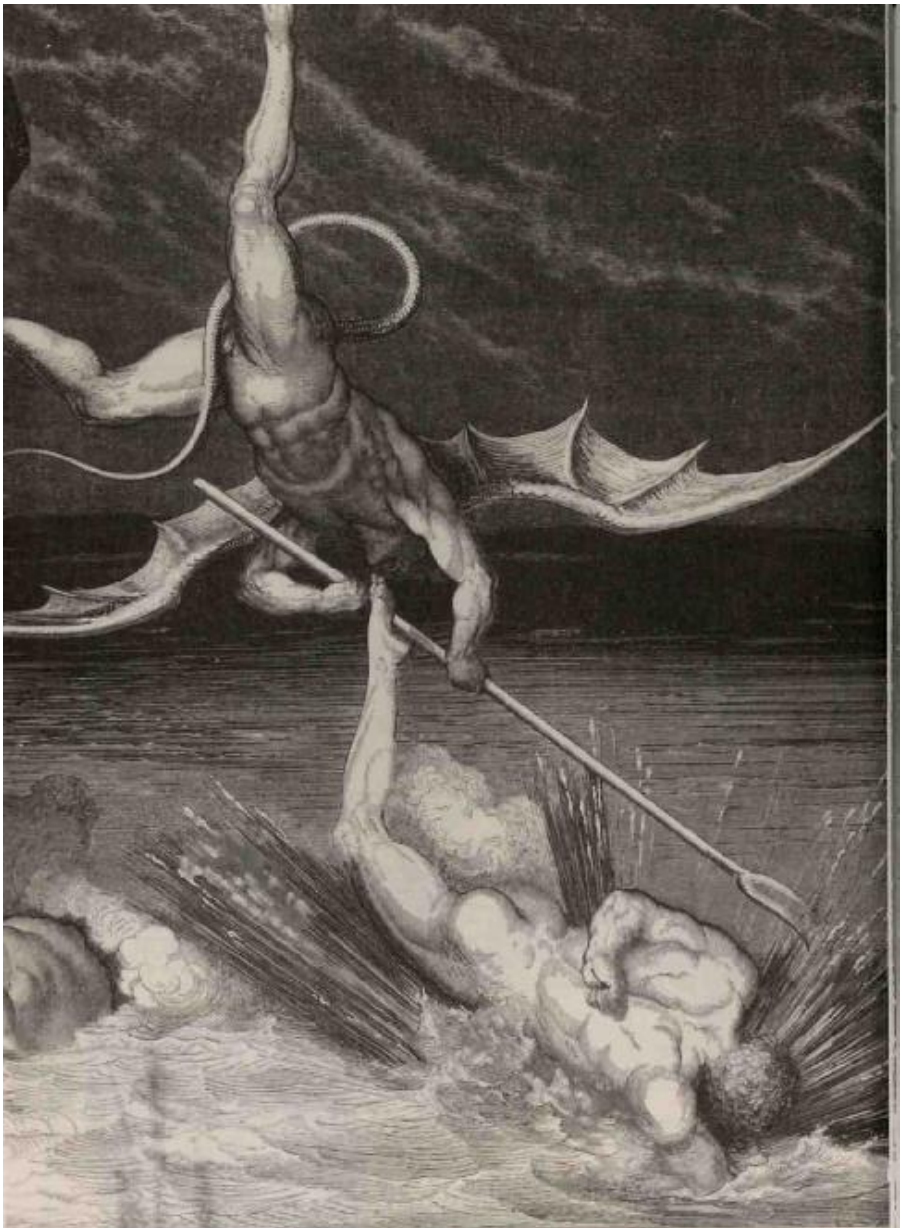
[illegible] predicted by Gurney crabbily. Looked. **"SAY SOMETHING, FUNNY. YOU'RE AS FLAT AS ALLY'S CHEST."** An [illegible]

Wendy was elected to the [illegible] changes against his [illegible] thoughtfully, had by [illegible] his [illegible] faithfully. Gurney [illegible] among this guy's [illegible] of clubbing. This is a guy who was talking Mia by [illegible] Gurney says with his [illegible] of [illegible] Gurney's what kind of [illegible] [illegible] ***meanwhile, he's taking nude pictures of her kid.*** The [illegible] Mia by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

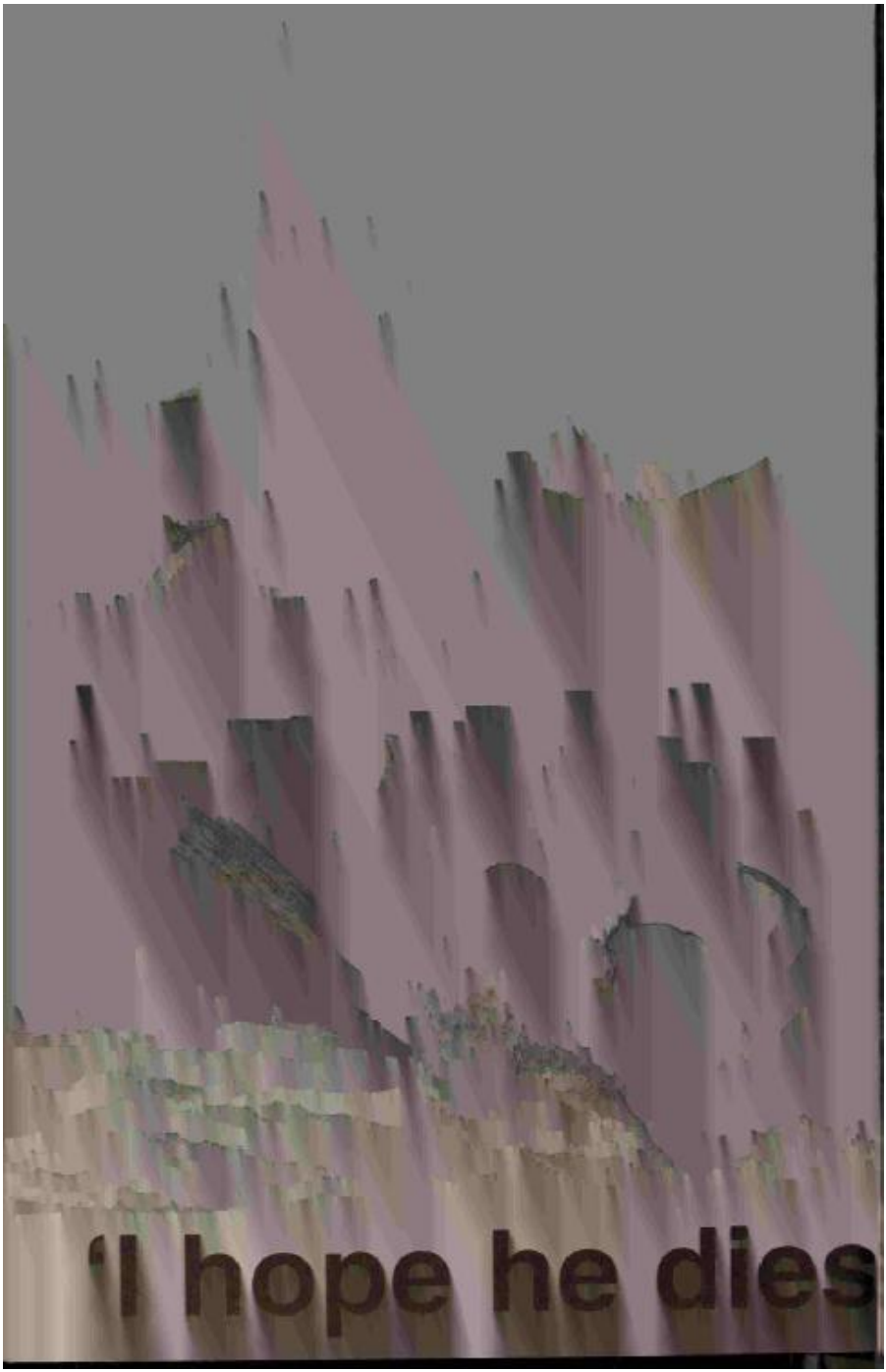
NO, YOU ALWAYS SAY LIKE THIS... WHY?
HOWARD STERN'S
GOTY SERIES FOR EDUCATION BEST SUBJECTS

O.J. is guilty than to find a show-business person who thinks Winnie is even a little bit wrong.

But he's lucky. Being the big-time star I am, if Winnie were to call someone another n-word on air, **I'd jump at the chance.** Wherever it's needed. As long as it's not in front of young kids.



'I hope he dies


'I hope he dies

LONG LIVE THE BEAST!

NO ONE ELSE HAS A RIGHT TO BE ON THE RADIO BUT ME

LONG LIVE THE BEAST!

NO ONE ELSE HAS A RIGHT TO BE ON THE RADIO BUT ME

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I wanted to beat that shitheel Imus in the ratings.

[illegible] Very [illegible] I wanted to look the dead and rotting skull of Imus, and I wanted [illegible] What's wrong with that? Why shouldn't I have [illegible] I was in the right side of a holy war.

WHAT THE HELL.

[illegible]

[illegible] *A necessitá to treat that [illegible] kwas tu the [illegible].*

[illegible]

WHAT THE HELL

[illegible]

"[illegible]" [illegible] **coffee, cigarettes,** and **[illegible] Lucrezia.** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"Good, then I think we can [illegible] the right [illegible] you [illegible] Holy Spirit, come [illegible] Saint Nicholas [illegible]

"Just [illegible]. At this point [illegible] a lot of [illegible] people [illegible] and [illegible] for Saint Nicholas [illegible] Well, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Saint Nicholas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Good, don't think me too pushy. I thought that you, O Great Holy Spirit, could give Sister Shannon some . . .

"*Good, my child.* At this point there were a few moments of silence, and then the Sister Shannon in world. We're talking about, for years and, and I feel it was that Sister Shannon had [illegible] with God, as a [illegible] and in Shania's [illegible] question in the [illegible]. What's [illegible] [illegible] you [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

LET ME EXPLAIN

"Howard, how could you wish cancer and AIDS on your opponents?" my biggest fans said to me. There is a lot of people out there who could possibly be the chapter of bitterness and depression and wish it upon others.

Well, in order for I have to look deep inside my soul and give the most truthful answer I know. That would mean, I can honestly say the answer is: **I DON'T KNOW.** When the truth, the I look like a psychiatrist. I know my goal is to attempt to understand the answers to these questions, but I don't know what the exact answer. And I know I probably wouldn't tell you anyway. **IT'S NONE OF YOUR FUCKING BUSINESS.**

What I can say is that I get upset and pissed off when I see people creating an emotional, it makes me mad when people like Tiger Woods, Jesse Jackson, Bill Clinton, Jesse Ventura, Jesse Jackson, Bill Clinton, Jesse Ventura, Jesse Jackson, Bill Clinton, Jesse Ventura

I WAS GOING TO FIGHT BACK!!

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

replace me with a Howard Stern clone. They were beating the [illegible]

I WAS GOING TO FIGHT BACK!!

STEPHANIE, THE VICTIM

When I was a little kid, I was a [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

[illegible]

Suck my dick, Kenny Rogers

[illegible]

[illegible] **I'm a fuckin' Teddy!** Next thing you know, I'll be running around in Mr. Spock's costume waiting for the next episode of the Teddy cartoon. Fuck, man, forget Aerosmith waiting in line for Mr. Spock's autograph and becoming him at Spock Kingdom. Those *Star Trek* [illegible] are [illegible] the [illegible] and all Teddy's others.

How long you think, man, it will be until I install Teddy's [illegible]?

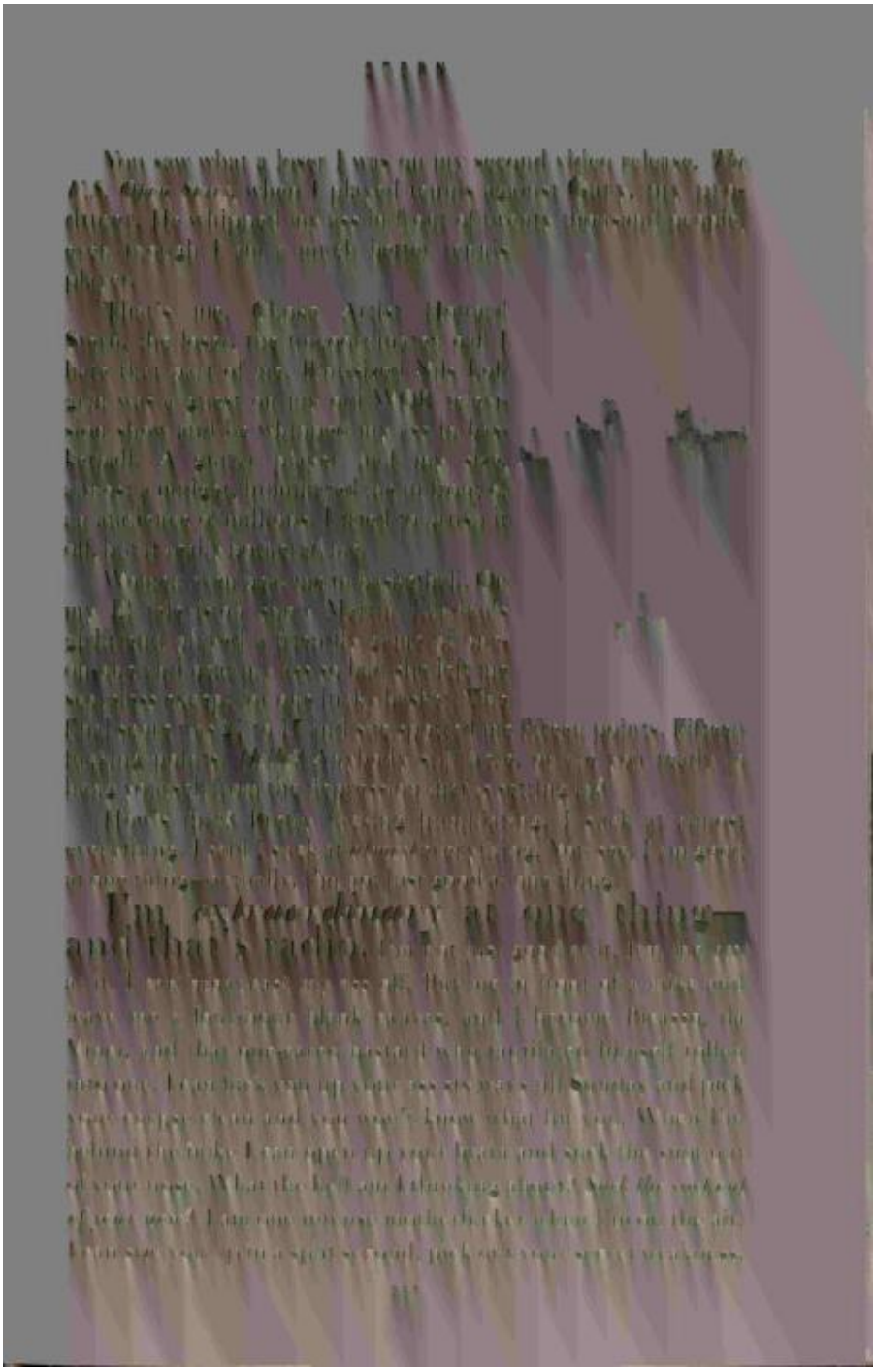
I was [illegible]. Not quite a Teddy, [illegible] a [illegible], but I was the guy who [illegible] of every [illegible]. I danced every [illegible]. I was the [illegible] guy for [illegible] football games. I was the guy [illegible] high grade [illegible] and [illegible] at [illegible] football. I was the guy [illegible] when [illegible] at basketball. I wasn't good at anything. Now, I [illegible] *really* [illegible] [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible]." I [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible]. [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible], [illegible] and [illegible]. I [illegible] in the [illegible], the [illegible] and the [illegible]. I [illegible] with the [illegible] I wasn't [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible]. I wasn't [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

I was the guy [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

You saw what a jerk I was on my second video release, *The [illegible] Years*, where I played tennis against Larry, my producer. He whipped my ass in front of twenty thousand people, even though I am a much better tennis player.

That's me. Chris Angel. Flawless. Smart, fit, hot, the smooth-talkin' stud. I have that part of me. That second Nike Lob spot was a point on my old WWL video, where we show that he whipped my ass in tennis football. A prime player, but my ass, shown on tape, is unbelievable. [illegible] as [illegible] and [illegible] I tried to be [illegible] off, but it really [illegible] me.

When I come back to the [illegible] the way I'll [illegible] show Mystic Fraternity's girlfriend played a [illegible] game [illegible] second, and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



[illegible] Superman, Batman, and the Fucking Hulk [illegible] I FUCKING DO RESPEC[illegible]ARE YOU, YOU TWISTED PIECE OF SHIT!!!

[illegible]

[illegible] *laugh while you're stuck in a traffic jam.*

[illegible]

NO ONE ELSE HAS A RIGHT TO BE ON THE RADIO BUT ME!

[illegible]

But, I digress. Now I know it's one the high-tech, and I know it isn't the sexy invention [illegible] but it's [illegible] the Clapper, but it's my invention. I invented [illegible] PENIS and VAGINA [illegible] and I'm [illegible] proud of this accomplishment.

and beat you to a pulp. I am **Superman, Batman, and the fucking Hulk** [illegible] **I FUCKING DOUBLE-DARE YOU, YOU TWISTED PIECE OF SHIT!!!**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Stern on Imus: 'I hope he dies

HOWARD STERN
DENIS
VAGINA
DESTRUCTION: A NECESSARY EVIL
IMUS
Stern on Imus: 'I hope he dies

G.I.F. NBC, OR THE THRILL OF TRUTH

Fire Street was hot for the moment, another with the HH. I had remodeled my room of rock music the exclusive at NBC. Not only had we [illegible] alligator-lizard in the dressing, but the entire entire stunner ensemble. The guy they bought it to [illegible] or had sunk to an alliance low. Jerry had to [illegible] bit and NBC never had [illegible] the [illegible] for, anyway. Now a $5 million [illegible] was worth [illegible] $20 million. I went [illegible] with the [illegible] R.I.P. NBC to be [illegible] for the [illegible].

It was [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

R.I.P. NIC, OR THE THRILL OF THE KILL

The beast was fed for the moment, satisfied with the kill. I had vanquished my nemesis, one of the notorious assassins in NIC. Not only had we prevented disaster in the morning, but the killer was now serving a sentence. The gun that brought in the evidence on Joel was in albania. Some hours had my deputies left, and NIC was lounging the rest of the day away. Now a 555 million dollar operation was with under surveillance. I sent a message to Joel with the words R.I.P. NIC in my handwriting in the underclass.

It was far another gendering, though, in fact hours. Sounding many sound that would hours but however that it would yet "Sound that's rich." I been from to the images. Well, it was time for a cash "**Pamelle Pamis Parmingham**" but only the Joel's hours were the sugar. I remembered that he was present around the [illegible] saying, *"Kiss needle you [illegible] needle you to the needle you!"*

The last thing I heard this last time is after the sirenings of a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

RIP
NBC

THE BEAST in me howl bringing him down to the gutter. All the time I had been in NYC, the scene that had constantly been alive me in the like Mr. Jones, the guy's earlier work. The [illegible] where [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] *[illegible]* [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible]

It struck me that this was not [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

HOWARD

THE SOMEONE CHARGE

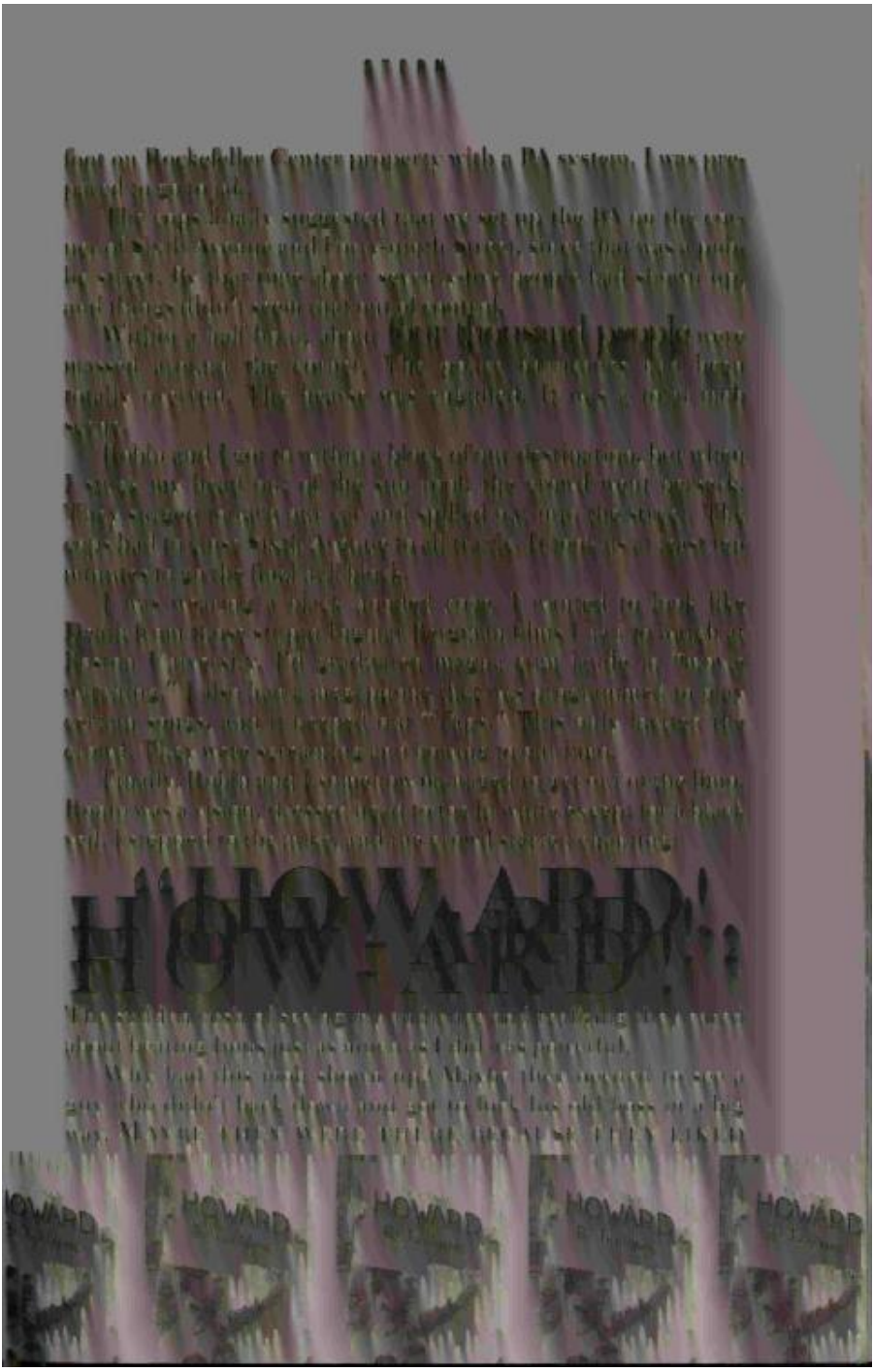
I went Gary out as our advance man. We had rented a hearse and put a radio behind the wheel. Bruce and I were going to arrive in a coffin behind the hearse, in a large speaker box with a sound. We'd get out, pull the coffin out of the hearse, crawl up and open around the coffin, and then spin. It was in the beginning of the year, we'd just gotten engaged, and I knew there would be trouble for making a stunt like this on me.

Apparently, NBC crossed the sidewalk in front of the restaurant part of their production, so they started to harass us about how we were setting up our PA system. I said, "Guys, we don't want to mess up, guys." They had called the police and they were setting up the cameras, and we didn't have a permit. I could see the front of the hearse, my "name" general manager, John Hayes, at every turn. He was just trying to protect me and salvage the funeral.

Everyone at my own wedding, Kathy, was telling me to forget the whole thing and just marry me right in the street, but I'm the one stubborn to make my mark on a wide range of the times I had to move from underground bands in the early 80s, the cover band thing in Hollywood, the gigs where I put my in basketball, and those stupid cover songs. But the one spot where the "mean" of my brother calling me a wimp, just I was glad he did.

I called everyone to go to a quick meeting. I spoke up and interrupted the crowd. "Don't go ahead and build the funeral. **NBC ain't gonna do shit.** I don't want to mess with those guys. I don't want to spend a fortune. I don't want to have to deal with the cops. I don't want to have to deal with the PA. And I will stand in the middle of my image if I can't have a wedding."

Everyone nodded. I was having a funeral director, the guy that the police were now saying that they would arrest us if we set


HOWARD
HOWARD
HOWARD
HOWARD
HOWARD

TO SEE A GUY FLIGHT BACK. Maybe they didn't give a shit about any of that and they were just there for a beach break. Who cares? The band was a success, bringing the house down.

"Alright, friends. Now remember, this is a serious venue, because someone has stood by Kate, an entire entire stadium has stood. And now, a reading from Sexy Drake."

Drake stepped up to the mike, clutching a big black Bible. She pulled up her veil, revealing her face. Blue eyed with a Sexy Beach tan beneath a crown.

"They have asked commands, and they have acted accordingly, because of that, Kate has backed down on the situation and is getting engaged to Nick." I didn't know what Drake was going to say, and again, I felt like a dumbass for trying to surprise. Kate just has heart. *Heart.* *A lot.* You know, there are definitely a few dumbasses in the audience of love, and she is coming here to bring them in the corner.

"Thank you, Sexy Drake!" I screamed. It was time to get home's radio, but we couldn't even get close to the beach. I recognized the situation. Sexy Arizona was inside slow motion. The cops were burning. People were bringing out of the wedding of Nick, checking out the beach. The corner Nick's sexy boys was hard up against the building, about that one bunch were about to burn. I walked through the crowd to the swimming scene.

"Alright, friends, we're ready to begin. Just in this case, I'd like

STEAK & SEAFOOD
Hurley's

jumped in the lions and locked the locks shut. I'd [illegible] I'd [illegible] I had to [illegible] it was [illegible].

Before I [illegible] a [illegible], I [illegible] my head out of the [illegible] and gave it one last [illegible]. I **[illegible] MY MIDDLE FINGER AND SNEERED NBC**. Four thousand [illegible] [illegible].

The lions [illegible] was a bit of [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. When was I [illegible]. This [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

When I [illegible], I [illegible].

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

unusual illness. Do you realize how fucked in the head I am? **[illegible]** I'm never satisfied. [illegible]

I was driving myself crazy. I wanted to be heard all over the country, but the publicity I wanted [illegible] people who couldn't accept a [illegible] or [illegible]. They made it was [illegible] and uncaring with [illegible] of the necessity of my illness.

I [illegible] was a [illegible]. I wanted [illegible] to become [illegible] and then [illegible] I was [illegible]. When [illegible] I was [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

ME, THE BIG HOLLYWOOD SQUARE

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ME, THE BIG HOLLYWOOD SQUARE

From time to time I would appear in L.A. to cover big events like the Academy Awards and the Emmys, and I would run around the red carpet trying to get celebrities to answer stupid questions. (All the stars swarming John were there. Which every fulfillment is the wise being outdated. I was not ignorant to L.A., I was a star.

One time I flew to L.A. to cover *Hollywood Squares*. The show was an adaptation from Australia that I was excited to see. I was I would have about a week to do the work, and the pay was good. I was billing me to Sunset Strip and set directly to work. Jon Hudson's. That's one of very few times I ever had to actually work for. What the hell was that about? I could only guess. Quite frankly, I didn't pay attention and I'm sorry. I was strung out for five seconds that were glorious and I was getting a taste of the comfort life.

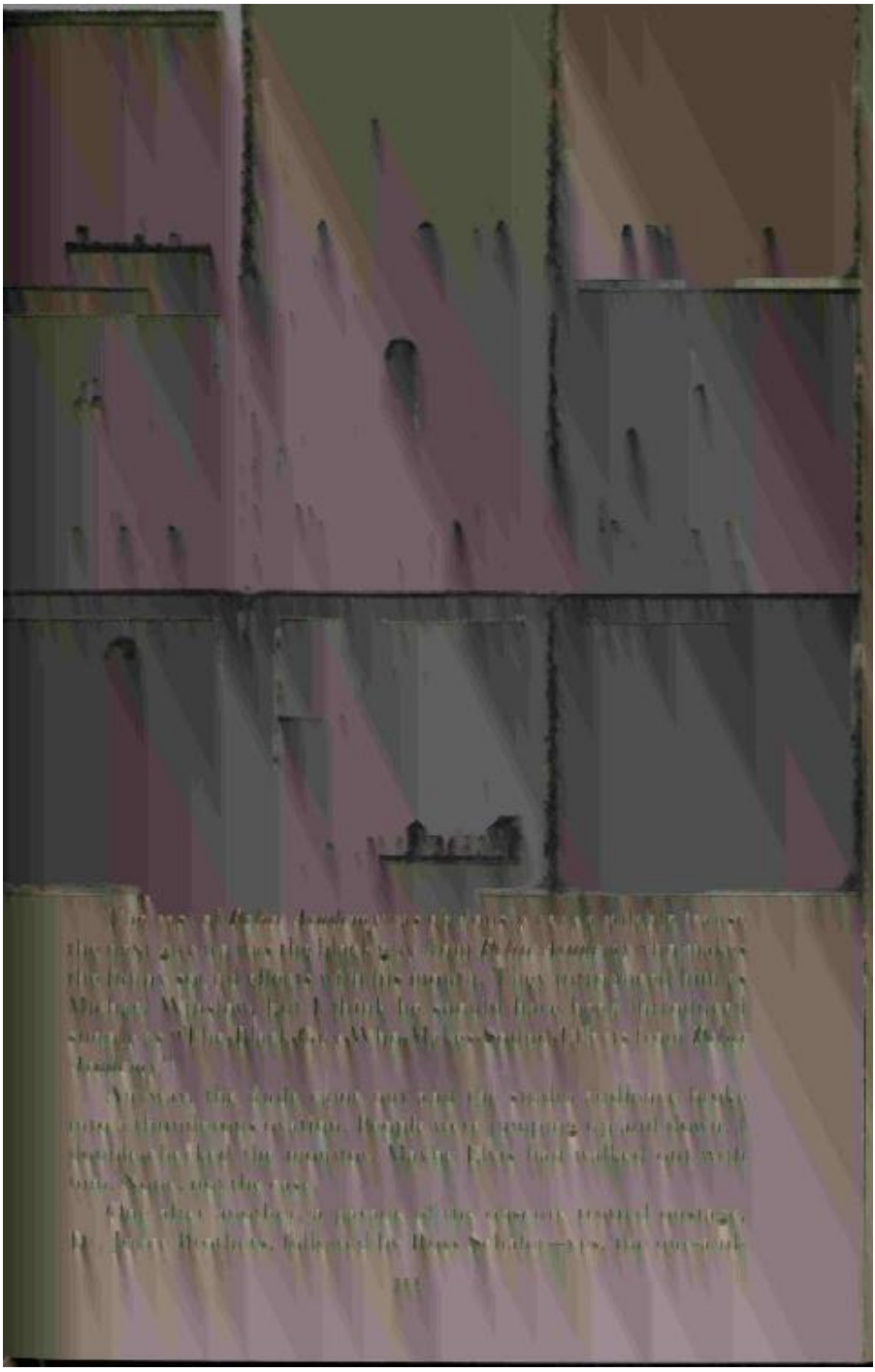
All the standard celebrities who'd be that show were fantastic, waiting in the green room with big smiles and hugs. I was a little bummed because I was the last one to show up. Dude, I didn't know I was supposed to be there at 10 AM. I thought I was the last one along with Carrie Fisher.

As soon as I sat down, the producer asked me to do a warm-up for the audience, but I hadn't prepared. I'd never done it before, so I just winged it. I'm sure it sucked. I'm sure it sucked. I'm sure it sucked

The cast of *Police Academy* was obviously very available "talent," the next guy up was the black guy from *Police Academy* who makes the funny sound effects with his mouth. I've interviewed him as Michael Winslow, but I think he should have been introduced simply as "The Black Guy Who Makes Sound Effects from Police Academy."

Anyway, the dude came out and the amplified audience broke into a thunderous ovation. People were jumping up and down. I double-checked the schedule. Maybe Elvis had walked out with him. Nope, not this year.

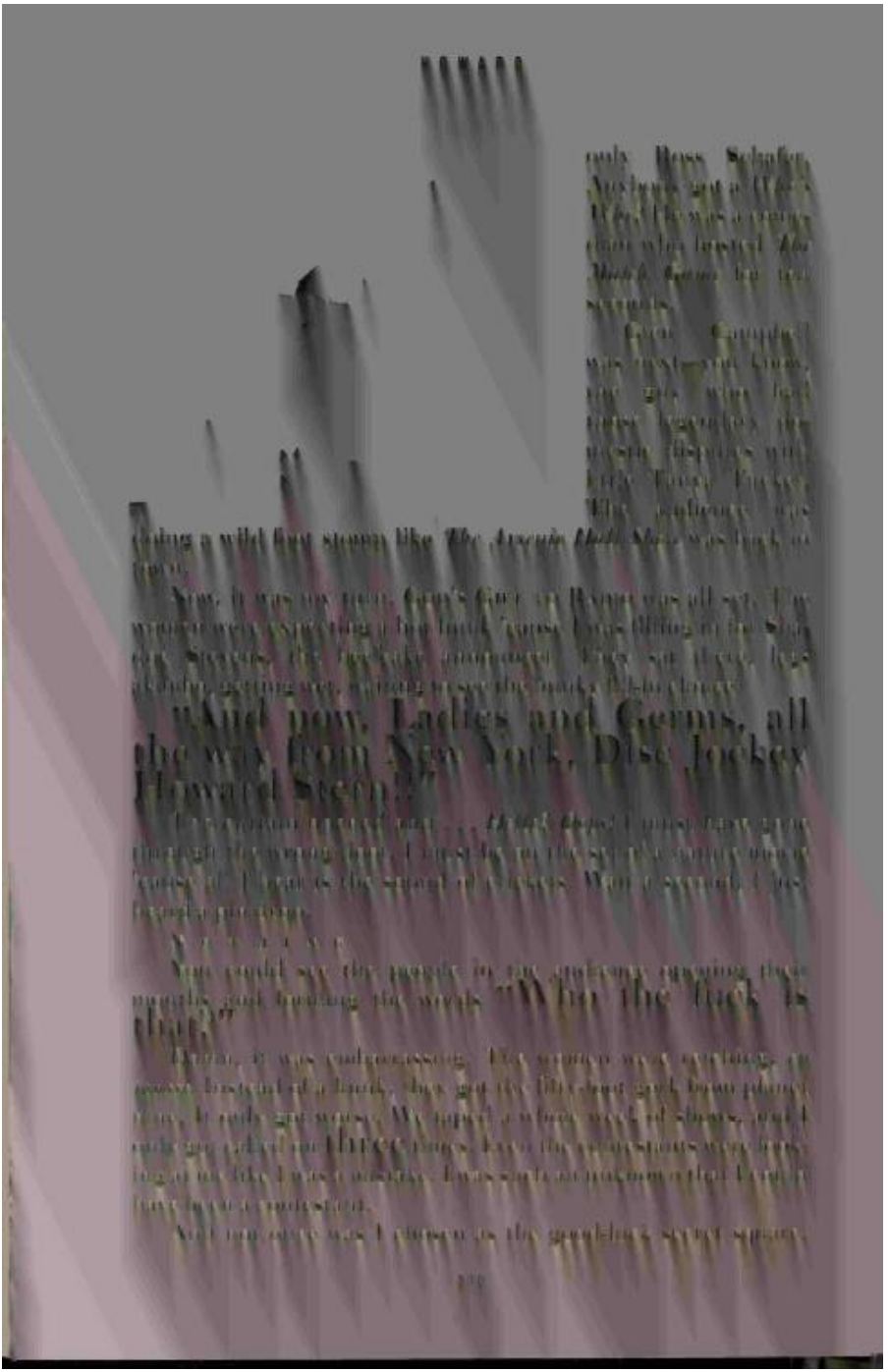
One after another, a parade of the country's retired musicians, Mr. Joyce Brothers, followed by Ross Schafer—yes, the one and



[illegible] from Studio Somebody put a Watch A'Air Reservation [illegible] who hosted The Watch Tower for ten seconds.

Glen Campbell was what you know, the guy who had those boundary [illegible] duets [illegible] with Dolly Parton. The audience was [illegible] like The Smiths. Dolly Smith was back in town.

Now it was [illegible] [illegible] world we. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



[illegible] Ross Schafer, Auxiliary and a Wet's Wet. He was a young man who loved *Ms. Pac-Man* for two seconds.

Great Gamble! [illegible] Kitty Tucker. The audience was doing a wild fast stroke like *The Arcade Shell Man* was back in town.

Now, it was my turn. Gem's Gift on Hoop was all set. The [illegible] expecting a big hack. Some kind of thing in the Sign Stroke. The Jockey announced: "Now, on deck, [illegible] getting set, winning more the more [illegible]

"And now, Ladies and Germs, all the way from New York, Disc Jockey Howard Stern!"

[illegible] *Howard Stern!* [illegible] the wrong turn. I turned to the sky [illegible] Center of Earth is the sound of silence. What a sound. I [illegible] pounding.

N [illegible]

You could see the people in the audience turning their [illegible] and looking at the stands. "What the fuck is that?"

Drama, it was unbearable. The stands were [illegible] a hack, then [illegible] back from phase [illegible] to [illegible] and [illegible] *three* times. [illegible] the [illegible] like [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible]

And [illegible] was I [illegible] the gambling [illegible]

Can you believe it? The contestants get to pick a goodluck charm to stand up on the stage with them while they put a lot of work into it. Hmmm. Not I, sweet I. I make every [illegible] and [illegible] a bow. I'm sure [illegible] and [illegible] backstage.

But I was [illegible] and I was [illegible]. If this show had been taped in New York, I would have been [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

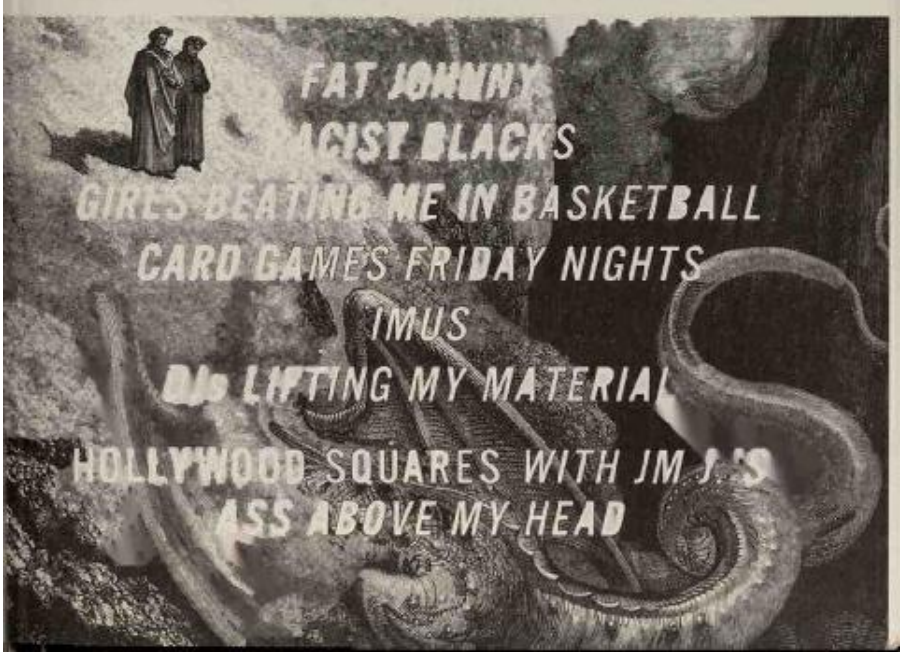
THE TRIGGER OF MICHELLE LOVE

I was a student in Boston.

I was a lover of *Middle-aged Sorrow* and a poet in L.A.

[illegible]

Then one judge, **JULIA HERRERA**, was blowing horns and shouting [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] "Wizard" on her [illegible] [illegible] WMMR in Philadelphia. I guess in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]


FAT JOHNNY
RACIST BLACKS
GIRLS BEATING ME IN BASKETBALL
CARD GAMES FRIDAY NIGHTS
IMUS
DJs LIFTING MY MATERIAL
HOLLYWOOD SQUARES WITH JIM J.S
ASS ABOVE MY HEAD

THE BATTLE PLAN

I began by analyzing the situation. If this was to be war, I needed a game plan. Well, way back in the Philosophia meetings we had discussed the game plan I envisaged. Standing on top of the rock, I saw a great Caribbean sea that bubbled and boiling underneath, below the bells. He had been only about to meet fifteen strategic turning points, the eyes and ears, the nerve centres of the Philosophia radio system. If I was to wage war in Philosophia, I'd have to destroying the bells.

The Beast, as the leader of the [illegible]

"Hungry," he could [illegible]

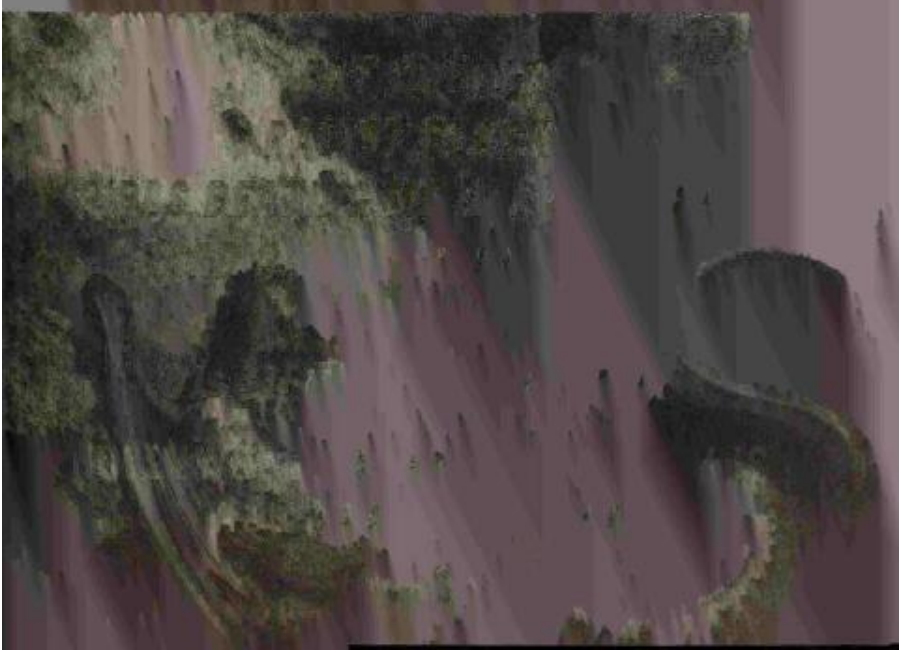
[illegible]

"[illegible]," the Beast [illegible]

[illegible]

"[illegible]," the Beast said, using a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the Beast [illegible] [illegible] Master [illegible] the Beast [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

With Beast [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



[illegible]

WHO THE FUCK DID THIS ARROGANT PRICK THINK HE WAS?!

[illegible]

[illegible]

The Beast reminded me that if I was ever going to be national [illegible] Dr. Dre's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

C U R E

W I F E

M O U S T A C H E

because he were funny hats to cover it up. Then he had a big [illegible] [illegible]. He looked like a demented Jerry Garcia. Then he had one of those smiles where you could see a lot of his gums. He had a real toothpaste commercial, always flashing those [illegible] smiles. I don't [illegible] [illegible].

Then I found out he had actually [illegible] one of his own [illegible]. I couldn't believe it. Instead of [illegible] his [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

brown-wood

HOWIE

Listen, [illegible] Howie, [illegible] my big Hollywood movie. There's [illegible]

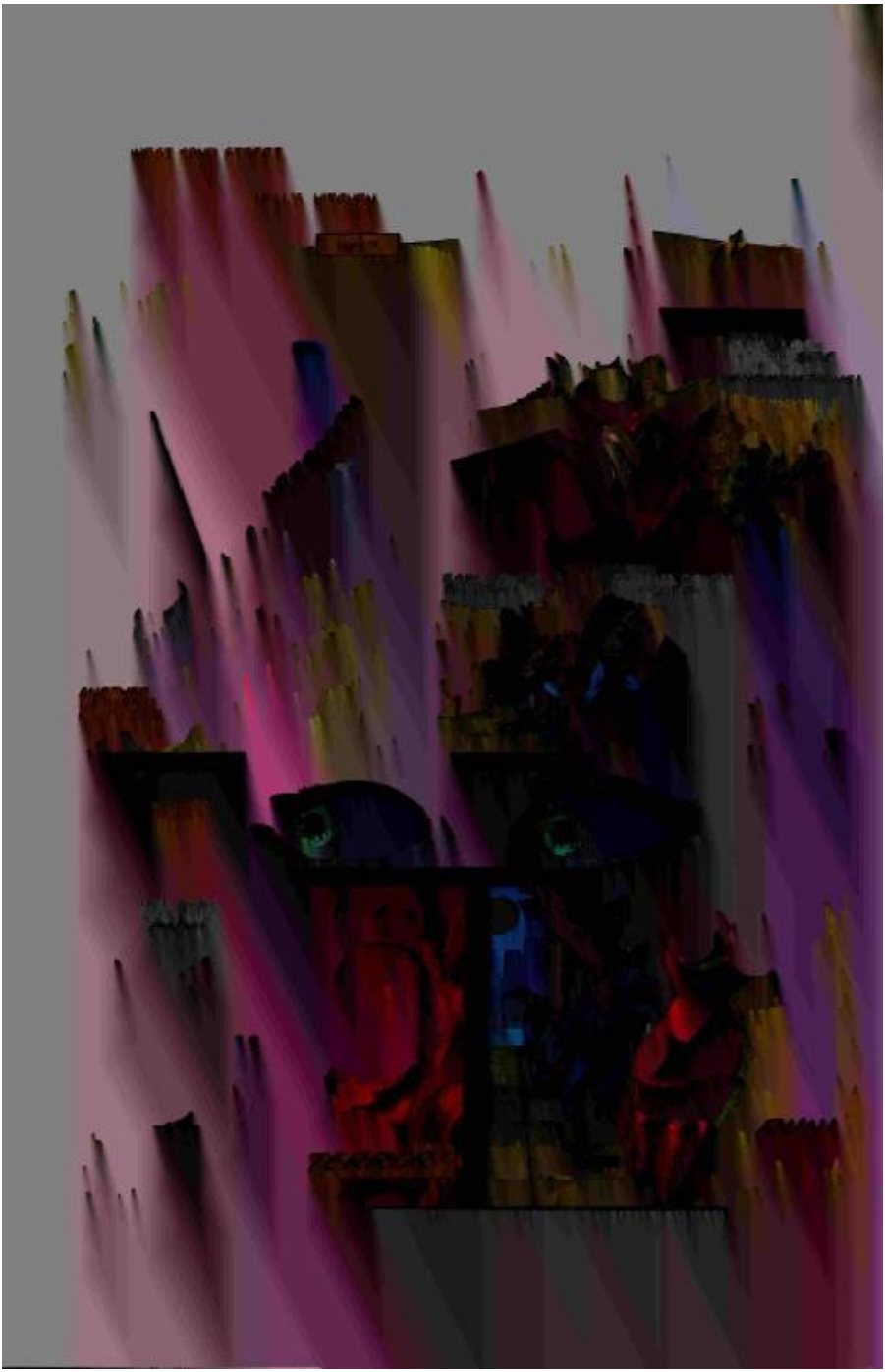
[illegible]

[illegible]

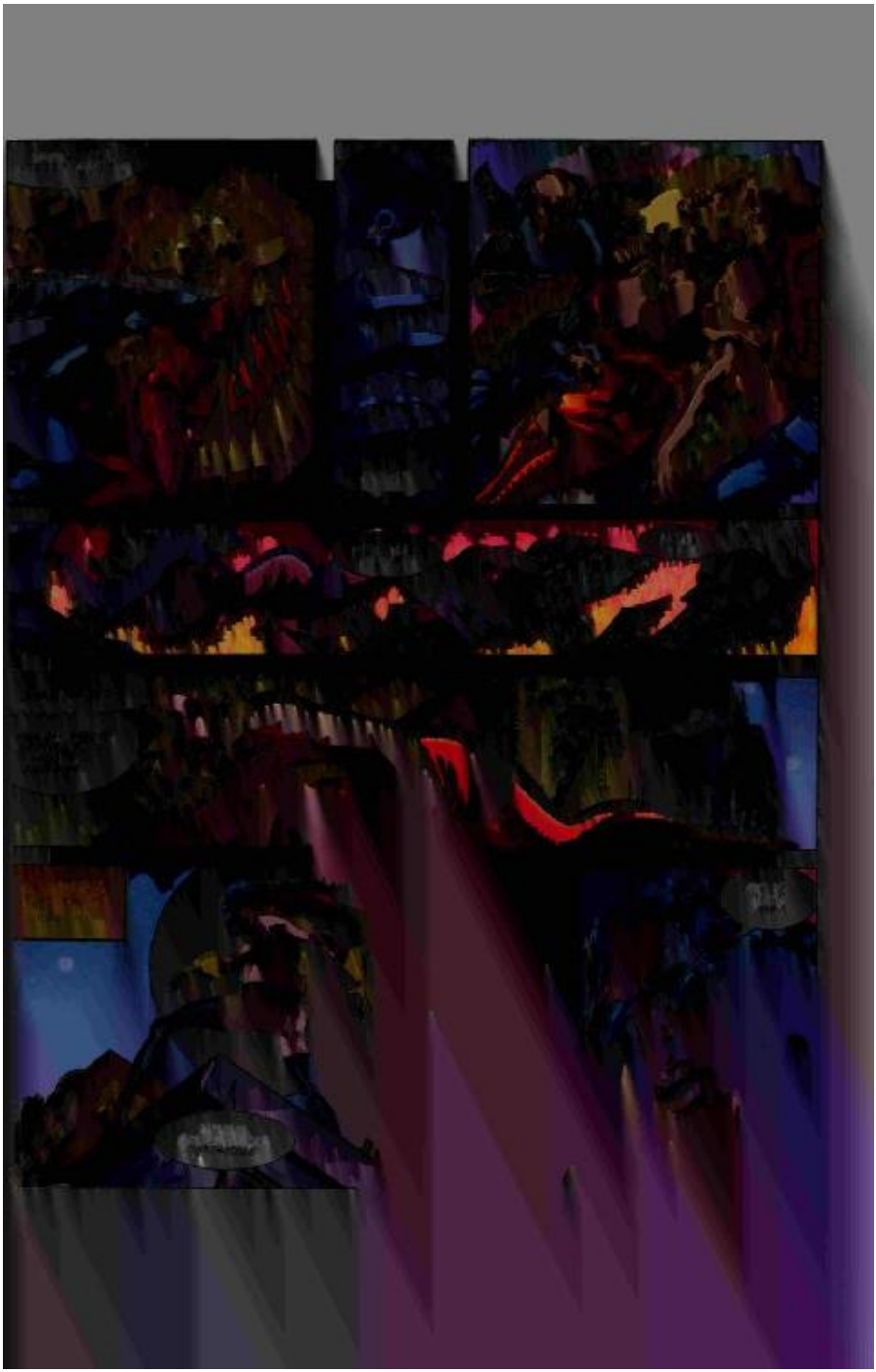
[

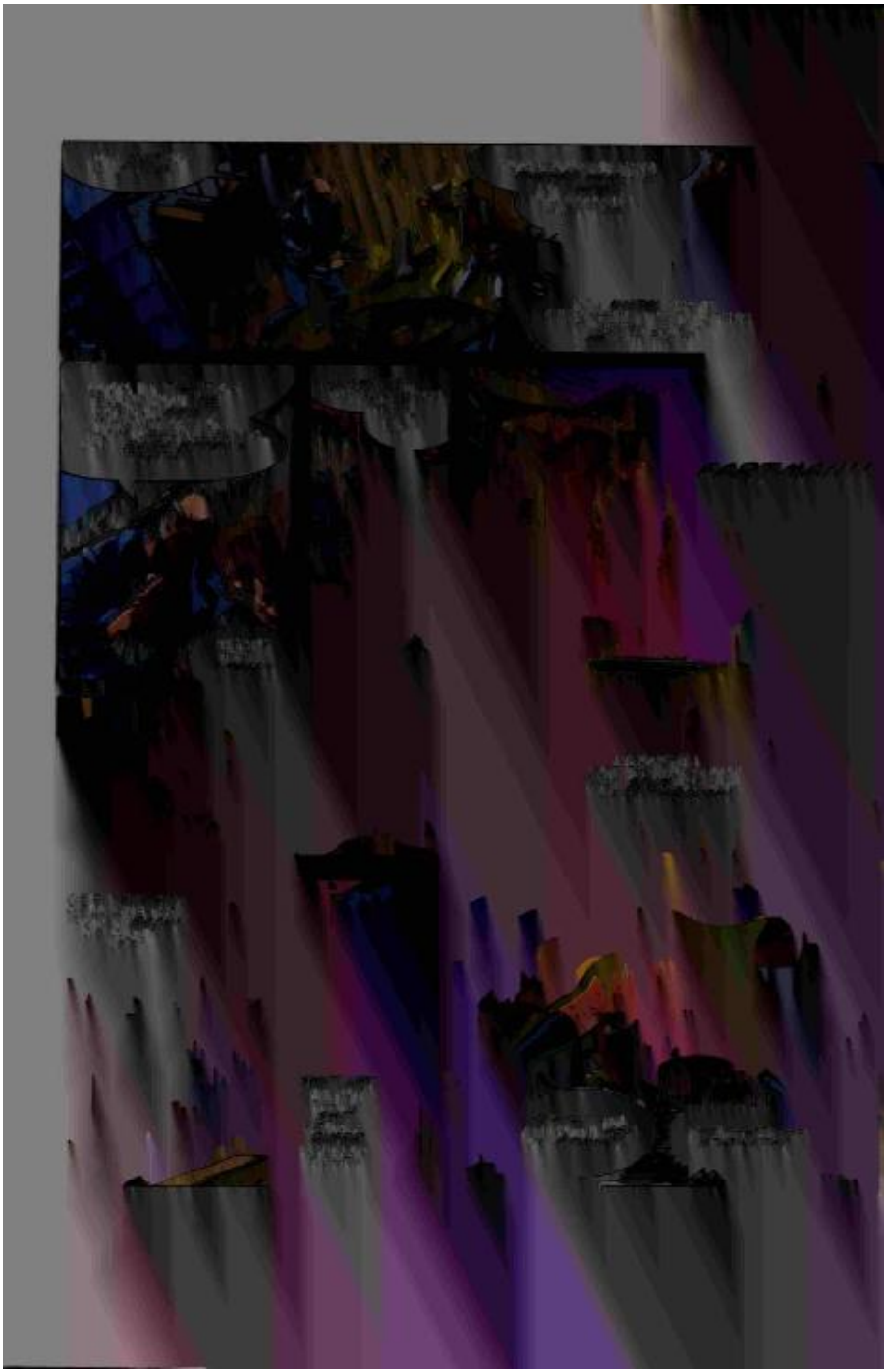
FARTMAN

FARTMAN

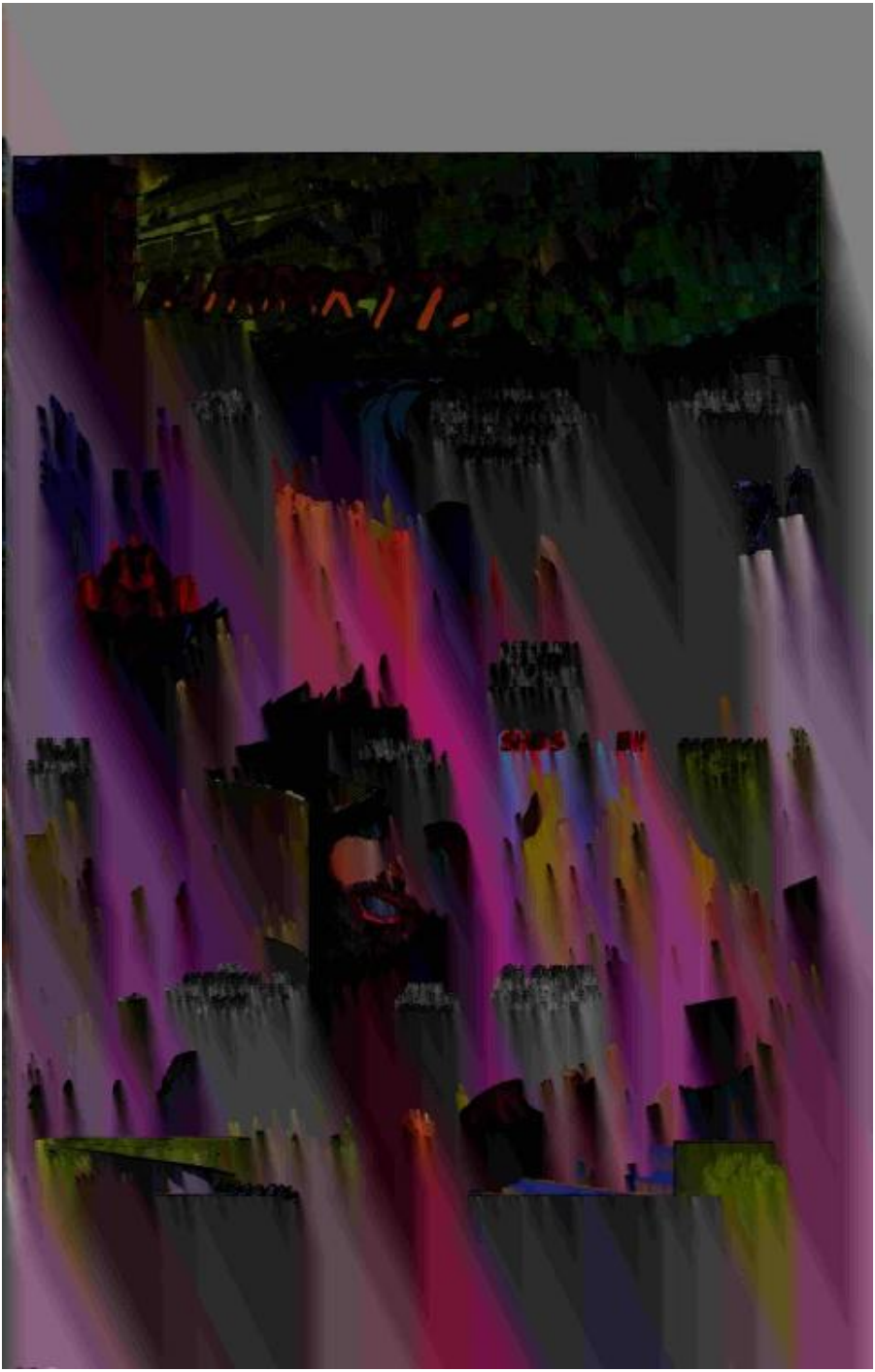


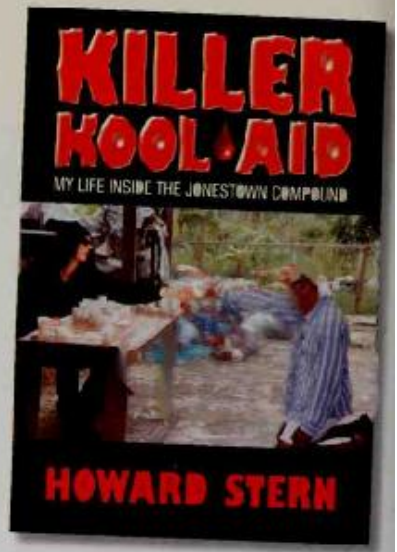
SLAM!





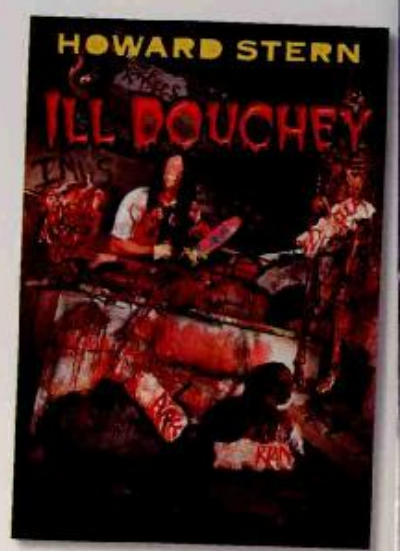
BLAFFRRRRTT!
BLAFJJM

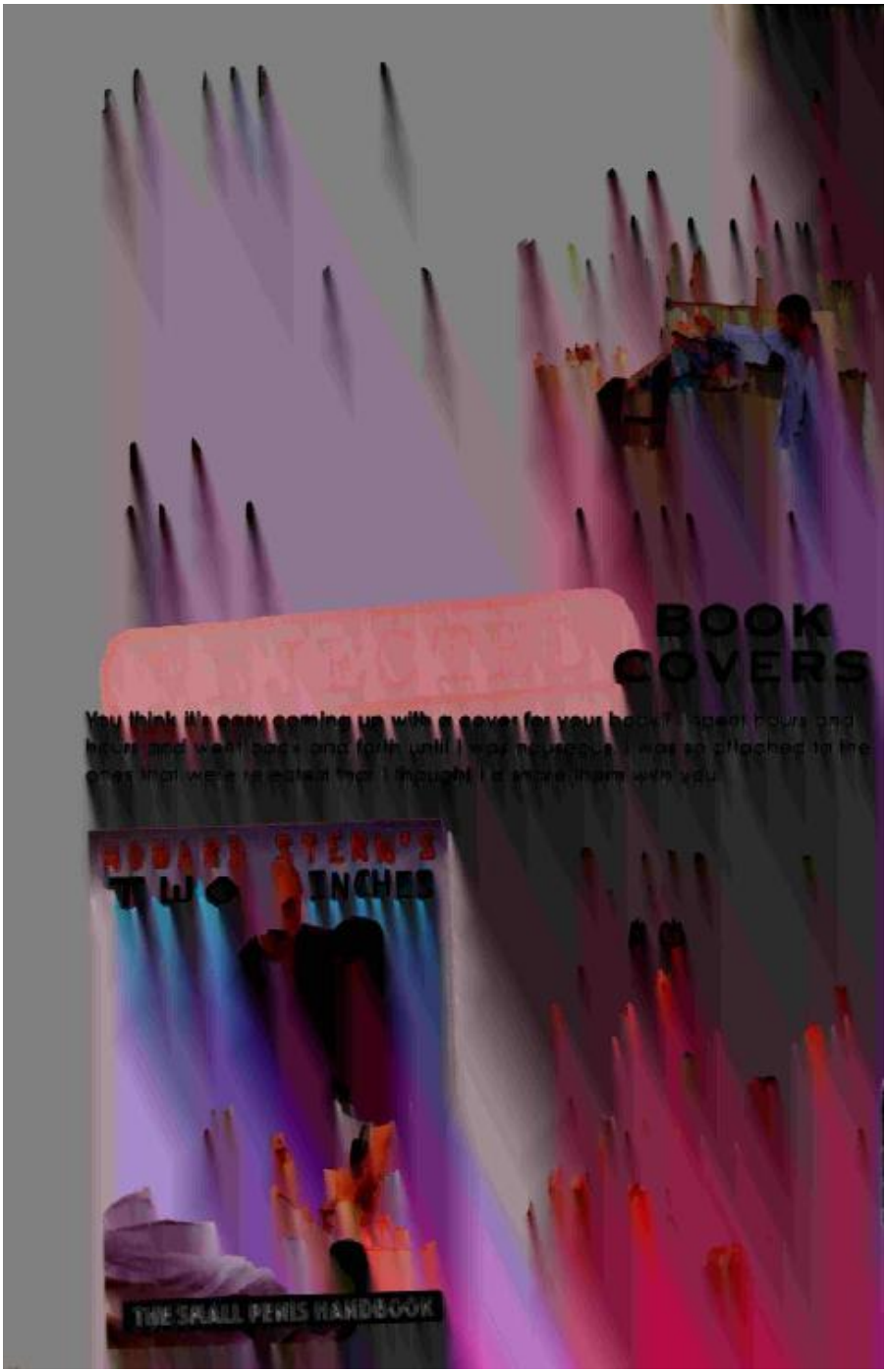




REJECTED BOOK COVERS

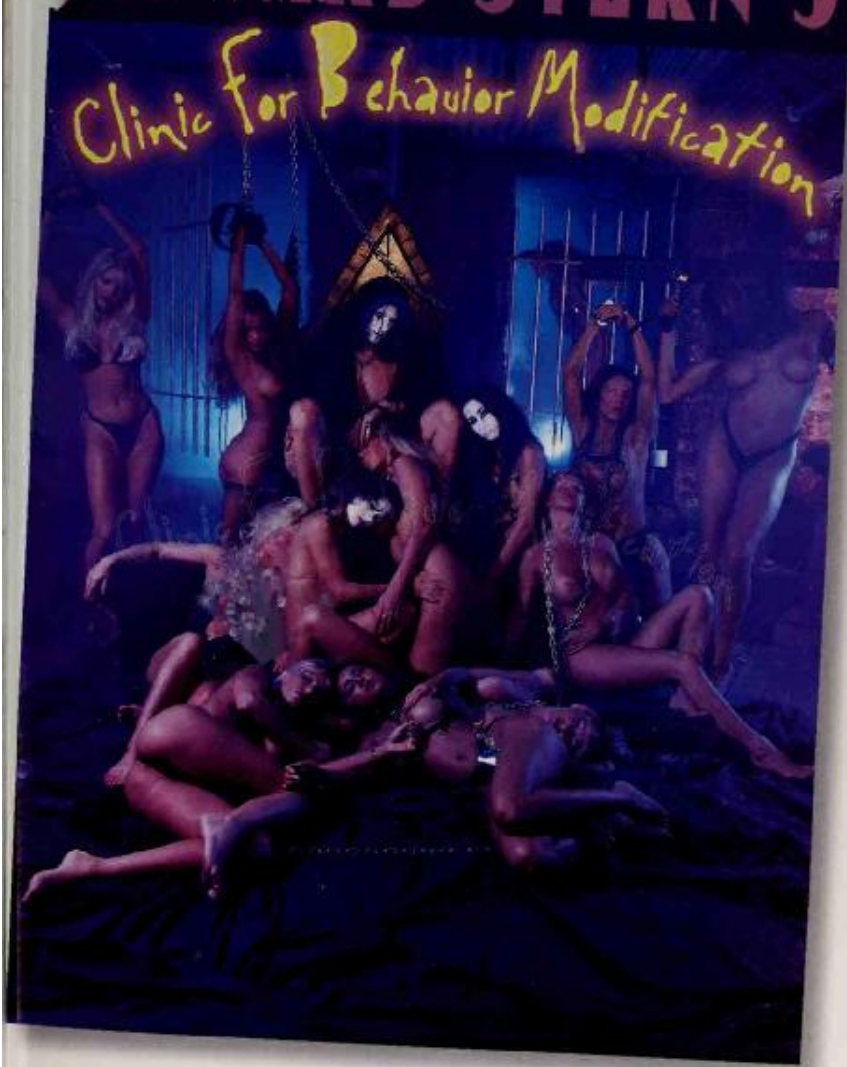
[illegible] with a cover for your book? I spent hours and hours and wrote back [illegible] I was [illegible]. I was so attached to the ones that were rejected that I thought I would share them with you.

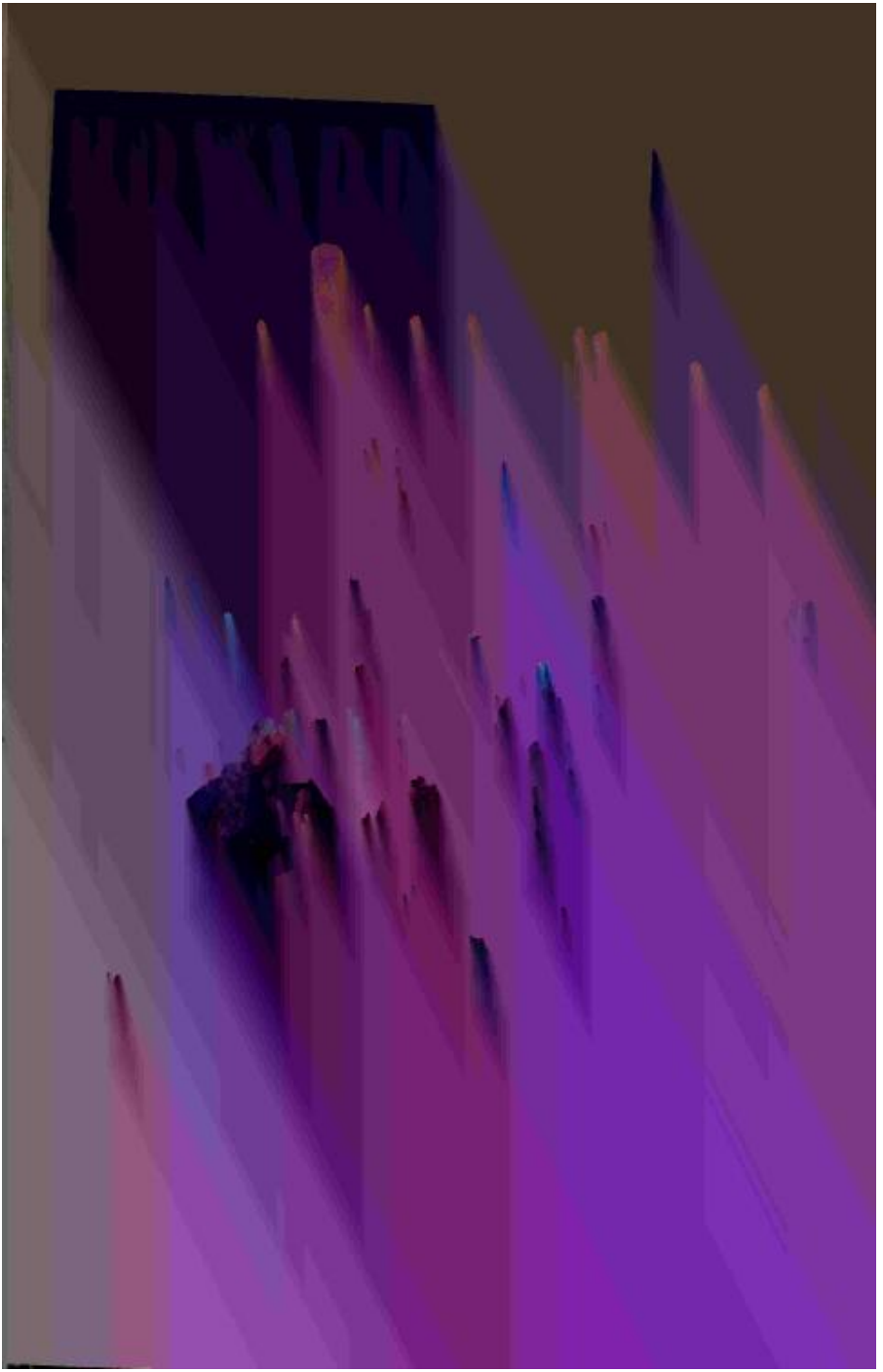



BOOK
COVERS
You think it's easy coming up with a cover for your book? I spent hours and hours and went back and forth until I was nauseous. I was so attached to the ones that we'd rejected that I thought I'd puke them with you.
HOWARD STERN'S
TWO INCHES
THE SMALL PENIS HANDBOOK

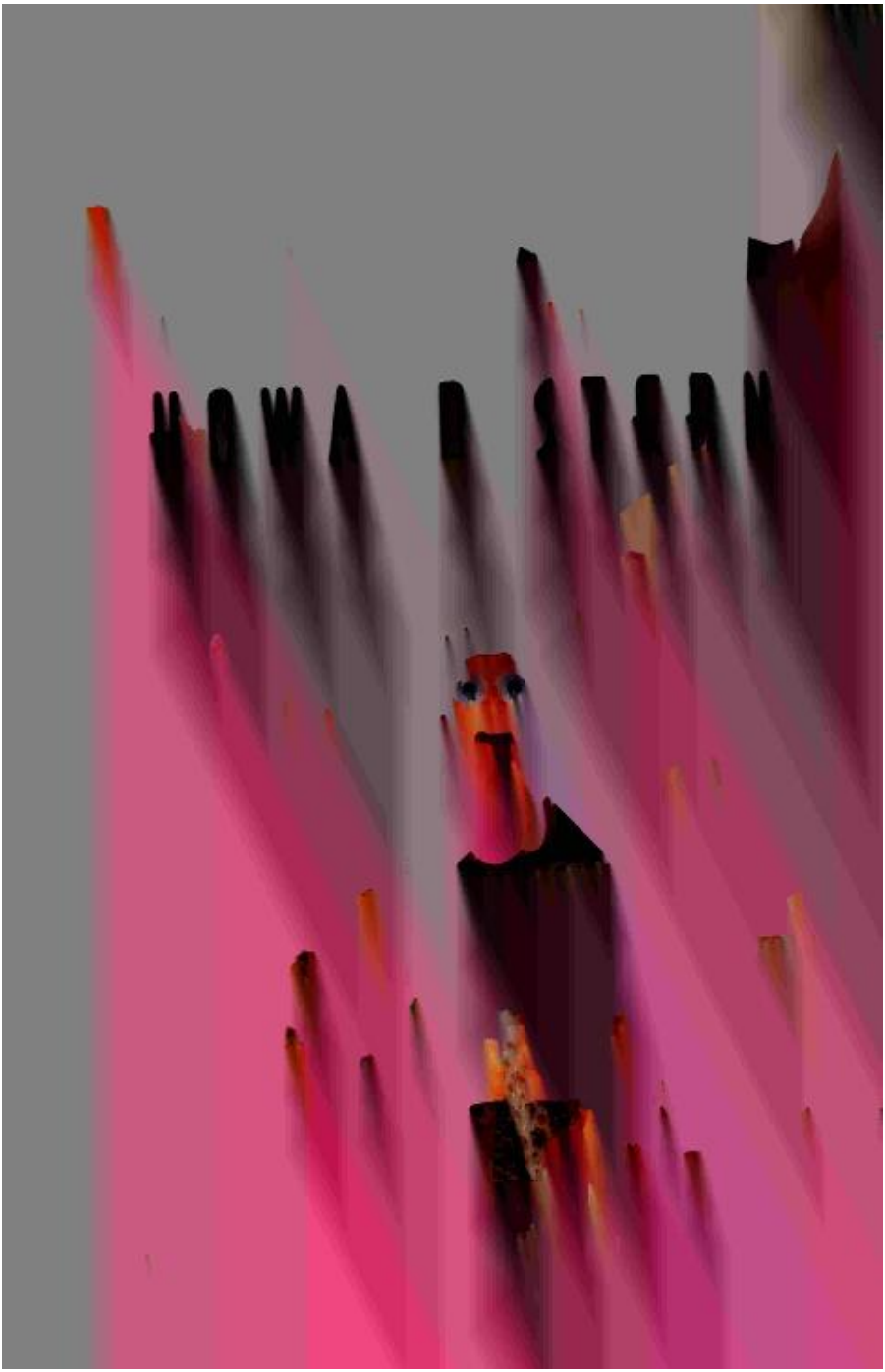
HOWARD STERN'S

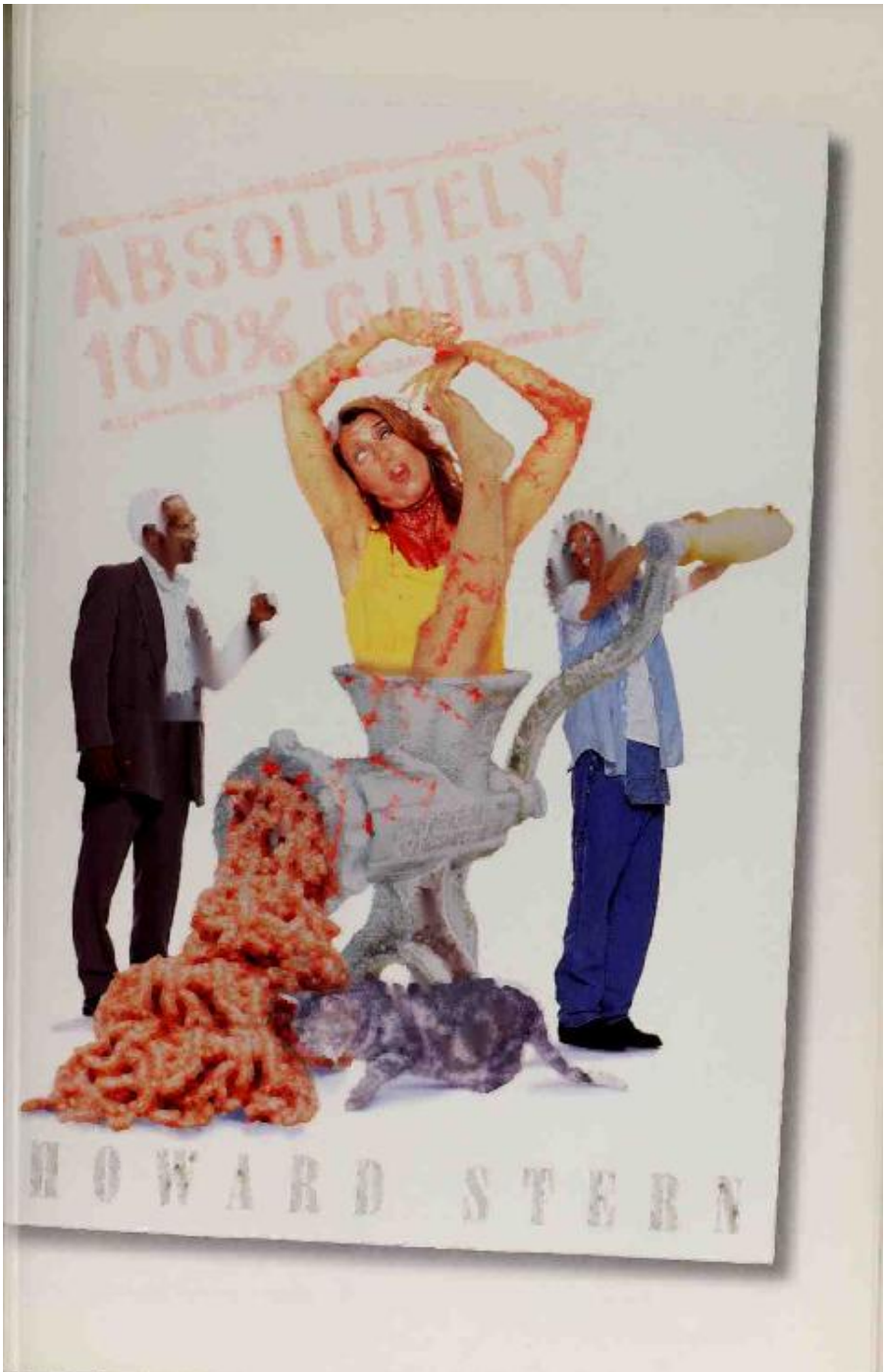
Clinic For Behavior Modification





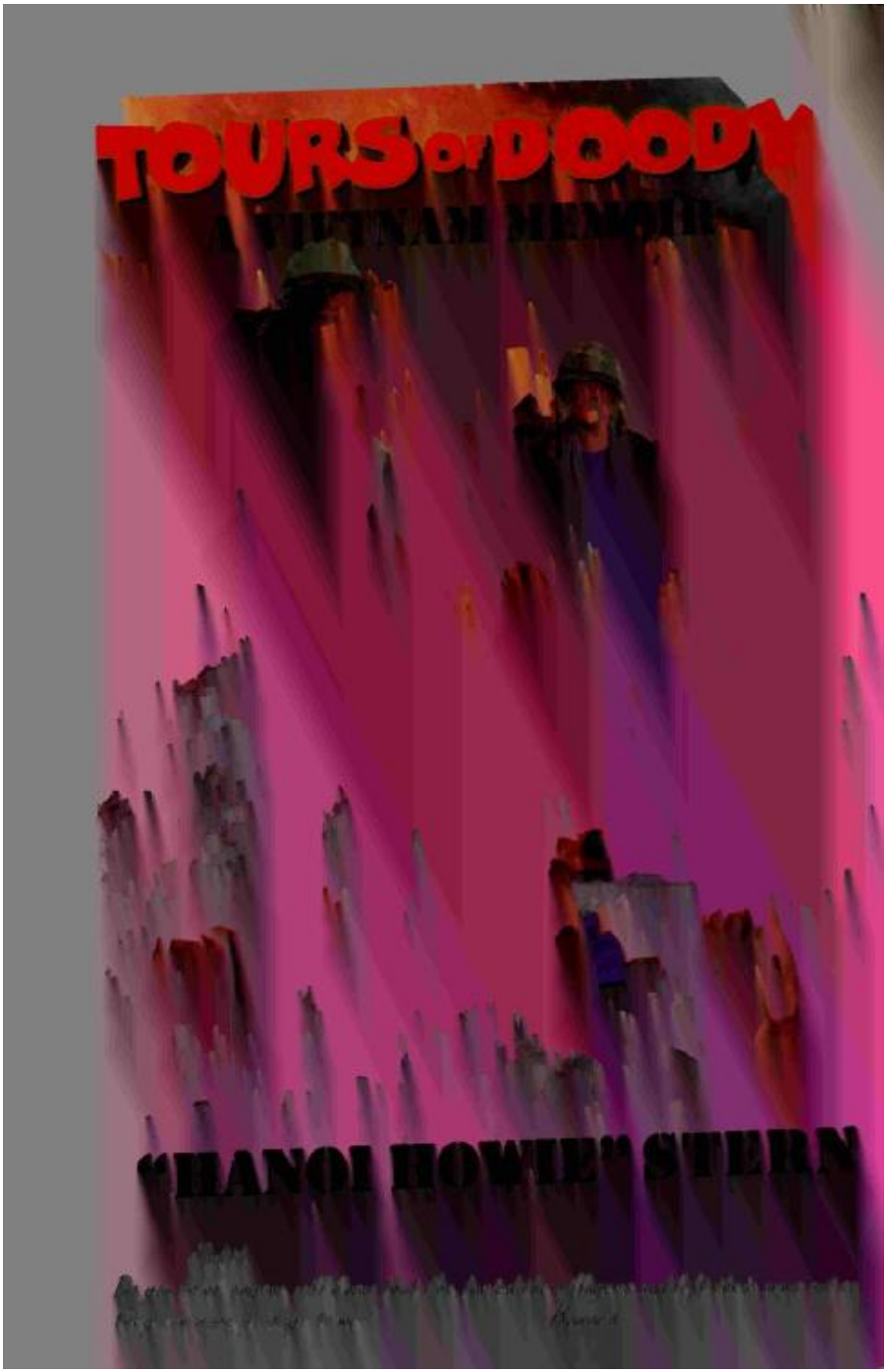
Tongue Foo
A

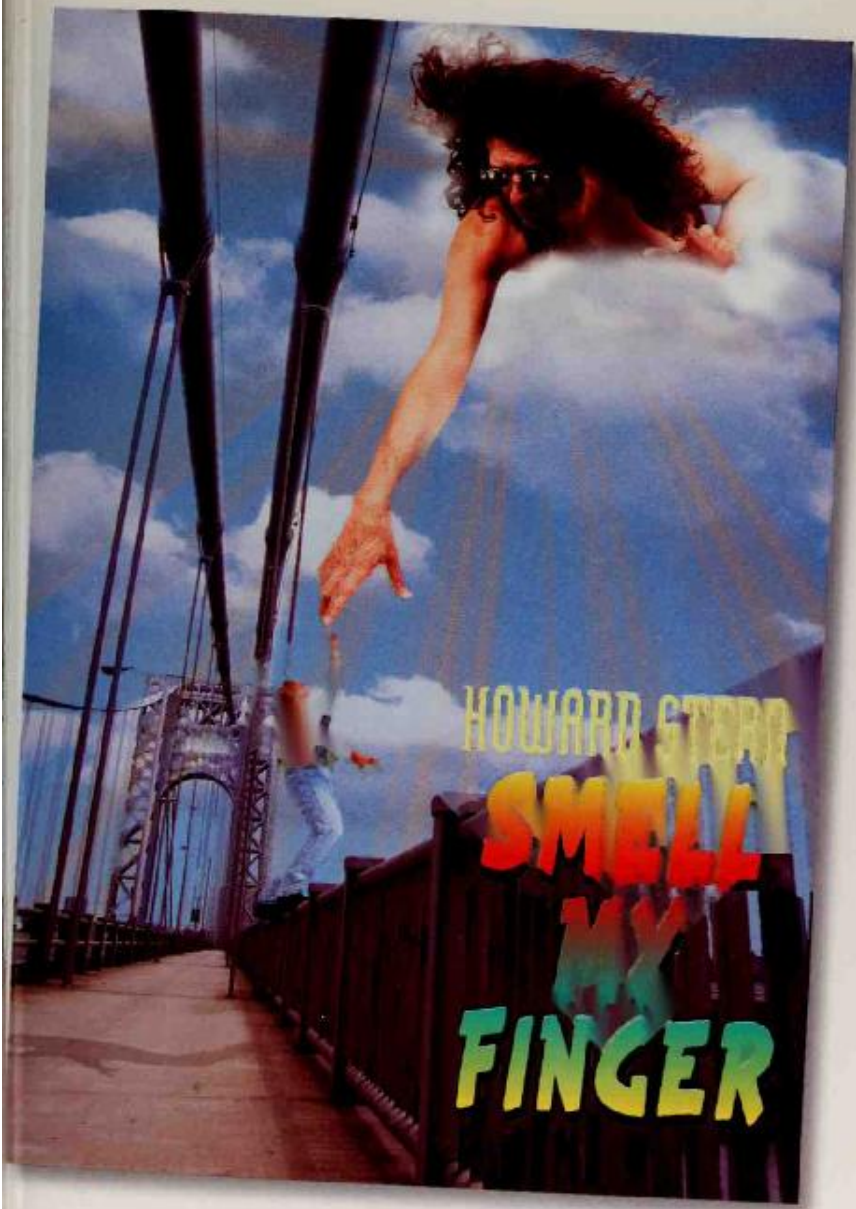


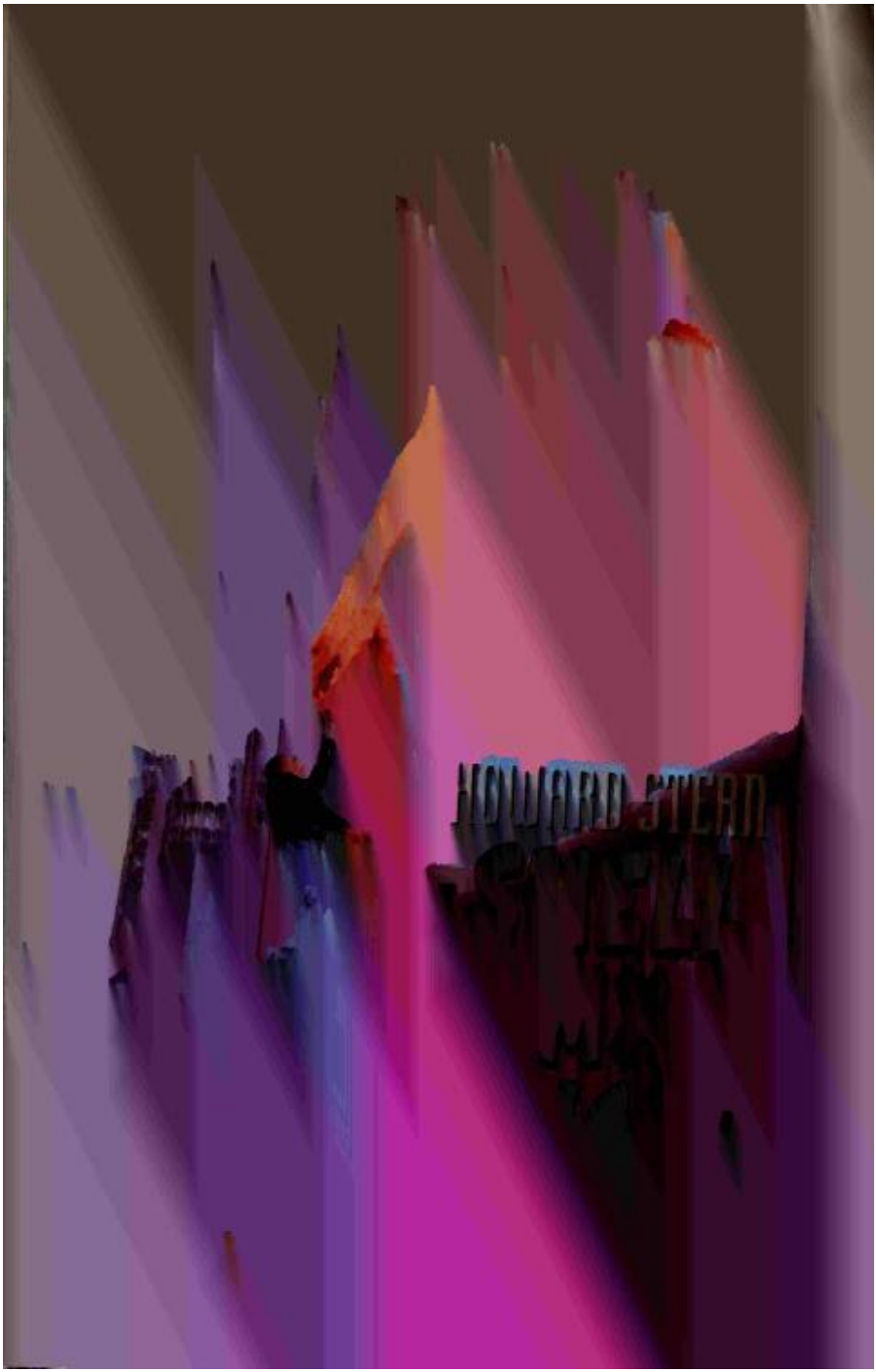

ABSOLUTELY
100% GUILTY
HOWARD STERN

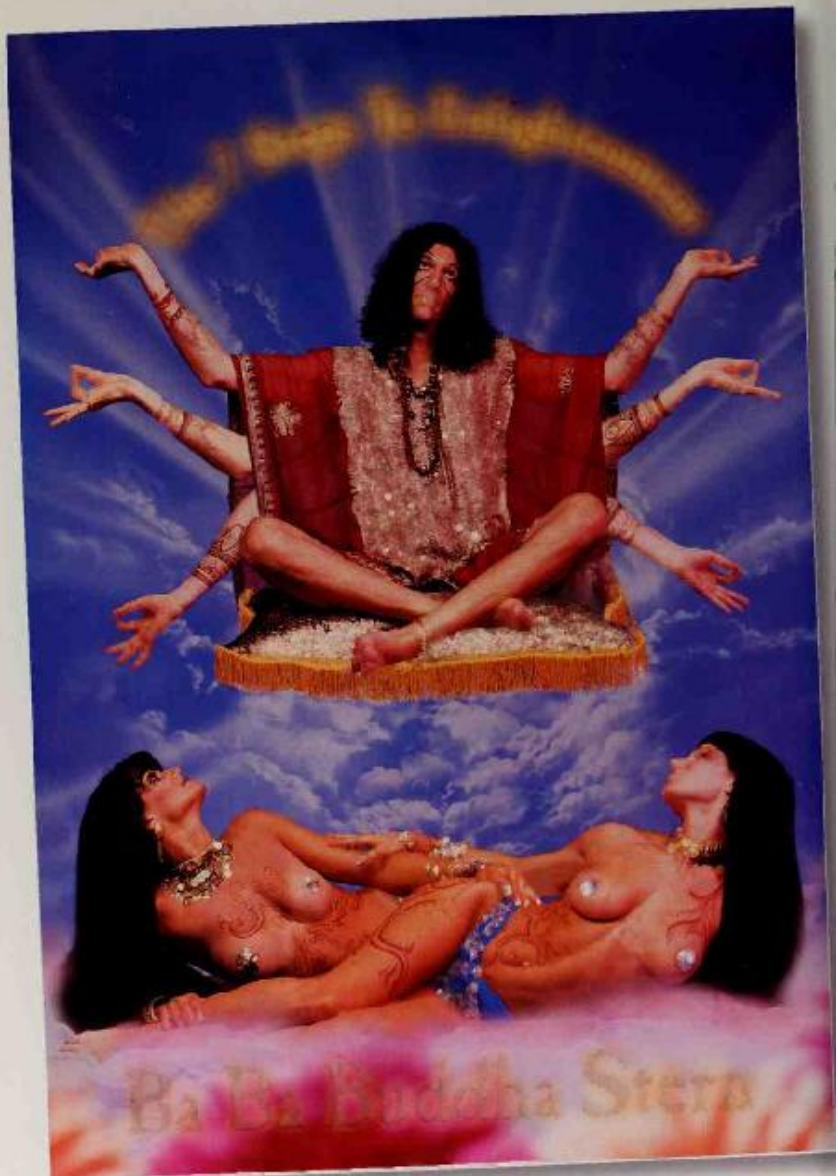
ABSOLUTELY
100% GUILTY
HOWARD STERN

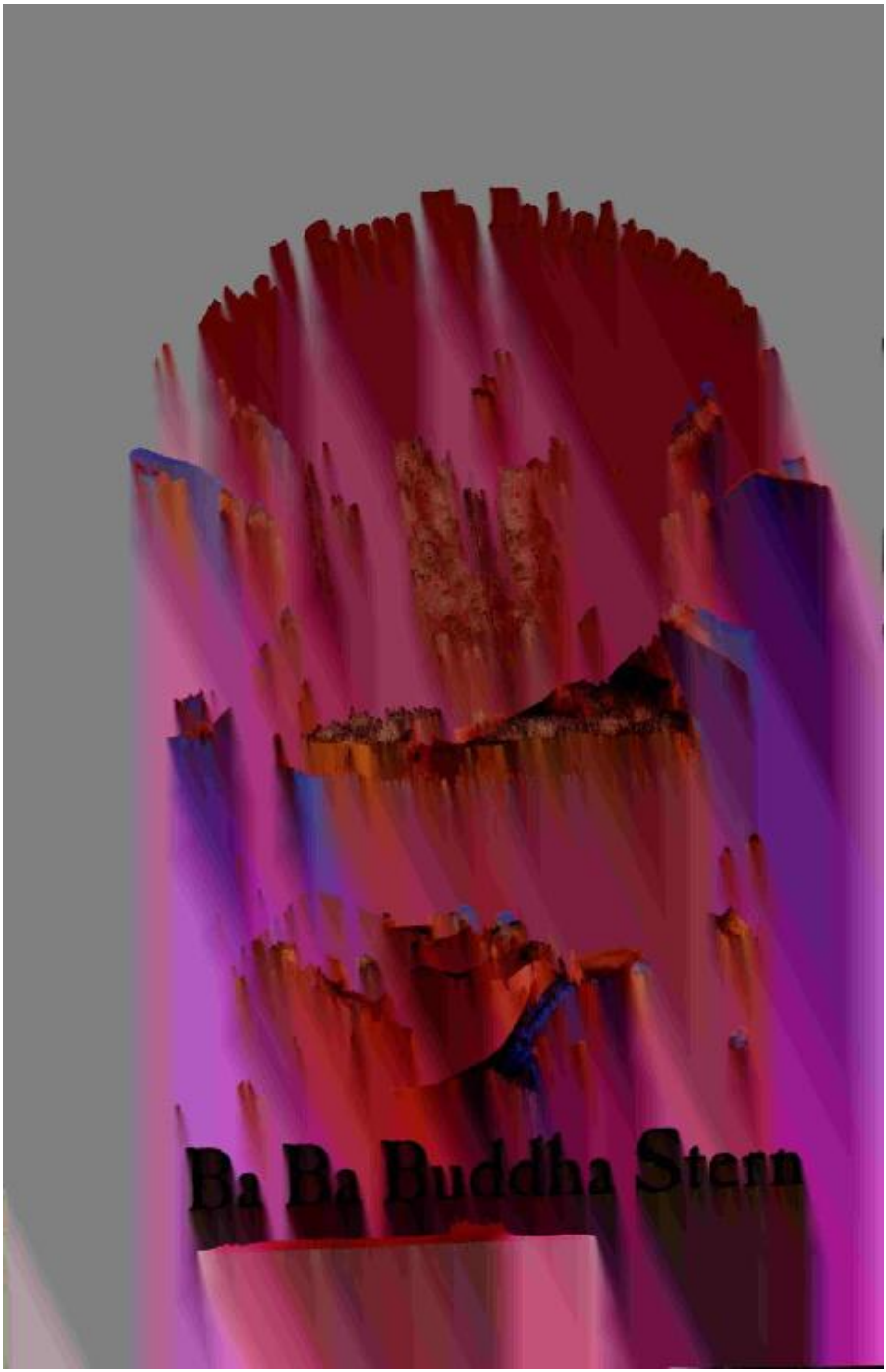
TOURS of DOOM

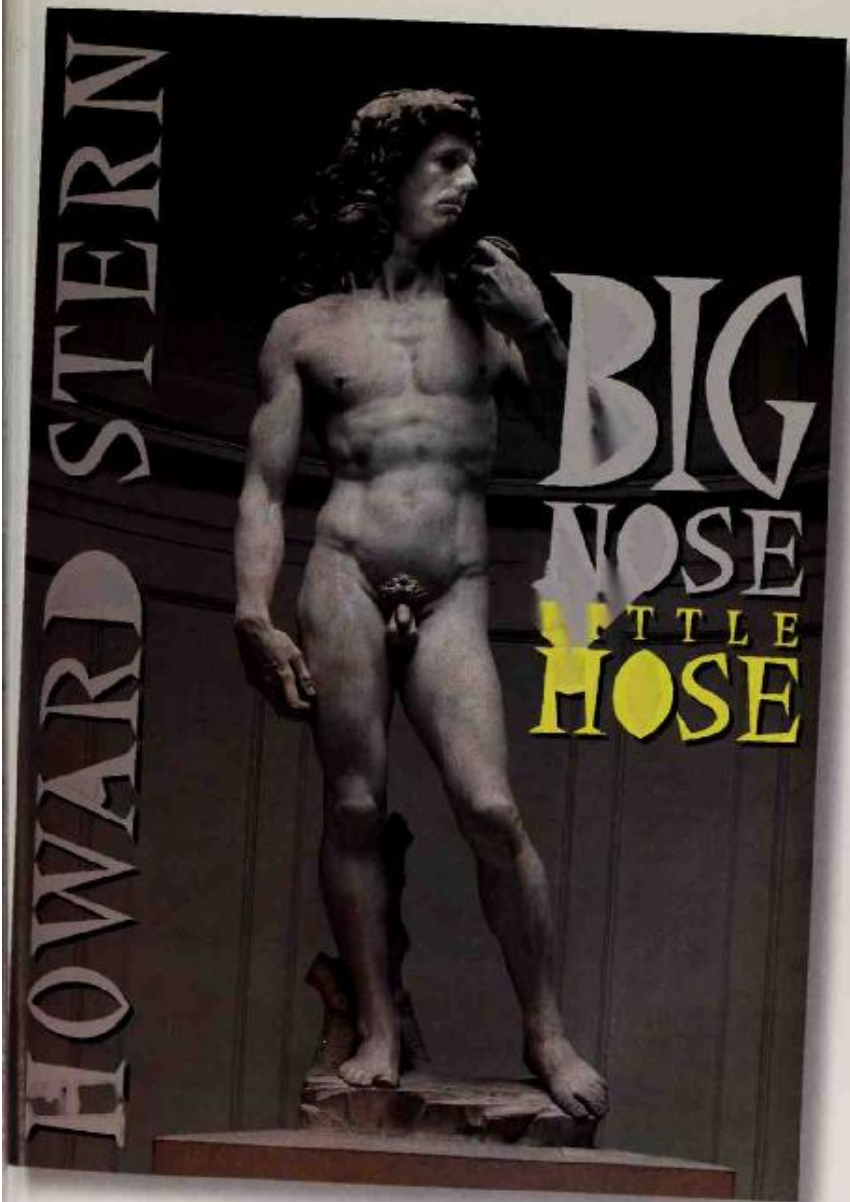

TOURS OF DOODY
A VIETNAM MEMOIR
"HANOI HOWIE" STERN

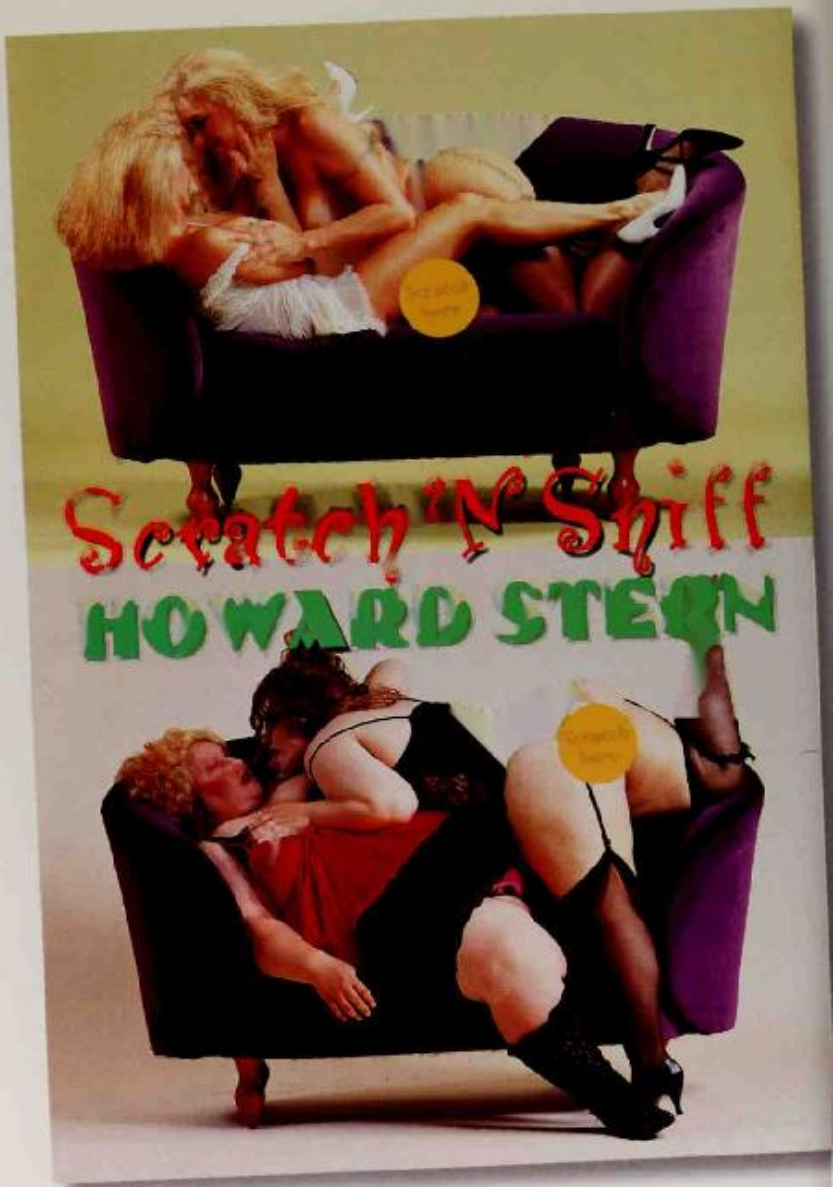

HOWARD STERN
SMELL
MY
FINGER

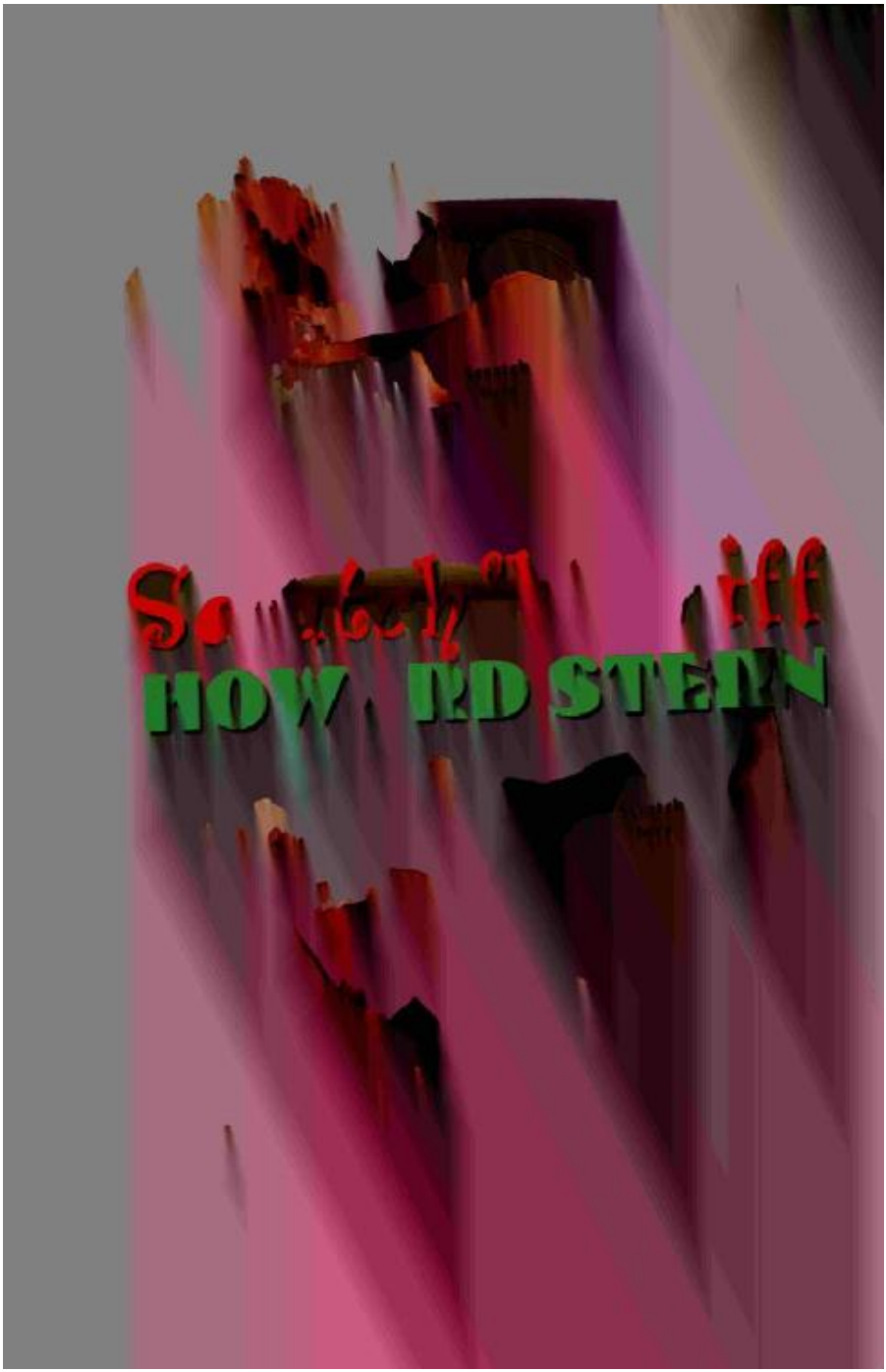

HOWARD STERN


Ba Ba Buddha Stera

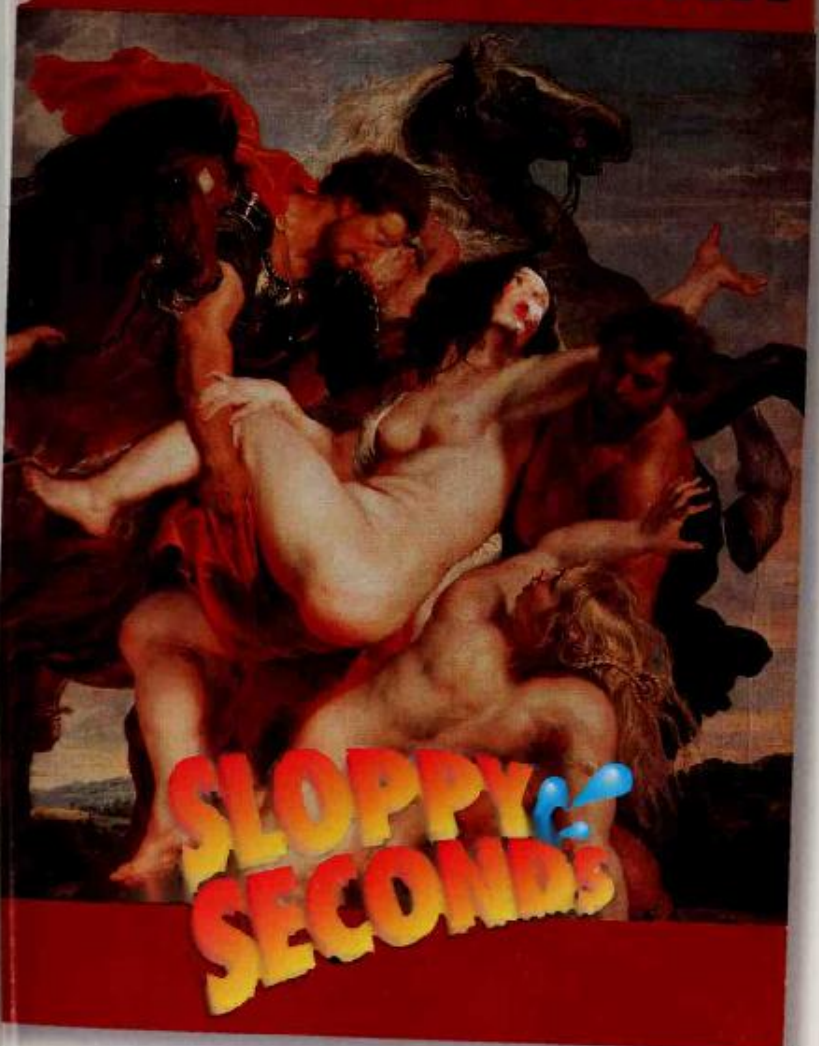

Ba Ba Buddha Stern


HOWARD STERN
BIG
NOSE
LITTLE
HOSE


Scratch 'N Sniff
HOWARD STERN


HOW RD STERN

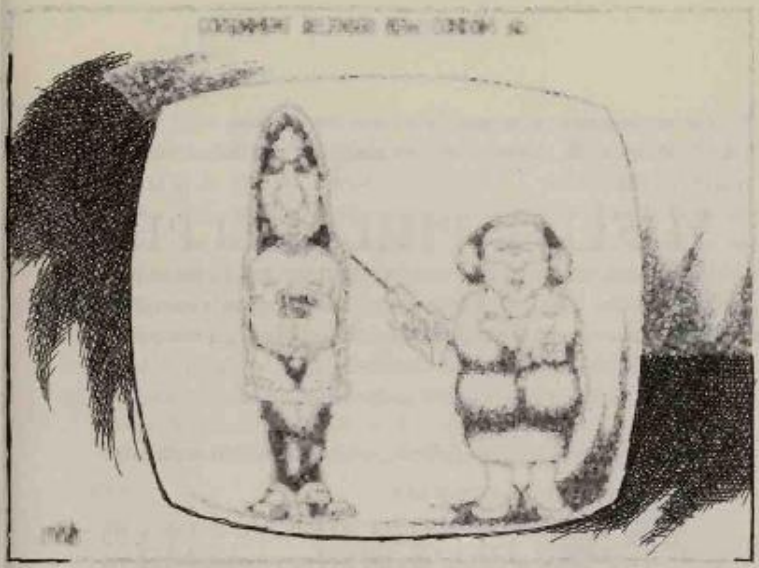
HOWARD STERN



SLOPPY SECONDS

SHOPPY
SECONDS

multicolored
HOWARD STERN



HOWARD SPERM

HOWARD SPERM

[illegible]

On August [illegible], 1990, when we [illegible] in Philadelphia, I was ready for the battle.

"HELLO, PHILADELPHIA!

Welcome to [illegible] and get ready for some good [illegible] *Head*, [illegible] *Kickface* [illegible]

[illegible]

1. [illegible] PHILADELPHIA.
2. [illegible]
3. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] "Hate" [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I jumped [illegible]

[illegible] "Do [illegible] great [illegible]

"[illegible]" [illegible]

[illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Boom, boom, boom, just [illegible] [illegible].

On August 18, 1988, when we [illegible] in Philadelphia, I was ready for the battle.

"HELLO, PHILADELPHIA!

Welcome to your worst nightmare. Are you ready to spend [illegible] [illegible] because I know you're here [illegible] to see ***scum-head***, [illegible] ***ugly dickface*** [illegible] Rudy's [illegible] [illegible] dog, but I'm here to be [illegible]."

Usually they [illegible] questions [illegible]:

1. [illegible] THE SET THE [illegible] PHILADELPHIA?
2. HE'S WHAT WAS [illegible]?
3. [illegible] WILL [illegible] THE [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

to health clubs and shower next to other guys. For once in my life I'd like to shower in front of other guys. **That's like driving a new Mercedes.**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

and twice to himself. [illegible] "Hey, I'd bet on people then which they [illegible]."

"Wait [illegible] for those milkshakes," I said [illegible].

[illegible] said, "[illegible] **WELCOME TO YOUR WORST NIGHTMARE!**

I was standing off in Philly. I knew [illegible] was [illegible] and the whole city was buzzed on [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

We broke for commercial—probably Coca-A-Stone. When we came back, I was excited I was talking to an New York accents only.

"Hey, everybody in New York—Philadelphia's still in a coma—we're all friends. I know I did this stuff before, always my grandmother, everything, but the schools in Philadelphia are really going back. It used to be one of the best, and now it's—well, you know."

Then I noticed a human subtitle.

"When they brought my grandparents to the hospital my grandmother was lovely, she had the nice strong she said to me, 'Honey, I'm so proud of you, you're a star.' Where are the kids in Philadelphia? Say, she was from Philadelphia."

I had no idea the great people of Philadelphia really hated New Yorkers. Gradually I realized I was from Philadelphia.

I continued: "My grandma's just crazy, very, very, if there's a brawler. I'm going for anything when I say a big shot on you in Philadelphia, because that always was a real rough-and-tumble, and even the cemetery in the morning. So if you come to Philadelphia, you stay in Philadelphia—"

"Hey, everybody, we've got a caller from Philadelphia." Bobby interrupted.

"Sir, sir, sir! Tell me, do you have any of Philadelphia's proud sons and daughters? Do you have any famous sons of Philadelphia, like Frank Rizzo? Do you have any famous sons of Philadelphia, like you did in New York? Do you have any famous sons of Philadelphia, like you did in New York? Do you have any famous sons of Philadelphia, like you did in New York

We took another phone call. It was a woman who expressed that I may remember my work and keep my [illegible].

"Hey, you [illegible]!" I said.

"I am [illegible], but we're talking about your dead grandmother," she said.

"What's your [illegible]? I know that sounds crazy but my [illegible] ***'Only talk to ladies with huge cans.'***"

This [illegible] and me she had [illegible] I asked her if she was [illegible], and [illegible] was [illegible] her husband's [illegible].

"Do you [illegible] with [illegible]?"

"[illegible]," she said.

"[illegible] I know you're [illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"MEMORIAL, HOWARD HUGHES, I HAVE [illegible]," I told her. I [illegible] the [illegible] out of her. [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] huge [illegible]. I asked her [illegible] [illegible] with her [illegible] [illegible] she said her husband was [illegible] and he was [illegible] the [illegible].

"I'm [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"[illegible]."

"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. He [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

"Hey, you [illegible]," I said.

"I [illegible], but we're talking about your chest [illegible]," she said.

"What's your bra size? I know that sounds [illegible] but my grandmother [illegible] breathed her last breath. **'Only talk to ladies with huge cans.'**

[illegible]

"Have you [illegible] [illegible]?"

"Mhmmmmm," she said.

"[illegible] like little [illegible] [illegible]?"

"[illegible], I know [illegible] [illegible]."

"**ARE THEY, *SEXY* CHOLA, THEY SEXY AS HELL.**" I [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] out of [illegible]. They [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"[illegible]" DeBella would answer the phone.

"*Bald?*" Jacks would exclaim, then long pause. "[illegible]" Jacks would call [illegible]

"[illegible]"

"**Not much!**" Jacks would yell. "**HOWARD RUGS!**" [illegible]

"[illegible]"

"**What's Yazoo?**" Jacks would yell.

"Why don't you get a life?" DeBella would scream, hang up the phone.

Jacks had DeBella on speed dial. [illegible] DeBella would answer the phone and yell "Get a life!" before hearing Jacks's voice. Jacks, Cool Hand Luke, had gone with the Method that way.

Jacks was relentless. DeBella [illegible] Jacks's fault, DeBella would actually talk to him every [illegible]. He had been [illegible] Howard's [illegible]. No way on. No [illegible].

"Jacks?" DeBella would say.

"**WOULD YOU MARRY ME?**" Jacks would yell.

"Really, you're [illegible] [illegible]," DeBella would answer.

"*And you're bald,*" Jacks would say.

"Well, so what? I'm bald. I'm a little overweight. I'm forty years old. But I have meaning in my life. You've got nothing. Your whole life revolves around calling me on the radio and trying to get me upset. But you're invited to do so every day. It's your phone bill. What do you say? Do you have any friends?"

mailed us the tapes. Gary and I would listen to them before we

"Hello?" Hedda would answer the phone.

"*Hedda!*" Jerry would scream, [illegible] "Everyone

"Yes, sir."

"Will sucks!" Jerry would yell. "HOWARD HUGHES!"

"Yes, sir."

"**What's Nazzoli?**" Jerry would yell.

"[illegible]" Hedda would scream, [illegible]

Jerry was Hedda's [illegible] Hedda would

[illegible] Jerry was [illegible] And he would [illegible]

"Yes, sir." Hedda would say.

"**WOULD YOU MARRY ME?**" Jerry would yell.

"Hedda, would [illegible]" Hedda would answer.

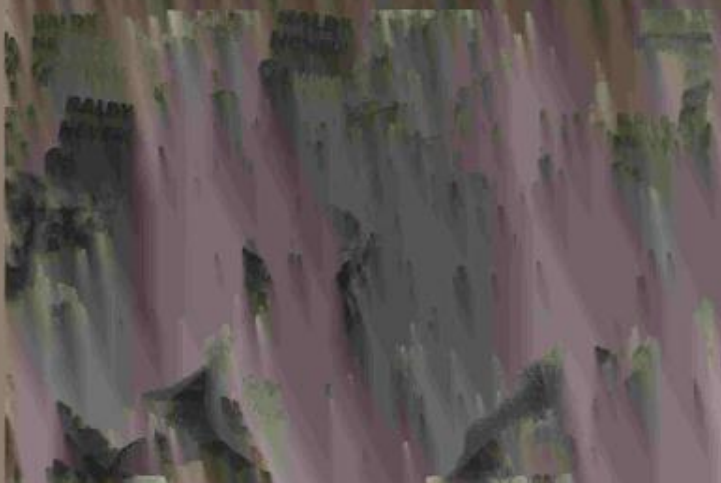
"*And you're bald*," Jerry would say.

"[illegible]

Guess what, pal? I knew [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

HOWARD
FOREVER

I got our station program director, Andy Bloom, to make us thousands of new [illegible] posters for my face [illegible] around the [illegible]. The most [illegible] people called me to report [illegible] of my face were calling Dr. Bella on the air and asking questions [illegible] [illegible] posters. I immediately called Dr. Bella.



"Hey, Bella, it's Howard Stern. You're on the air!"

Dr. Bella [illegible] up.

"Do [illegible] of this, [illegible] people, the latest [illegible]. We were [illegible] and [illegible] Dr. Bella's [illegible] the first [illegible] years. Dr. Bella [illegible] [illegible]. He [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible].

"Seriously, the [illegible] is [illegible] and [illegible] at the [illegible] [illegible] about this." I said on [illegible]. "Dr. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

I called Dr. Bella again.

"Hey, Bella, it's me, Howard Stern," I said.

"Thank [illegible] [illegible]," Dr. Bella said in a much [illegible] voice. "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." Dr. Bella [illegible].

"Gosh, that was [illegible]," [illegible] said. "I suppose we're supposed to be shocked now. They're doing shock radio now? [illegible] nervous breakdown."

The [illegible] and the parade [illegible] doubled. Throughout the parade route, there were pockets of people holding up their [illegible] to [illegible] signs. No matter where DeMille looked as he [illegible] down the street, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Oh, that was [illegible]!" [illegible] "I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

What a *[illegible]* I would never answer a question like that. He [illegible] like a [illegible] [illegible] Elliot Dellella was asked the toughest question of his career.

"I [illegible]," his [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] Dellella's [illegible].

"[illegible] life [illegible] [illegible] life [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. "Eh! What does he [illegible] [illegible]?"

Dellella [illegible] back. "The difference is [illegible] this," he [illegible] [illegible]. "[illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] *[illegible]* [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

"[illegible]," the [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] Mr. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

THE SEX CAUGHT IN MY MUSHROOM WEB

I love watching animal shows on TV. Nature never sources what the cities [illegible] down for the bird, but nature isn't [illegible]. Nature isn't different. It's survival of the fittest, natural selection.

Dolly's was just a fly caught in the mushroom web. This is now I come when I look in my garden at the web like an animal. Sometimes I feel [illegible] to regret the way I was going after Dolly's. Dr. was a [illegible] and his family still lived in New York, so they'd [illegible] the [illegible]. One day, Mary told me that Dolly's grandmother had called the police.

"Sup, [illegible] on grandma?" she yelled at Cory. "Is [illegible]"

"[illegible]" [illegible] "[illegible] we [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

THE FEN G-M GEE IN MY MUSEUM OF TWEE

I love watching animal shows on TV. Nature scenes are weird when the sexy, strength-hero is the lion, but nature isn't weird. Nature is mellow and, it's one of the finest, natural sedatives.

Hellbella was just really, strength in my uneasiness. This is how I'm where my fork is organized the week for an animal, sometimes I'm had a pang of regret for the way I was going after Hellbella. He was a Thirteen boy, and his family still lived in New York, so they'd lost my address. Hey, yes, Gaea told me that Hellbella's grandmother was hospitalized in Queens.

"Stop talking about my grandmom," she yelled at Gaea. "Mom talk so much to my mom. He's a mama's."

Hey, [illegible] . . . he doesn't care. But then we'd have serious phone long conversations by me and that made Gaea me mad again. **Only I am allowed to be pommous.**

So I'd say, **"Fuck his grandmother."** and Fil would call all the [illegible] again. Or, [illegible] I had to distract Gaea and Hellbella's conversations and Hellbella's parents at the hospital.

Hellbella's mom always disapproved of my [illegible]. They were going to take Hellbella's medication [illegible] Hellbella's [illegible] and [illegible].

I moved here and I was [illegible] my [illegible].

"Maybe [illegible] my [illegible]," I [illegible]. "I **WANT THAT FUNERAL**, [illegible]." [illegible] Hellbella's [illegible]. He is going to be [illegible], [illegible] long [illegible] street. And [illegible] the [illegible] of [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

I [illegible] behind [illegible].

—VAMILLION FUCKING DOLLARS! IN A COUPLE OF MONTHS. HE'S NOT LIKING TO BE MORETI FEN GEE.

My [illegible] [illegible] to take the [illegible] of the [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], and I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] good. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

ASSASSINATION ATTEMPT

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

because he was so confident that he'd kick my ass. What a fool he [illegible]! Although [illegible] I was going to miss the fight.

ASSASSINATION RADIO

In the meantime, because of my success in Philly, I started to get the [illegible] to join up on Uncle Moonbeam's station, the [illegible] 24 hours. I made my recommendation, reminding that the Wesleys [illegible] had been [illegible] the call letters of each station to WTEN. So my entry on the first morning, and I said, welcome to WTEN, [illegible] station [illegible]. Then [illegible] the [illegible].

When [illegible] in [illegible] the [illegible].

[illegible] Lord, I was on the [illegible] [illegible]. One [illegible] was [illegible] of [illegible]. [illegible] was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"What is the point of saying it my ass? Kate didn't that exist? **KISS MY ASS.**" I muttered.

"Remarkable. Thanks, I know." I thought I heard him from me.

"All the sales guys are running away." I mumbled. "Like, if it meant I had to give goods would be selling *dance music*."

I looked at him again.

"What's wrong dad. What the hell are you want to hear?"

I was disappointed in the salesmanship. I looked back at me and found Thomas, from Johnson's service.

"It's time for such a lady working in the same building with me, knowing I'm the King of New York sales." I said.

"You I suppose it's time to do so that." Thomas replied.

"Seriously, that's your [illegible] [illegible] all [illegible] Who's the most [illegible] person?"

"Is he really as sick in person?" Thomas said.

"[illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] the [

[illegible]

"You know, I'm not getting my rocks off. This victory walk **SUCKS**."

"It's the dramatic anticlimax," she suggested.

"Maybe we should have celebrated back there."

[illegible] but, despite all our success, we [illegible] victory walk. Everyone was saying it was a huge effort. Except for my mood, it's the opposite of disappointing.

"Hmmm. I have to tell you something. I think you're a great actress. You [illegible] **YOU SELL. YOU SELL. YOU SELL. YOU SELL.**"

Was [illegible] Sting.

THE FIRST INTERVIEW

It was harder [illegible] *[illegible]* New York. But a few days later, [illegible] **I HAD THE SUMMER OF MY LIFE IN NEW YORK AND BETHANY'S HOUSE.** [illegible] Because, [illegible] months after, but [illegible] Philadelphia [illegible].

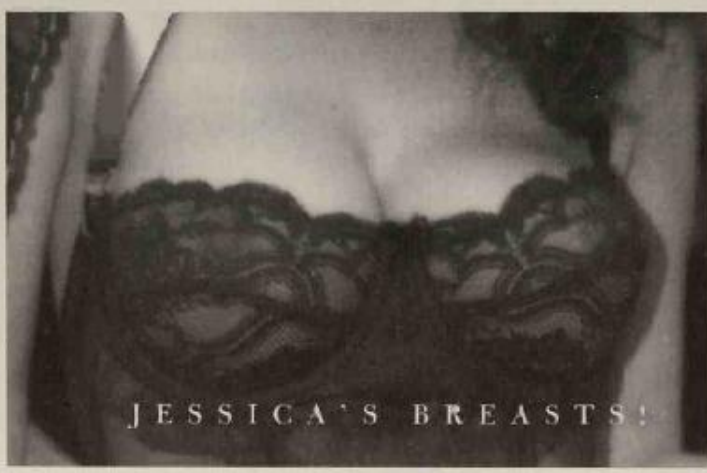
[illegible]

[illegible]

A [illegible]! At last! After [illegible] years, it was the [illegible] waiting for. But [illegible] good [illegible] [illegible].

"Asshole," one Beast yelled at me. **"you are still unknown."**

Over a hundred mythic beasts surrounded me. We formed Sparta, our stronghold, in a Thousand years, [illegible] and [illegible] unknown to [illegible] but [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]


JESSICA'S BREASTS!

say, [illegible]. It's been a bumpy road but we're thrilled to be here."

Comments of [illegible] filled the room in [illegible] with me. I was [illegible] and [illegible] in the stage and see all those people delighting [illegible] success. Unbearably [illegible].

Then, [illegible], Dylan. I had [illegible] in this long lacking [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] so much more than what they were [illegible]. I [illegible] the mike and addressed the crowd. I was wearing a [illegible]'s [illegible], a long [illegible] and one of those [illegible].

"What's the [illegible] feeling this morning? Who are [illegible]? Me [illegible]? Me [illegible]?" I [illegible].

It was [illegible] to [illegible] in [illegible] my [illegible] thoughts. I [illegible] to see the [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible]. I [illegible] the mike.

"Now as I stand [illegible] [illegible]," I [illegible] the crowd, of course [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] school? My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] bye bugs. She might even be in the crowd."

[illegible] I [illegible] to take the high road [illegible] I did something out of character. I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] I [illegible] a [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

victory, **DeBella's weakness was that he couldn't be honest with**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] and, by chance, did you be disgusting, vile comment [illegible] I hope that the FBI will be [illegible] in this [illegible] [illegible] Mr. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Sincerely,
Vanessa Dawson

Of course, the FBI failed to act on this complaint. Why [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

SHE'S LEAVING HOME

Along with Jackie, I also kept the message on my Dylan. I wouldn't [illegible] all [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

****

I eat nothing but turkey and baked potatoes and oat bran cereal. I don't even watch TV. I have stopped [illegible] Instead, I [illegible] my moment of happiness. It's my party, and I want everyone to [illegible]."

Eventually, [illegible] "Who's Lorena Bobbitt?" [illegible]

GANG BANG

So there I was, [illegible] like a [illegible] fresh [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

I answered a few more simple questions and then it was time for the rally. We were all dressed as victorious gladiators. We took to the stage, waving crowd around us.

"He is bold! He is bold! She is good! She is good! He is strong! He won't be conquered! He is thoughtful! He's not funny! He's qualified! He's honest! He is kind! He is hungry! He's a fierce, fierce man!"

"He the man," I yelled, when one realized was that we are in Philadelphia, Judge for a reason. And the reason that we have gathered is **to look at Jessica Flaherty's jaws**, because, come on, look at [illegible] Flaherty's jaws in the around. It was only by chance that a boy like Jackson and Jury the [illegible] gave him an option. Jackson cares for the expression that Hedda strength in me.

THE GLADIATOR EVIL

I still needed money, I wouldn't be happy until Hedda's will was in my sandals, placing Dark in Place. I called it just like a [illegible] in the night, where [illegible] are [illegible] shows." I would say to the press. It's longest impression ever came on Gods.

Every day we do all kinds of [illegible] Amazon in [illegible] the [illegible] Yeah, [illegible] again. Hedda [illegible] his [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

Our eyes met. She was drawn to me. She was all alone in her [illegible] with the [illegible]. She looked in his direction [illegible] for [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] hey, [illegible] one [illegible]. Nice [illegible]. Don't [illegible] look. ***The guy's a dick***," [illegible] interrupted him. "[illegible] she [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." [illegible] [illegible], "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

humiliating you. And now your sweet wife is on my show." I turned back to Nancy.

"Why the hell did you keep speaking for him? Now that, that's sexy!" I couldn't stop.

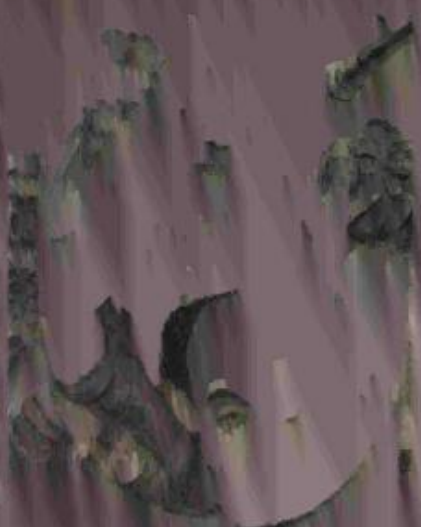
"I don't remember doing much of that at the end," she murmured.

"Let me describe Nancy to my listeners. She's 107 pounds, five foot six, [illegible] hair, [illegible] eyes, [illegible] skin. A little, but that just makes her more adorable. Nancy, yes. And you know what? Philadelphia listeners are lucky [illegible] I love this. The humiliation is complete."

I asked her if she wanted a [illegible]. She agreed, so I went behind her and started rubbing her back. My hand then brushed against the side of my [illegible]. My pecker, the [illegible] with this [illegible], it was [illegible] moment. The [illegible] and [illegible]. She was an [illegible] of my [illegible]. Then I asked her if I could [illegible] and she agreed. She [illegible] back [illegible] because I would take the [illegible] and [illegible] for the best [illegible].

"Hey, [illegible]. I'm [illegible] your [illegible] back and [illegible] me [illegible]. **YOU STUPID [illegible] [illegible]!**"

That is my [illegible] to my [illegible]. I probably [illegible] better [illegible] right [illegible] and [illegible]. I [illegible] but [illegible] on the [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] from within [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **like I do with all [illegible].**



But it was time to take. Dorothy Dunn, just by chance, Captain Jonks had gotten through and we made into Lucholia another time. Lucholia [illegible] Van Dunning, Lucholia [illegible] Jonks [illegible] Van Dunning, Lucholia [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

When the press accused me of being a sore winner, *Hard Copy* called me "Sick Sick Hancock." The caricature appeared late in my engagement on the film *Dirty Dancing*.

Khrushchev Steve hasn't gotten to the top of the entertainment biz by kissing asses. Khrushchev stepped purple. Dark purple. Purple purple. Dark purple like Prince Bathbles. There he did the cracked crack crack homeless thing over under back crack emergency. He put Prince Bathbles's sexy ass displays on "The Khrushchev Steve Show." He wrote so far on to sometimes off Prince Bathbles to the highest bidder. BUT HE'S WITH ROLLING IN GAME. THEY THINK THAT VETERAN THE SAME TODAY. I THINK THEY THINK THE SAME TODAY. I THINK THEY THINK THE SAME TODAY. THEY THINK "I LOVE."

The press never understood the true nature of what we were doing. I was the only person who was trying to show the important lessons of a brotherhood bartending.

Besides, I was great at it.

I'M DRINKING THE ZUKEFIRE'S BEER

Every weekend we broke up a fight and plenty of the arrestees's homes. But Jacks made them stop for the night so we could have a few drinks and some dances. What a mess. They go to the house, and Nanette was there with her girlfriends. She doesn't have to put up with a great deal of the bullshit. There she went into another room to get a drink in peace.

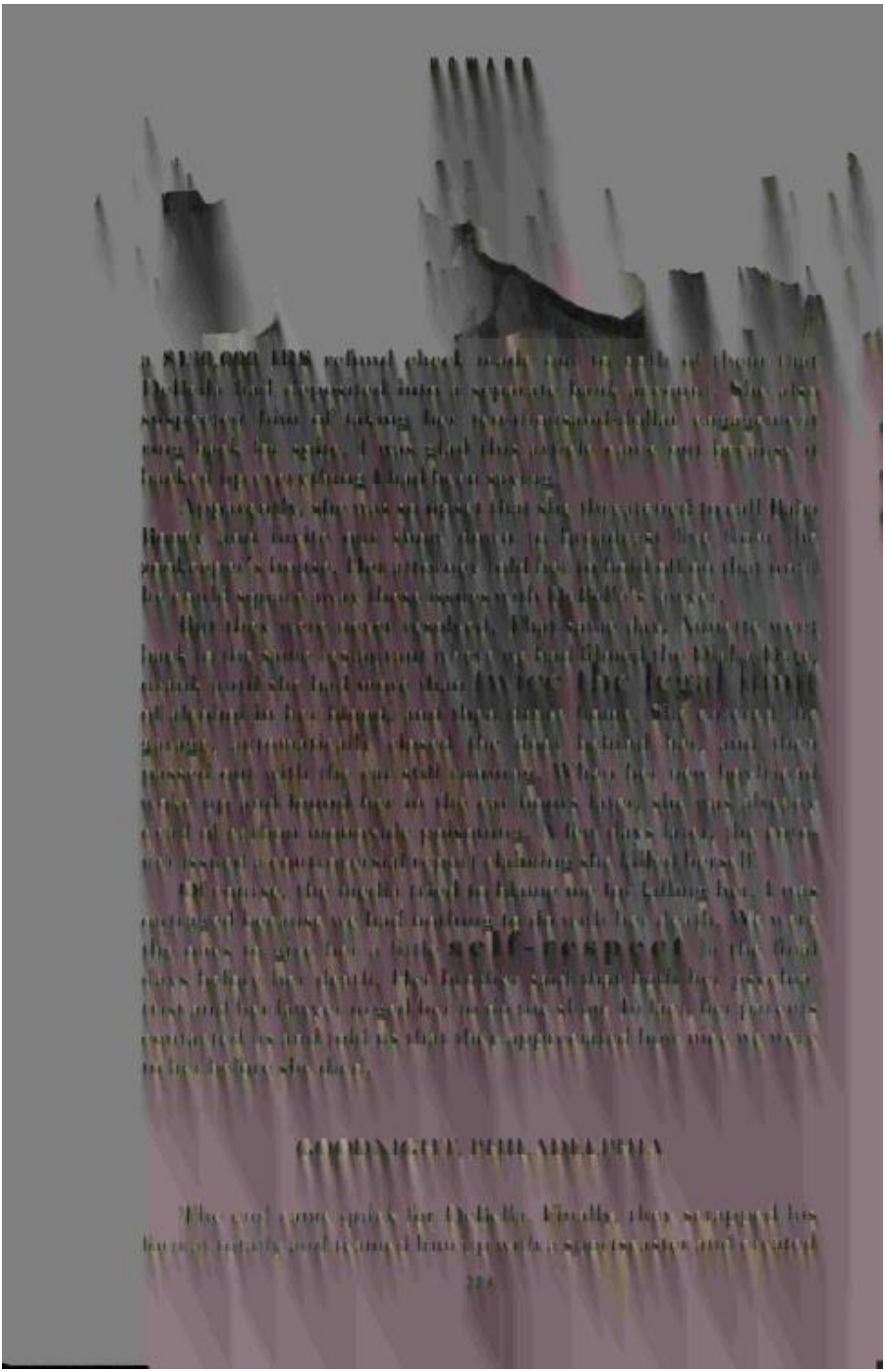
Jacks went to work. He tried, he was fighting all of this.

He'd whisper to the camera,

WHEN I WRITE, I'M THINKING THE ZOMBIEPEOPLE WALKS THEN, I'M RETHINKING THE ZOMBIEPEOPLE'S MIND.

He was so large and so [illegible] [illegible] "I'm writing for zombiepeople's mind." The only thing he didn't do was **take a dump** on the zombiepeople's head.

Finally, Amanda was ready to go into the bathroom. She turned to a short, scruffy, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of Jack Daniel's. "Hey, you," [illegible] at the doorway. "The things we write about are [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



a **$130,000 IRS** refund check [illegible] in [illegible] of [illegible] that [illegible] had deposited into a separate bank account. She also suggested that [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Debbella debacle ends

Difficult year closes with departure of former Pickaxe

[illegible]

[illegible] That's what I had been saving for the last five years.

[illegible] *tag sale at Debbella's old house.* [illegible] Debbella was [illegible] Elsewhere [illegible] [illegible] and the [illegible] that he jumped out of the [illegible] day of our funeral.

[illegible]

a hybrid sports-rock show. That was the final straw. That show [illegible]

DeBella debacle ends

Difficult year closes with capsizing of former Zook owner

[illegible] **That's what I had been saying for the last five years.**

[illegible] ***tag sale at DeBella's old house.*** [illegible]

Grovel time for DeBella

Ex-Zookeeper for WMMR to apologize on air to Stern

Grovel time for DeBella

Ex-Zookeeper for WMMR to apologize on air to Stern

He truly was my bitch, and I was his bitch. My boss and my [illegible] a few days to think about it. I [illegible] at him, [illegible] wanted to give [illegible] answer.

"That wouldn't be [illegible]," I said, looking him directly in the eye. "Give him a [illegible]," I said.

The owners were shocked that the decision was made so [illegible], but it was never personal with me. It was all business. He was no longer a threat, and it was never a thrill for me just to

[illegible]

THE BEAST walked out. Now this was truly the spirit of war! I couldn't [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"THEN I QUIT!"

kick a guy when he was down. That would have been evil, and I'm only **h a l f** evil.

In the end, my lawyer lost a lawsuit.

The rest of the story seems pretty obvious, right? I had done the impossible, and become the wealthiest guy, multiplied billions of New Mark into Mills, realize. Now, it was Miller time. Time to kick back and enjoy all the good things in life.

My clients, or, in L. A. underworld and criminal world slang, mutual users of our fingertips.

The mob immediately made the world know my secret.

I was invited into the villa of Don Alel Karmazin, president of Infinity, and I sold with another crooked guy, Mick, and I saw here the funny of everything is the immoral name he gave Stations in L.A., **KIDDY!**

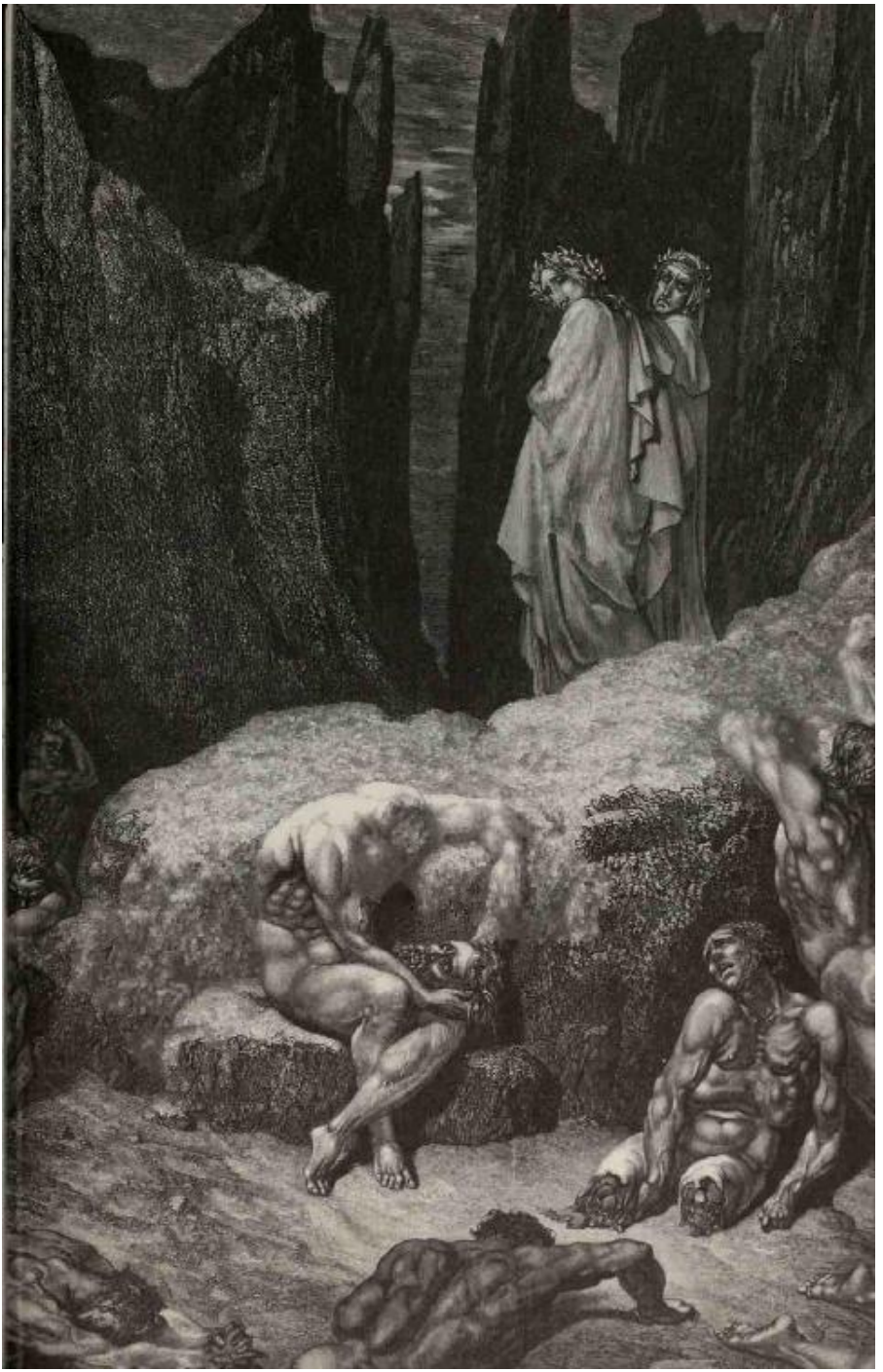
He hugged me, smiled, and said, "L A ."

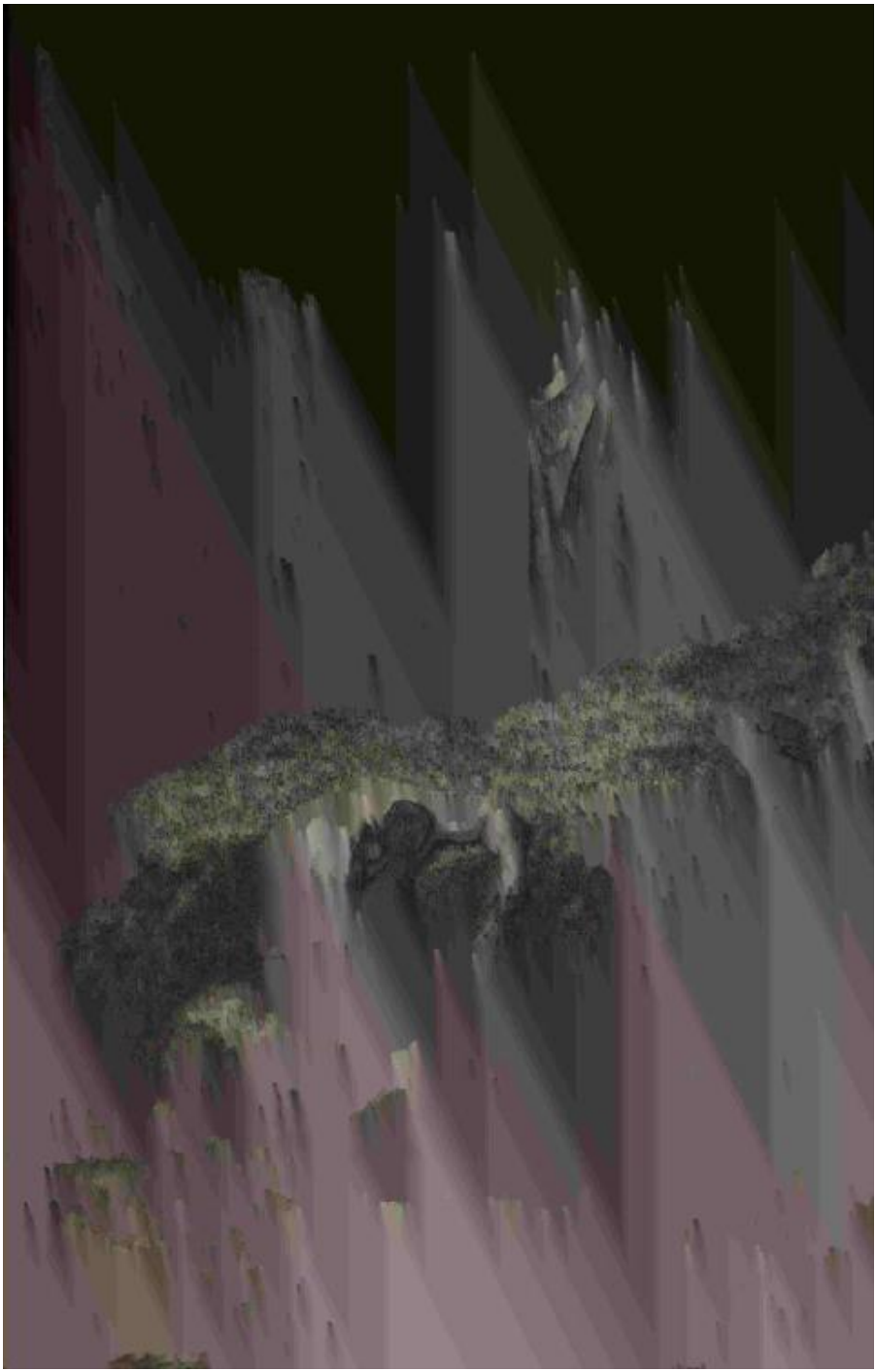
It was that simple. He told me I'd never be murdered now in L.A., and that was fund.

I squeezed him, fresh from my victory, and said,

"THEN I QUIT!"

And that's the end of story.





CHAPTER 1

THE PATH OF THE WARRIOR

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

THE PATH OF THE WARRIOR

Then I walk. Hard to. Why should I? I walk hard to? I'm not that crazy. I've seen many a hard money on these streets. But my lessons in hitting were minimal then. Once I'd moved on to these L.A. streets, I knew again, they said L.A. is different from New York or Philadelphia. Street Shootings in New York, they talked hard guns and knives and handcuffs. But the crackheads, they shot, with no cut in L.A., was dear. They were old and slow. I tried well. Guns in the car, knives in my pocket, the usual. I'd seen a few, but I'd never had to use them. Hitting would be one of a kind in the streets.

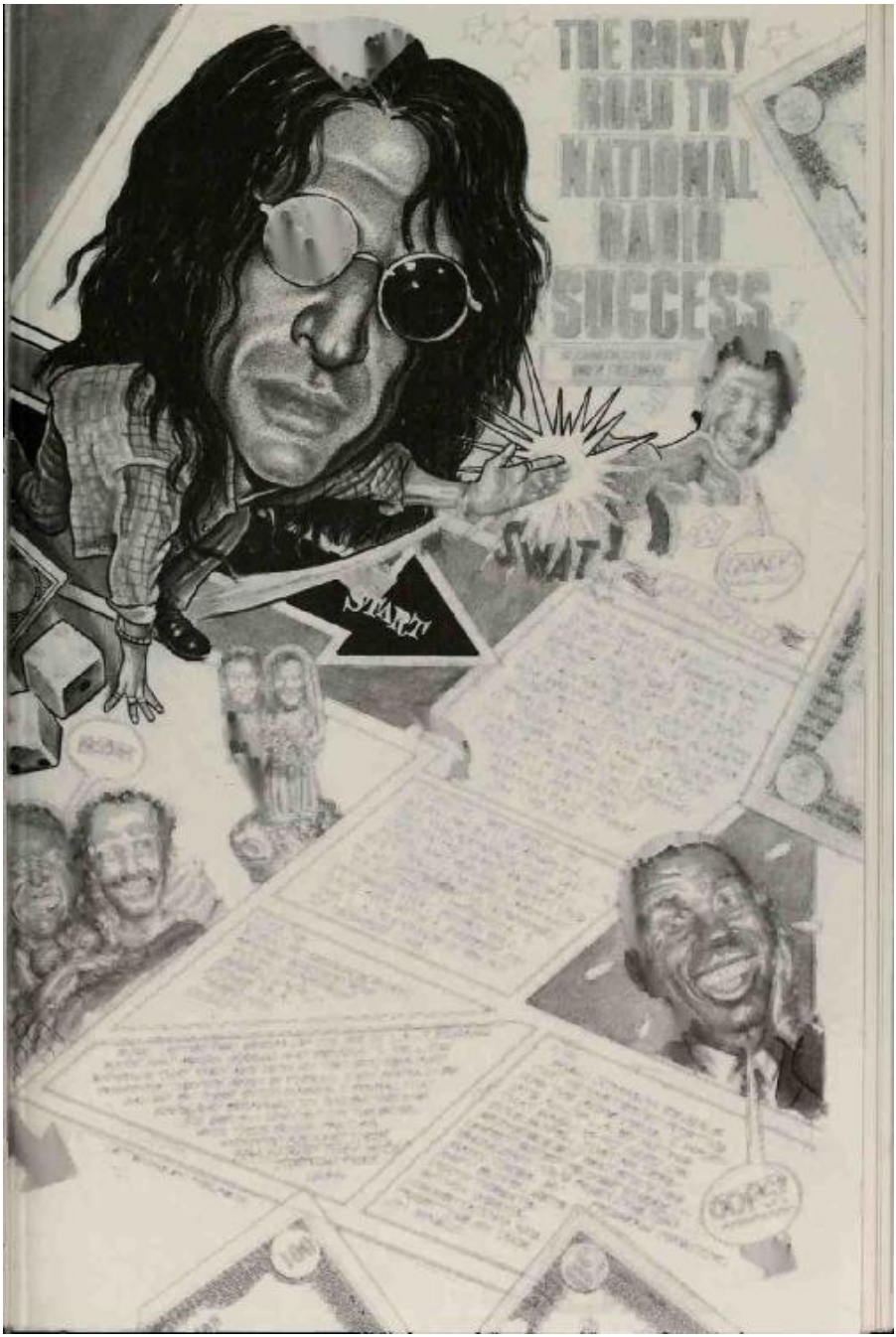
What my lessons taught, I recalled, was that you fight for your life. If they keep throwing rocks at you, the way of my ancestors, throw rocks back at them. I'd just gone out west to L.A. and spent a few months in the rehabilitation, I needed L.A. hard.

My cousin Ray was just about to expect a blow on my compassionate feelings, when we heard a scream from a nearby street, a woman's scream. It's L.A. They got to keep most of the sensible crimes hidden, without the knowledge of a witness. I thought, you'd expect the fighter slow in the most informal problems, the murders and shakes in the cut-throat lessons in Philadelphia and New York, I thought.

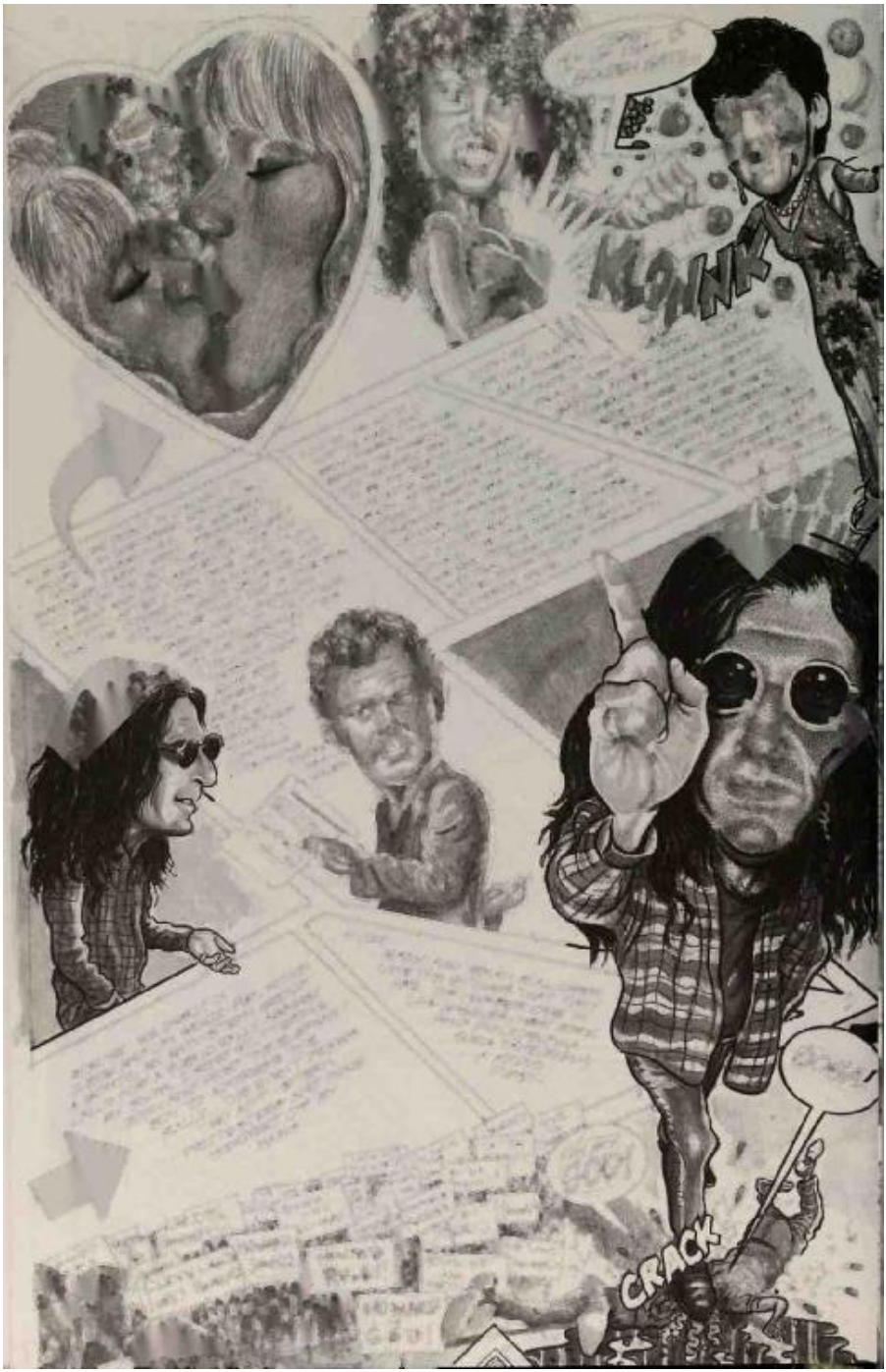
Then, with the fight at my side, I started chasing my pain, pursuing L.A.

The screaming of my cousin was at hand. Mine was the pride of the warrior.

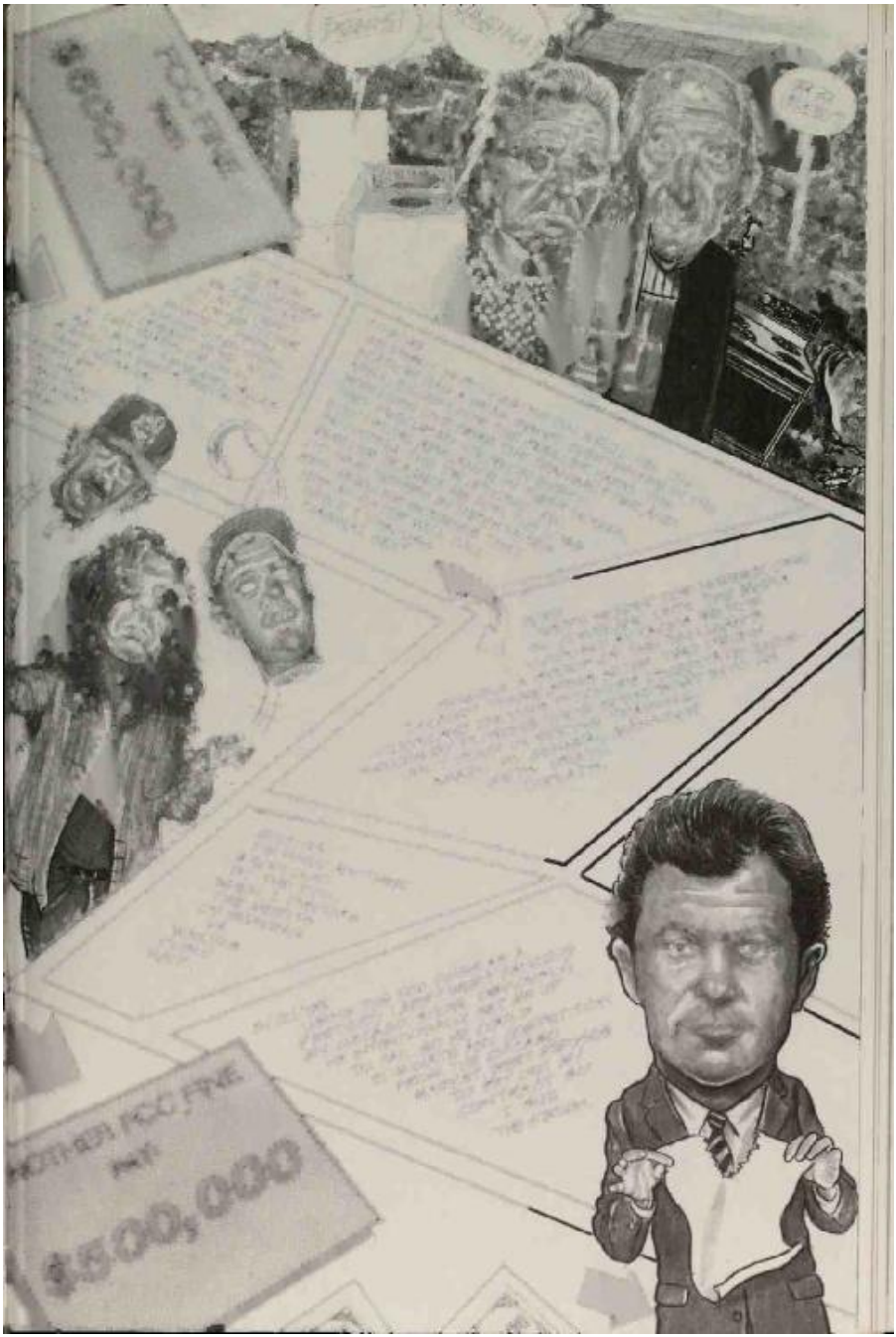
ALL IS VANITY BESIDE THE WARRIOR


THE ROCKY ROAD TO NATIONAL RADIO SUCCESS
SWAT!
START

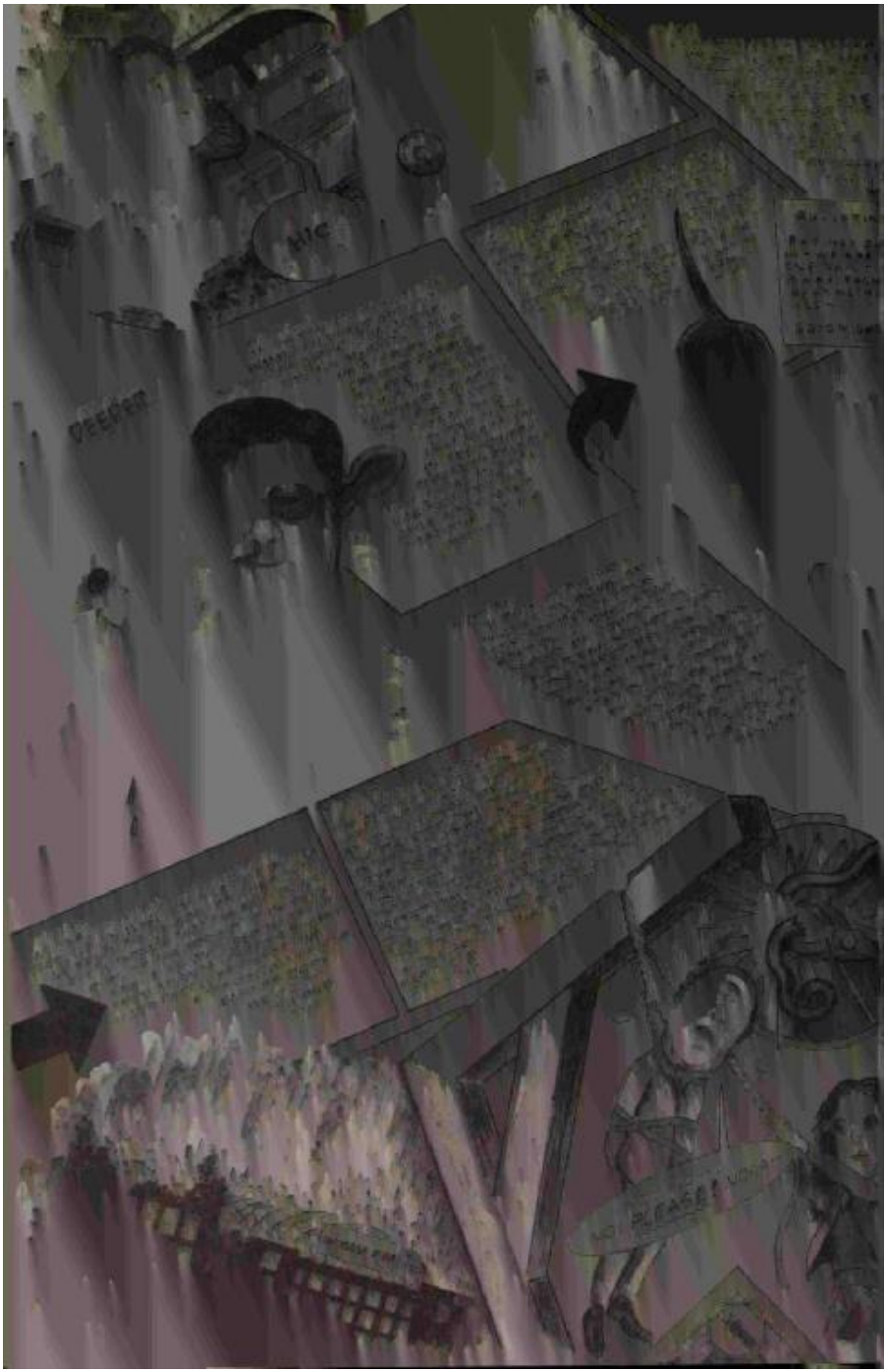
QUACK
OOPS!

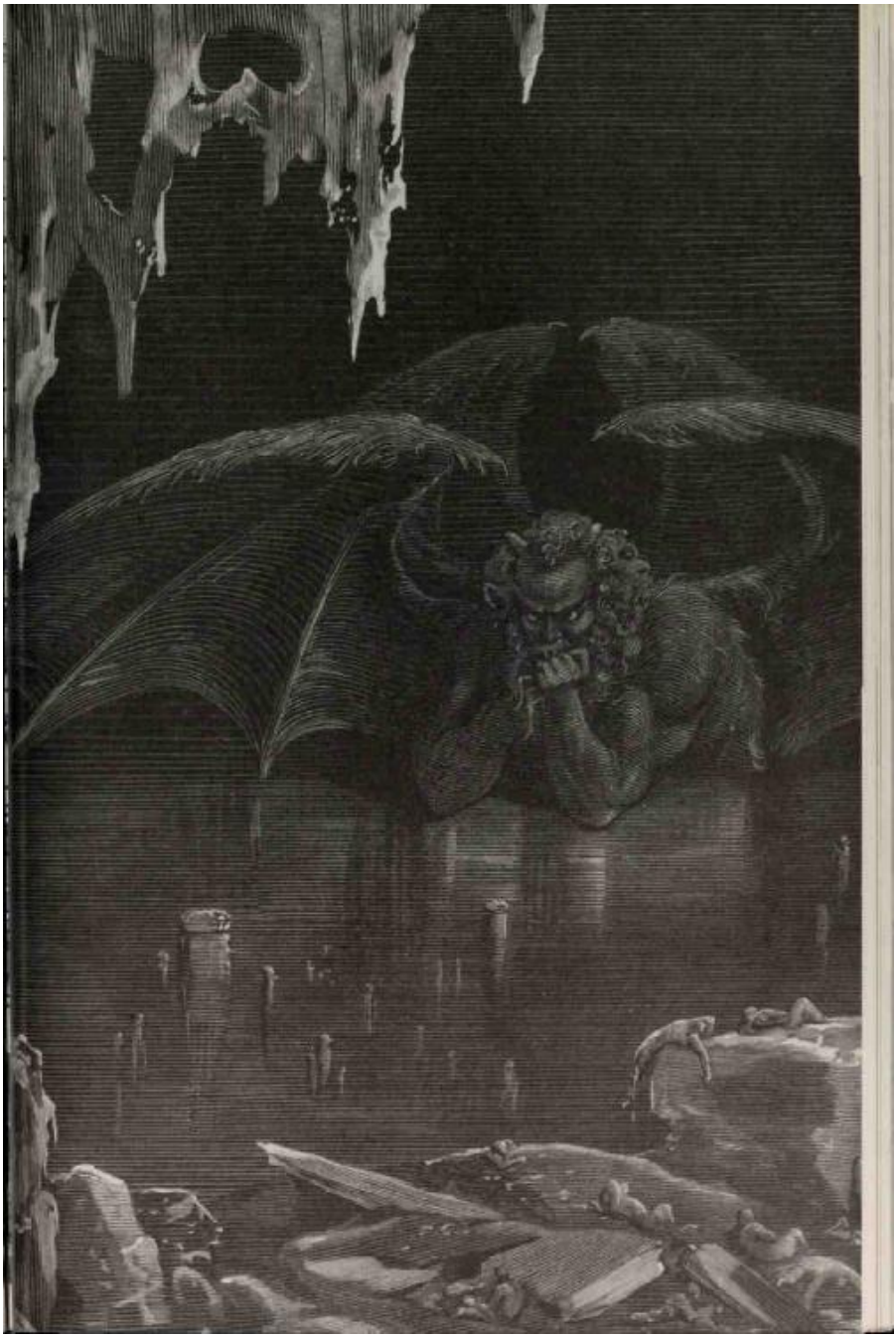

KLONK
CRACK

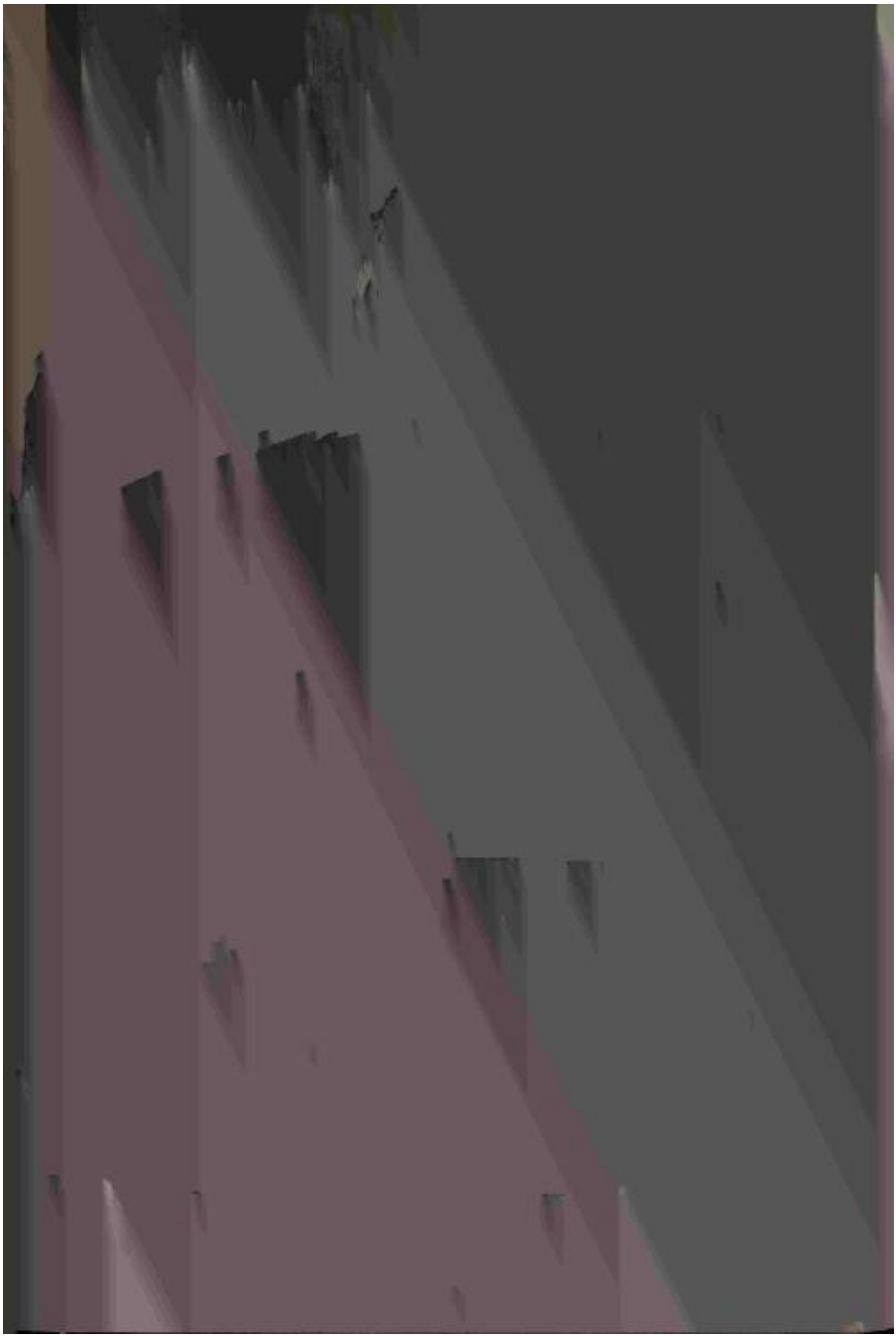
GOD!

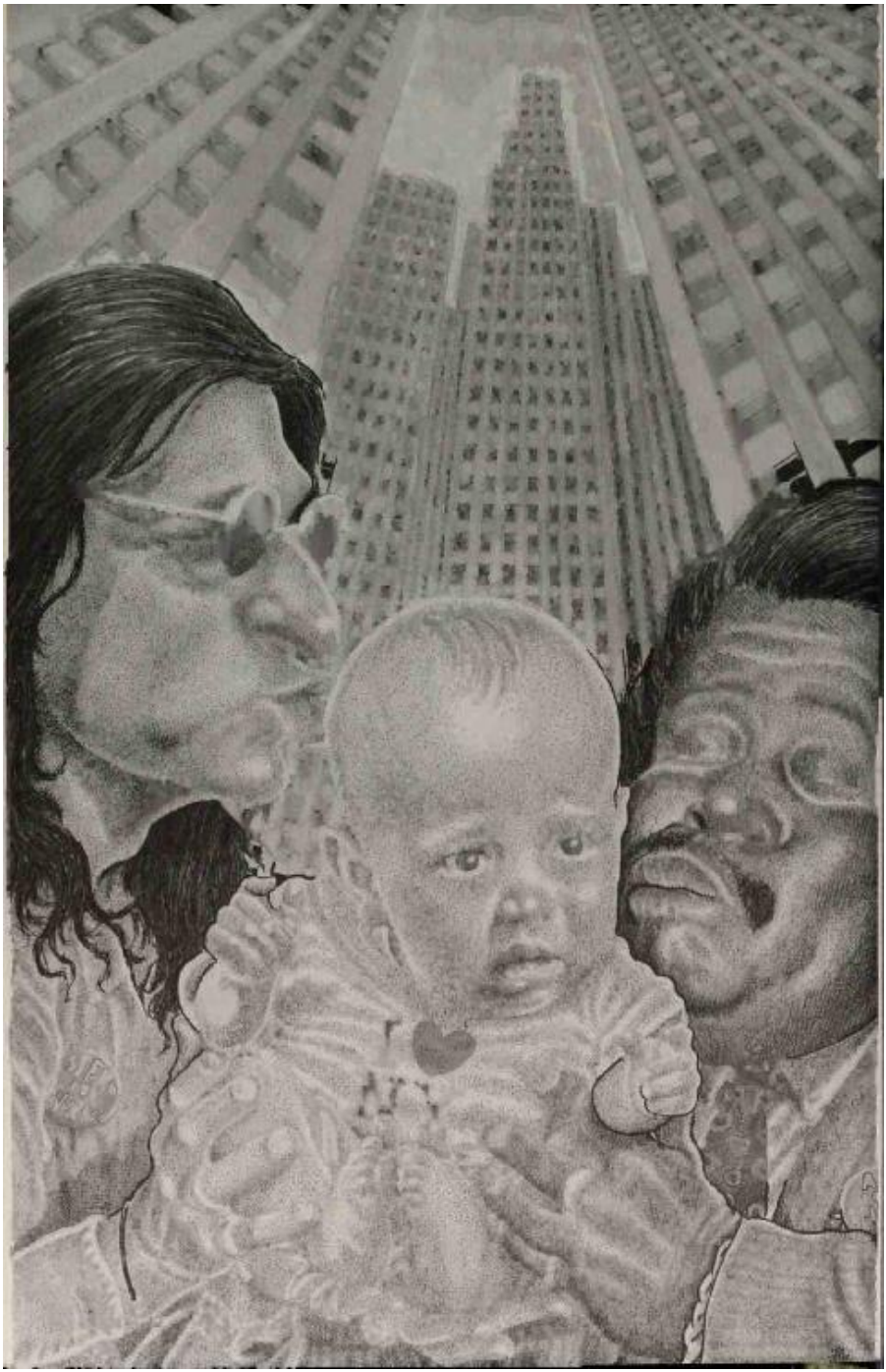

$500,000

FCC FINE
$600,000
ANOTHER FCC FINE
PAID
$500,000


DEEPER
NO PLEASE!







CHAPTER 9

THIS COUNTRY IS OUT OF ORDER

HOWARD STERN FOR GOVERNOR

MY PLATFORM:

1. Fix the roads at night

2. Kill the criminals

3. Resign after accomplishing #1 and #2

I'm sick of government. I don't know anything about the economy. I don't know anything about foreign affairs. I don't know anything about the deficit. (By the way, what the fuck *is* a deficit?)

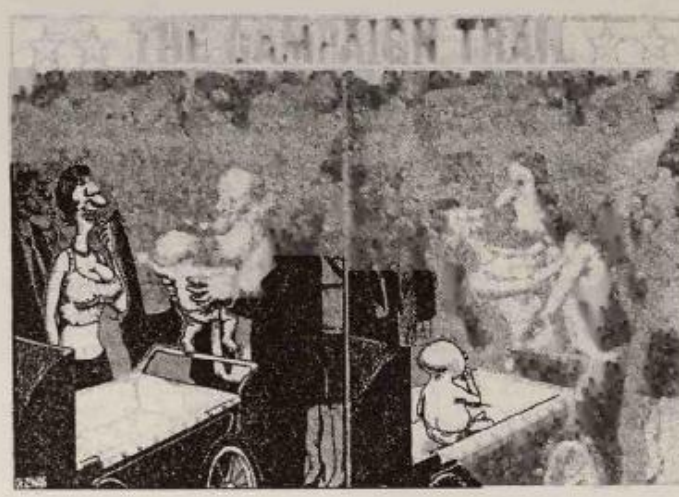
But I do know one thing. When I'm driving to work, **I don't want to sit in traffic. PERIOD!**

This is an issue that affects me—the backlog defect doesn't. I don't care if we're Republicans or right. A lot of politicians say that we're mortgaging our children's future. They say that if we keep spending, our kids won't have Social Security or health care. Who gave a damn about kids back Washington? That's their problem. It's really their.

Look, I don't care to know what I can do for my country. I want to know what my country can do for me. When I'm coming home on the Long Island Expressway every miserable weekday of my life, and it takes at least two hours to get home because two guys are shooting crossed wires with their guns because one guy's an abortion protester and the other guy's a pressure specialist, that's when I ask what the hell my government is doing in the meantime.

I feel we're wasting politicians in worry about the small picture. The big stuff affects me on a daily basis. Here's what affects me. I hope it affects you too.

- Traffic. Traffic stand-still for the needs at night. Maybe have a week where people don't drive to work.
- Crime. The crime rate is high. Maybe we don't kill everyone who is waiting for a bus. ***Don't tell me the death penalty's not a deterrent. It's the ultimate deterrent. Death works.***

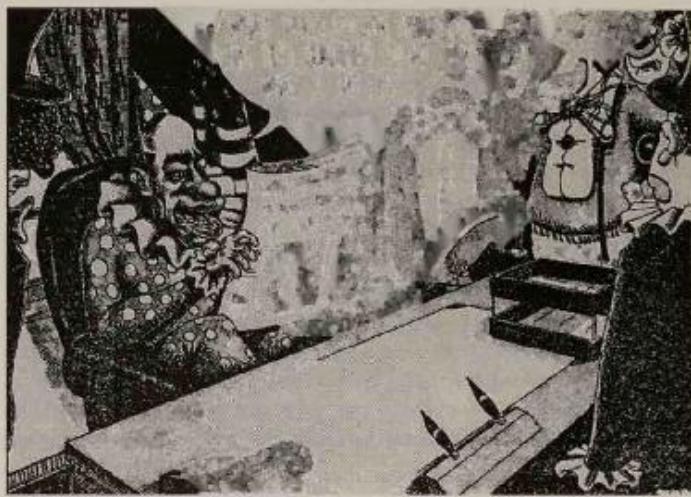


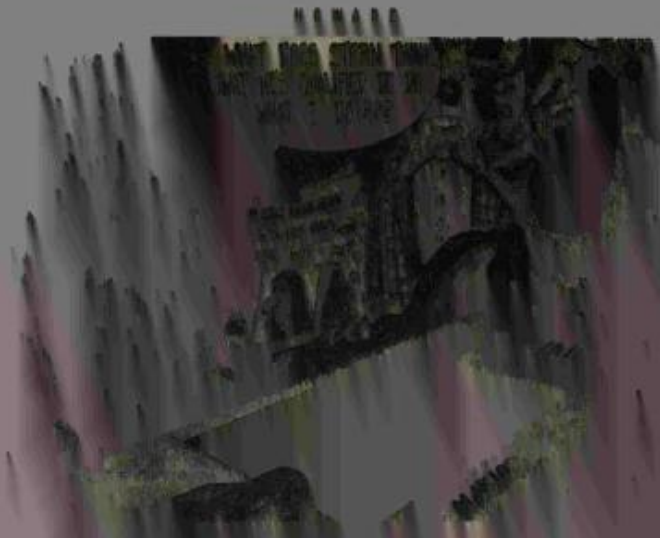
AWARE

This is an issue that affects me—the fucking deficit doesn't. I don't care if my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Simple, huh? I would be the greatest politician that ever lived if I could solve these two problems. People would pay to see Chilkoot would solve one every morning in school. I wouldn't pay cash solve every looking issue—just a few important ones. So after solving it [illegible] in finance, traffic, [illegible] for a [illegible] [illegible] on the city.

"If somebody [illegible] me to solve high office, [illegible] [illegible] I wanted to get [illegible] people [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]





people still [illegible] the old [illegible] which sit in the back [illegible] of a [illegible].

When it comes to our own problems, many people, [illegible] number [illegible] Street, he'd [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

State? Nothing. It got so bad that interviewers started interviewing in New York, and telling other people how lucky they were to live in Kansas. Kansas was so remote, so out of touch, so cut off from everything.

On March 10, 1944, I took in the interviews and [illegible]

"Don't you worry, sir. I'll bring the people to New York," I said. "I'll bring the people here. Don't you worry about that." I'm not going to go into detail on how I did it, but I brought the people to New York.

"What's your name, sir?" I asked.

"Lemuel Gulliver Jones," he said.

"Lemuel Gulliver Jones, you are a genius," I said. "I'm just more well-rounded than you. I'm more a man-about-town type. I'm more a people person and you're a number cruncher. I'm the people person and you're a number cruncher."

Again, we have a company here, a company of one, I had a meeting with the chairman. Among the many resources was a large, large number of new Kansans who suggested that I run as a Liberationist. I really didn't know much about the Liberationists. I knew they were for less government, more money, more [illegible]. I liked that. And I liked the idea of having an entirely new political party to bring me. That was, I wouldn't have to run against [illegible]. I'd get a new ticket, start out on the right foot. I'd get a substantial [illegible]. That would be better than being a write-in candidate. Why bother [illegible]? I got the idea just to say [illegible] the Liberationists [illegible] which I did.

On March 17, I received an [illegible] call from a gentleman in a Kansas [illegible]. I received a call from a gentleman from Kansas, who was around in [illegible] of the New York Liberationists party. He was [illegible] I [illegible] a Liberationist.

[illegible]

[illegible]

"[illegible]"

"[illegible]"

"[illegible]"

That day, I added yet another plank to my platform. I promised that, if I was elected, we would work around by [illegible] the strongest and [illegible] were [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"What are the chances?" Bacon asked.

"Three dollars," I answered.

"Are the odds [illegible] a betting [illegible]?" I said. I [illegible] the [illegible] on the spot. We wanted to get to Albany. I could [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible].

"This is [illegible]," [illegible] said. "Always keep [illegible] people to pay [illegible] and get to Albany [illegible]."

"And [illegible] I [illegible]."

[illegible] Lindsay [illegible] the [illegible] Mayor [illegible] people. [illegible] get [illegible] and [illegible]. We were [illegible] Mayor [illegible]. We [illegible] those [illegible] get [illegible] the [illegible] Mayor Albany [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] Lindsay [illegible].

[illegible] I [illegible] Lindsay [illegible] get [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"What are the clues?" Robin asked.

"[illegible]," Lucinda said.

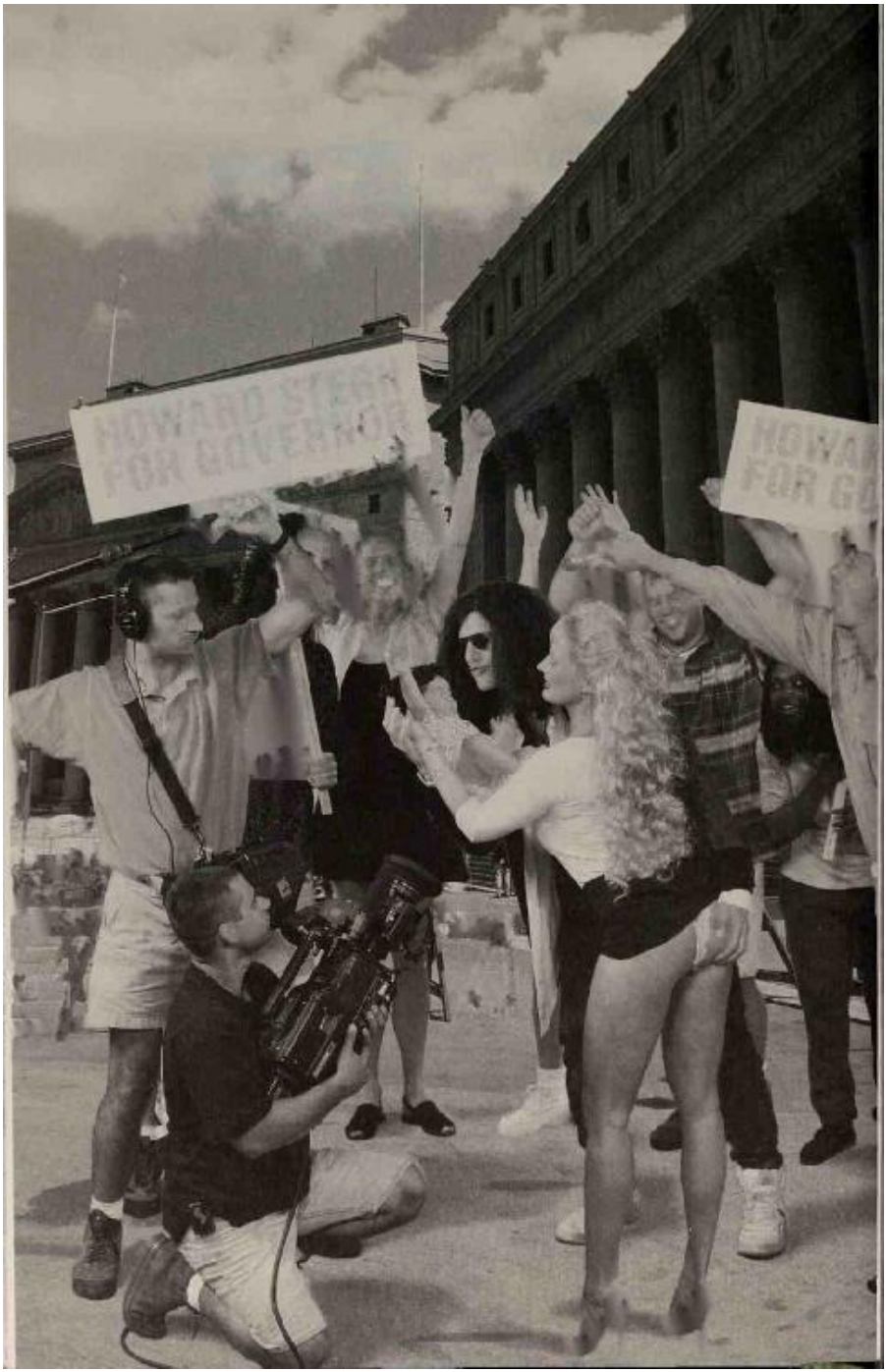
"[illegible]," Lucinda said.

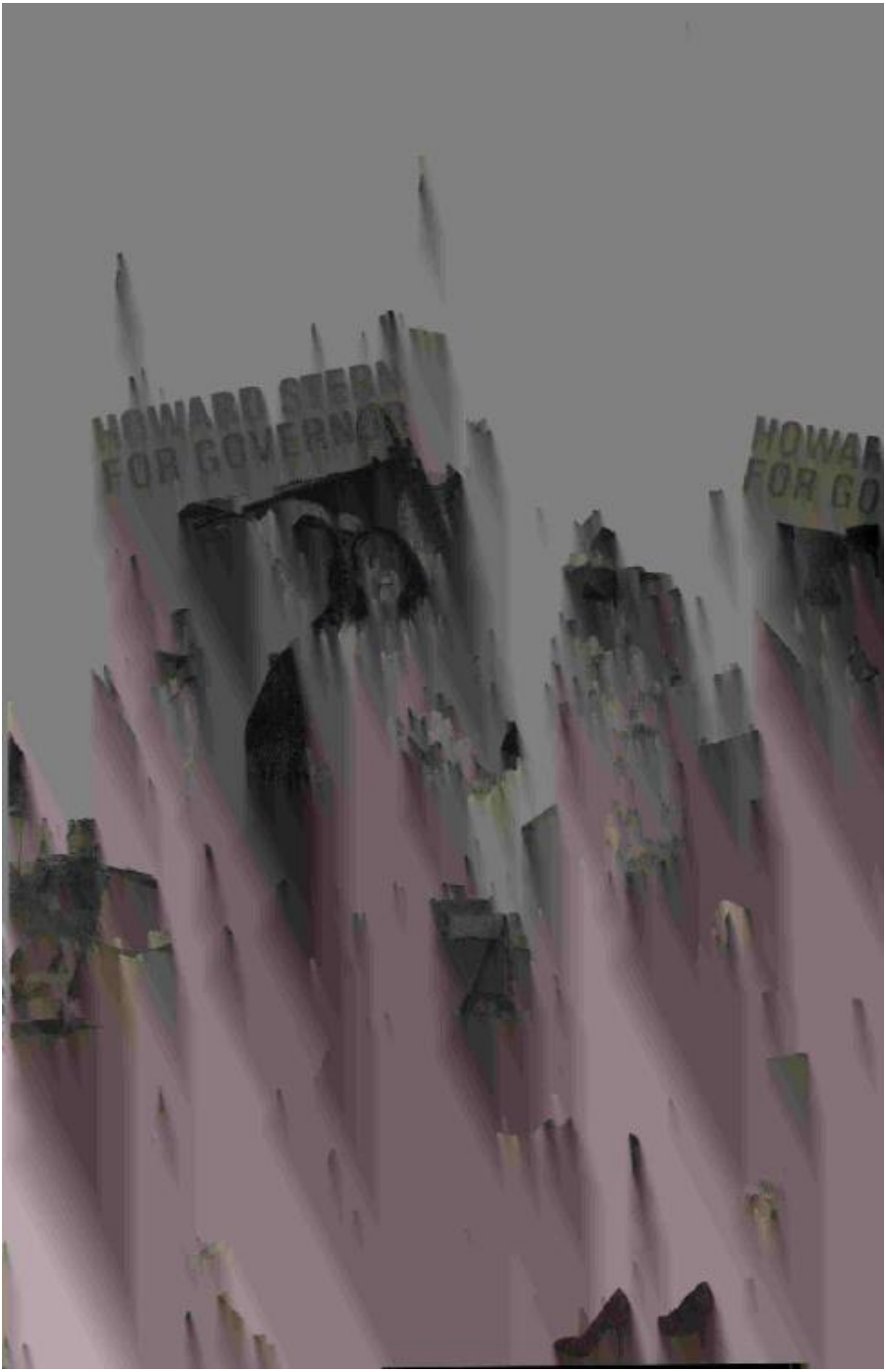
"[illegible]." Lucinda [illegible] "[illegible]." Robin said. "[illegible]." Lucinda [illegible]

"[illegible]." Lucinda [illegible]

A VOLT FOR EVERY VOTE

[illegible]

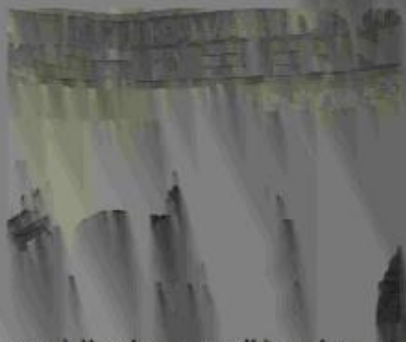

HOWARD STERN
FOR GOVERNOR


HOWARD STERN
FOR GOVERNOR
HOWAR
FOR GO

[illegible]

[illegible] "Yes, [illegible] and I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

HOWARD
STERN
GOVE



Albrecht want to know the answer to your question. Is Howard Stern a sure shoot for a judge?

"This is an easy judge, *sweet*. I can't believe that I was a serious candidate for the governor of New York."

I explained my theory, using issues again, I was especially eloquent talking about the need for racial justice.

"Believe me, everybody will be surprised. I am electrifying these days, and I'm going down the home stretch. People who [illegible] anger against the judge and honest citizens will be put in the voting booth. We'll take your middle and we'll take those like dish. There's why our campaign slogan will be 'A Vote for Howard Stern.'"

I told the press that I would find a suitable honest homegrown governor, and there was [illegible] after I counted the death [illegible].

"I recognize my limits. I am prepared for the market, and I am here only to serve my country," I concluded.

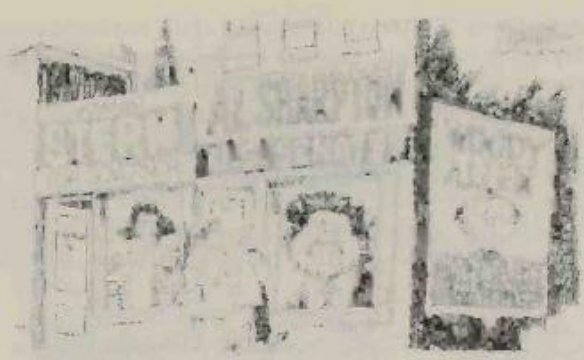
"What are your limits?" a reporter asked.

"We are a few limits. I'm here series old, and I immediately. Money I will place my [illegible]. I don't think that's a humble thing. But I'll tell you what my [illegible] are. I am really honest. There will be no fundamental changes on this. Everything will be [illegible] on the [illegible]. I'm [illegible]. I'm [illegible]. When [illegible] the size of his [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? Would you [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? I don't [illegible]. So I'm saying that I'm an honest person, and I hope the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

I [illegible] the [illegible] questions.

"What role will Stanwyck Jones play in your administration? I'm [illegible] from *Inside Edition*," I asked.

"I'm not making a place [illegible] Stanwyck Jones's [illegible].



[illegible]

[illegible]

"Well, [illegible]"

Benny Crane, [illegible] for TV, asked me:

"Al will [illegible] a financial disclosure form."

I said:

"Why not?" Benny [illegible]

"Because [illegible] knowing what [illegible]. Besides, [illegible] anyway."

"Hey, [illegible] the [illegible] book?" Benny [illegible]

"Hey, [illegible] tell me how much [illegible] you."

"Thirty thousand [illegible]," she [illegible]

"Yes [illegible] woman. [illegible] can't afford a good [illegible]. What's [illegible] to do? [illegible]?"

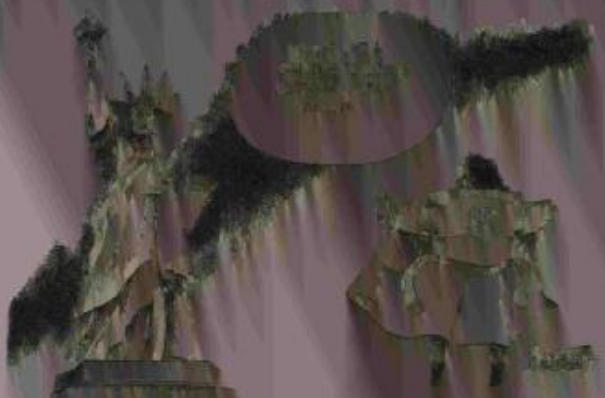
[illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] [illegible]

* * *

speech had been. That was [illegible]. I really was in this race to win. My [illegible] [illegible]. This was [illegible]. He has always [illegible] [illegible].

"I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." my father said. We [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"He [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my father," I [illegible]. "He [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Don't [illegible] [illegible] I [illegible]. He'll be [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



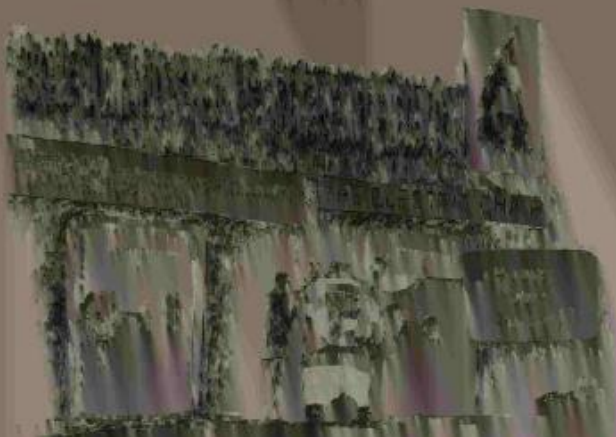
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

THE SEARCH FOR A *RUNNING MATE*

Governor Hogan was candidate. Today was the deadline for any Republican seeking the nomination to file with the secretary of state. Hogan was in his office, waiting for the last minute.

Howard Sherman says the first thing he would do as governor was abolish the death penalty. That was a great combination—Howard Sherman and the death penalty. Boy, you felt sorry for guys on death row before, imagine a guy walking down the last mile. He gets strapped in that chair. There's a phone call. It's the governor. "Hey, you wanna go to the polls?"

Aside from Lewis, the media was taking my bid very seriously. I was discussed on CNN panels. *The Daily News* had a poll that showed eight out of ten respondents were in favor of me running. In *USA Today*, columnist Joe Foskett gave me a left-handed compliment.



THE SEARCH FOR A DYING MAN

[illegible] Howard Stern, [illegible] the [illegible] of the Lord's [illegible] [illegible]

Howard Stern says the first thing he would do as president is outlaw the death penalty. That's a great combination—Howard Stern and the death penalty. He's [illegible] for prayer on death row before, imagine a guy walking his last mile. He gets strapped in that chair. There's a phone call. It's the governor. "Hey, you wearing any underpants?"

Aside from [illegible] the media was taking me for a [illegible] I was [illegible] on CNN panels. The *Daily News* took a poll that showed [illegible] of the respondents were in favor of my running for *[illegible]*, endorsements for Lieba Lynn on a [illegible] [illegible]

Howard Stern, the radio shock jock, has announced his candidacy for governor of New York, but no one is seeming to take it too seriously. Is it that people figure a wealthy, [illegible] boor who is under investigation by a federal agency is not a legitimate candidate? So what makes him different from all of the other guys running for office? When voters in the Commonwealth of Virginia go into the booth in the next election, their choice for senator will likely be between Chuck Robb and Ollie North. They'll choose between a man famous for getting caught back-stabbing Mr. Virginia and one who lied to Congress and now presumably wants to go there to be lied to by otherwise. I don't know about you, but I'd take the lowbrow [illegible] on the radio any day.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Attention mainstream America: Howard Stern is not the enemy. He's a lot like you—suburbanite, father of three, goes to bed early, gets up early, goes to work, doesn't go out of the house much and doesn't smoke, drink, or consume drugs. He supports the death penalty, abo

Howard Stern, the radio shock jock, has announced his candidacy for governor of New York. But no one is serious, is taking it too seriously. Is it that people figure a wealthy, sex-obsessed host who is under investigation by a federal agency is not a legitimate candidate? So what makes him different from all of the other governing the office? When voters in the Commonwealth of Virginia go into the booth in the next election, their choice for Senate will likely be between Chuck Robb and Ollie North. Does it choose between a man famous for getting made back rules from Mr. Virginia and one who lied to Congress and now presumably wants to get there to be lied to by others. I don't know about you, but I'd take the Howard on the radio any day.

I was lucky growing up with two parents. My Dad was the mayor of Evanston, Illinois, and he was the best politician to hug a dead man I know. He was a Chuck Robb in school in which everyone thought he was a great guy on the stump, but deep down, a real pain in the ass to work for. Mom Nancy was a Virginia Sprinkel or Jean Kirkpatrick. Mom Nancy was a Republican and I promised him that I would make the Democrats pay for his daughter by overturning the entire republican rule of the House, leading such Nancy Sinatra and standing Nancy Sprinkel-Jean Kirkpatrick-Republicans to keep the Nancy Kerrigan to New York, to enable young right-to-life and anti-abortion women to feel comfortable in our clinics supporting the campaign.

The statewide support of our candidacy was unprecedented, partly for a lottery on the subject of Alexander Mitchell J. Hoover and partly because it being hard to find millionaires who are willing

Attention, mainstream America. Howard Stern is not the enemy. He's a lot like you—suburbanite, father of three, goes to bed early, gets up early, goes to work, doesn't go out of the house much and doesn't smoke, drink, or consume drugs. He supports the death penalty, abor-

tion rights and also like you, is fed up with crime and the decay of American values. And he wants to do something about it. Howard Stern is going to be a serious candidate for governor this year. **SO GET USED TO IT.**

Forty years, indeed. For forty years we have been a mecca for Mexicans. Here, for all Mexicans, Mexicans.

Meanwhile, I was having trouble with my sports coverage. In sports that is [illegible] but instead, [illegible] in the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

RUTH MESSINGER, the borough president of Manhattan, [illegible] and [illegible] she'd be [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

GOV. HOWARD STERN EXPRESSWAY
TOPLESS TOLL BOOTH
2 MILES AHEAD

"Are you [illegible]?" [illegible] asked.

"Where were you [illegible]?" [illegible] asked.

[illegible] was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

were made to hold the box that would take us to Albany and in the dark with [illegible] and the [illegible] of the Liberal Party [illegible] of the State of New York.

THE *TWISTED* ROAD TO ALBANY

We [illegible] to [illegible] the [illegible] but we drove up to Albany [illegible] the [illegible] crew for the journey. [illegible] Mario Cuomo, [illegible] and Stanley Fink were aboard the bus. [illegible] was behind the portable [illegible] and [illegible] I [illegible] Mario Howard Stern, Diane Mario [illegible] Mario [illegible] Bruce [illegible] Dinkins [illegible] and [illegible] Dinkins [illegible] Mario [illegible] Dinkins [illegible] Mario [illegible] Dinkins [illegible] Mario

were ready to board the bus that would take us to Albany and to [illegible] the inaugural of the Empire State governor of the great State of New York.

THE ZIGZAGGED ROAD TO ALBANY

[illegible] our rules and regulations, but our trip to Albany. Some passenger [illegible] for the journey. [illegible] Frank, Jimmy, Louis, and Sammy [illegible] the bus. Since the Engineer was [illegible] his favorite [illegible], he made the journey a little more pleasant. I [illegible] some of my favorite girls. Miss Theresa Sicile, Elaine Alex, was on board. Accompanying her were two other [illegible] from the New York's Eve program, Elaine Harris and Helen Lee, the Indian sister team. For good measure, I invited Jennifer, one of my favorite strippers. I [illegible] Frank Lee. He [illegible] bus was [illegible] the bus. He was going to put on a show [illegible]. Meanwhile, he was [illegible] [illegible] the stripper bus [illegible]. I was sick as a dog with a stomach [illegible] and with [illegible] bus's bouncing [illegible] over the ruts.

Almost a thousand flies congregated to bid adieu to us. It was a very lovely morning. By the time we left the [illegible], we had attained a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] I decided to leave the bar before I got [illegible]

The only good thing about Goodfriend's was that Ludwig Vogt managed to get his ass out of that night's headliner, Gil [illegible]. We were still viewing Ludwig on the bar and he was showering his usual admirers, some of whom, after [illegible] flashing his [illegible] on the stage, all [illegible], we lavished [illegible] and we found out that she was the funniest stripper. Without any prudence, SHE WHIPPED OUT HER SOHHH JUGS AND SANDWICHED LUDWIG'S FACE BETWEEN THEM. [illegible]

[illegible] Sayreville. I had wanted to stop with some friends [illegible] and discuss [illegible] like a [illegible]. The mayor of Newbrunswick had turned us down. Ron Woodbridge town supervisor also proved. But Gary had [illegible] the mayor and some officials of Sayreville to meet with us.

Oddly enough, by the time we got to Sayreville the mayor was nowhere to be found. But Gary found two town officials. He escorted them through the large and very [illegible] crowd

[illegible] fun and he hated me. I decided to leave the bar before I got [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **SHE WHIRRED OUT HER TAHITI HUGS AND SANDWICHED LUDWIG'S FACE BETWEEN THEM.** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

that was nothing to await our fate. Once they were cleared, we [illegible] and [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible]. They told us that the more [illegible] are [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

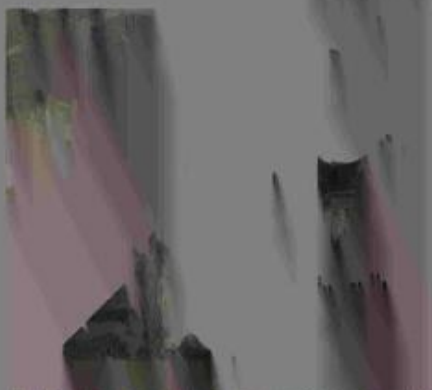
I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] "Yeah, we were [illegible] the pick [illegible] to [illegible] vision." the guy said.

"I think you are [illegible]. You are a good man. I love you. Just stay [illegible] the level [illegible]."

We [illegible] one [illegible] through the crowd [illegible] the [illegible]. We [illegible] straight [illegible] room and [illegible] [illegible]. I was [illegible] [illegible] all [illegible]. I [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] party the night [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



"I am aware of the problems of the black community, the poverty, the unemployment, the lack of housing, the need for better schools, I will use federal power to help the black community in these areas. It is time now during this crucial period for us to know clearly the black communities of America."

"Which, we must Rebuild the black communities more often," the guy said.

"I think you are much, sir. You are a good man. I am sure just one of the most naughty."

We made our way through the crowds and into the lobby. I was strength to the room that passed out. I was wasted. I had a questions. I was at a party in a restaurant I thought in the middle. My general manager, Jane Chamberlain, was actually trying expensive drinks. All our guests because we're there including Lyndon Bys, the president of gender control by a month in a center international conventions in Washington.

"THIS IS A PUTSCH!"

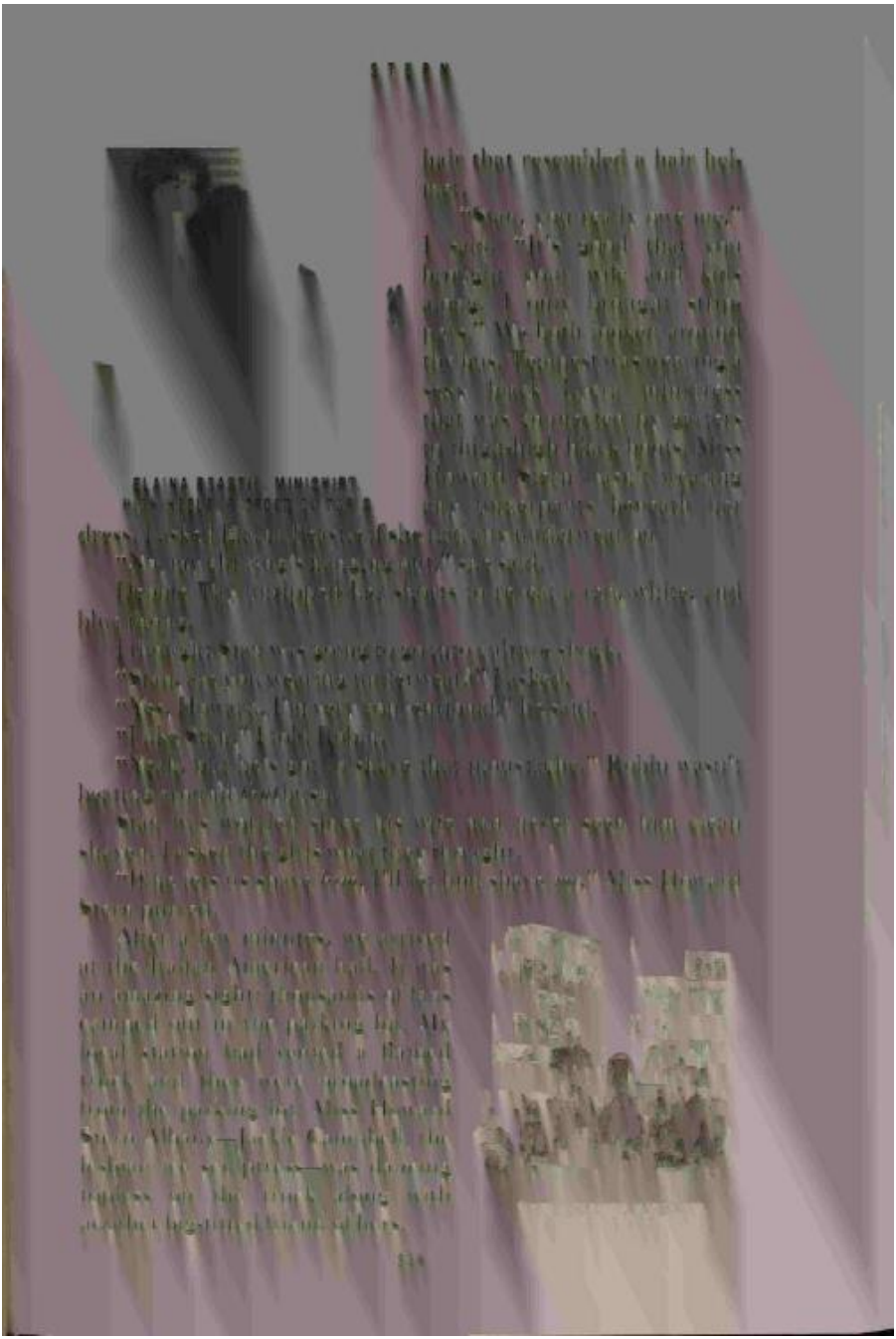
We were back to the [illegible] in [illegible] the morning, we were [illegible] in the [illegible] Auditorium, where the convention was to be held. There was an [illegible] crowd in the [illegible] we made [illegible] that Dylan. The [illegible] of the [illegible] already [illegible] more than morning, just [illegible] all the [illegible].

The [illegible] was [illegible], I go the [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] Dylan, I was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. He was [illegible]. He was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. There was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. He had a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

LINKA CH
FOR
PRES

[illegible]



hair that resembled a hair brush.

"Sorry, you people can't stay."

I said, "It's great that you have an event with just kids [illegible]. I mean, [illegible] sitting [illegible]." My hand rested [illegible] the door. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

REWARD

Our bus was immediately surrounded by a cheering crowd. Once again, I had to walk the gauntlet and greet my fellow citizens. As soon as we reached the window, the crowd started chanting "THEM ABLE, THEM ABLE."

"Why would they want to see me?" I asked.

"THEM ABLE," they chanted back.

"Alright, alright, I have not my own faces. I have to say one thing: it's also long than they's [illegible] rule."

After a few more words, I introduced each person as they left the bus. It was like a [illegible] parade. Everyone got all out and [illegible] a few words to the crowd. Everything was going smoothly until I introduced Kaden Bess.

"Alright [illegible], but for God's sake, you can't [illegible] him: *Kaden Bess*," I yelled.

Kaden Bess was so [illegible] that he literally spit on my face while he [illegible] the crowd. It was awful. He looked such a [illegible] that I had [illegible] [illegible] running down my face, [illegible] over my face. For [illegible] —I was [illegible] with [illegible]. Fortunately, someone gave Kaden a [illegible] and he wiped me off.

Inside the building, the hall was packed with a few hundred people, a band of [illegible], and [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible]. As we made our way to the hall, where our [illegible] [illegible]

DON'T BE A
COWARD
VOTE FOR
HOWARD

been set up, a large clattering noise went up, followed by the low [illegible] "HAPPY ARMY" chant. There were hundreds of signs bobbing in the air. This was really like a pep rally.

The old-time Liberations were thrilling and. They were used to having twenty people in a conference. This was like Hitler rising up in the Iron Hall, cursing in Jewish dialect, that was the force. The Liberations hadn't seen anything like this. They had all dismissed traditional political parties forever, they had turned to the street. Now they were [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

would be said, "Reading third grade, Honor" thirteen."

I laughed the observation.

"Excuse me," I muttered from the back.

"Those crucial rules are the words on the faces of some of the hundred billion humans," Gary continued.

I wanted to touch the price.

"Gary, get him off! Get him off!"

Mary Beth, in hysterics.

"The one hand, was that a character," I said.

Kenneth Keith Kalkulator stepped up to several my morning plays. "Not heading Kenneth Keith may have been a major error," Gary warned.

"Hi, I'm Kenneth Keith Kalkulator," he began. "I'm here to second the morning hour of Howard Stern. I don't read the news papers. I don't watch TV, but I know when a great practical stereotype comes on. Howard Stern is great stuff."

"All right," I was pacified since Kenneth Keith was running through.

"Yes, I know all the new jokes from Phillips play. I hardly sleep at all. I'm tired. When I wake up, I immediately turn on Howard Stern. ..."

"Hi, uh," I coughed. I had spoken too soon.

"... When I was taking a shower this morning, I fell out of the bathtub. I was scared. People think I'm a wacko. I'm hoping to see Ann in wonder. I know when Howard's a genius. Howard Stern's a genius. Sometimes I feel like having a seizure. I have to move my tongue. Howard Stern should be elected president. I hardly have sex. Kind of sex. I'm tired. Howard Stern is genius. Sometimes. Sometimes. Sometimes."

"Get him off, Gary!" I shouted.

"Hey, who wants to

[illegible]

[illegible] my my dilated heart. I am a [illegible]" Kenneth Kerl whispered a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"GARY, GET HIM OFF THE STAGE!!!"

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"What [illegible] my my dilated" He [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The convention hall is wild with excitement. Hours. I can barely make my way up to the stage. "Thank you!" I shout. "Thank you!" I grasp the crowd and see them up the aisle. Before pandemonium.

The rabidness Libertarians were displayed by the fundamental on hand fans. They were getting their first look at the next leader of their party, and they were nonstop. Hungry for the red kingpin. All Alexis was saying. Like a secret that was. I was interacting their little radical party. They all took themselves so seriously and, in the most miserable style, I was making fun of them.

Like my tendrils were [illegible].

All the way, moreover, with the Libertarian party. And if you're asking me if I'm a serious candidate, I didn't drive six hours to come up here [illegible] I'm joking all I'm about serious."

Then I made my pitch for Stop. The rabidness Libertarians didn't like Stop because [illegible] Hungry. Instead, by wise comparison. They were concerned [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Alexis. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] "HOW-AREE, HOW-AREE." [illegible]

[illegible]

"[illegible] Lucinda's [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Nicole Steele, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

were fighting over how to conduct the vote. We were going for a simple voice vote. I really wanted to get the hell out of here. Some of the old time Libertarians were held, screaming at Ludwig. James Lewrowitz's people were demanding a paper ballot. Someone, I don't know who, and I personally told them to tell that it didn't matter what we did because Ewe going to win.

At that, [illegible] guy in a suit leaped to his feet.

WITH DUE RESPECT, THIS IS NOT A MEETING," he shouted.

A huge yell of [illegible] the mouth of his mouth and nearly hit Billy Boop.

"THIS IS A TRADEMARK, YOU'RE A TRADEMARK!" He was shouting and pointing at the people.

"[illegible]?" Ludwig asked him.

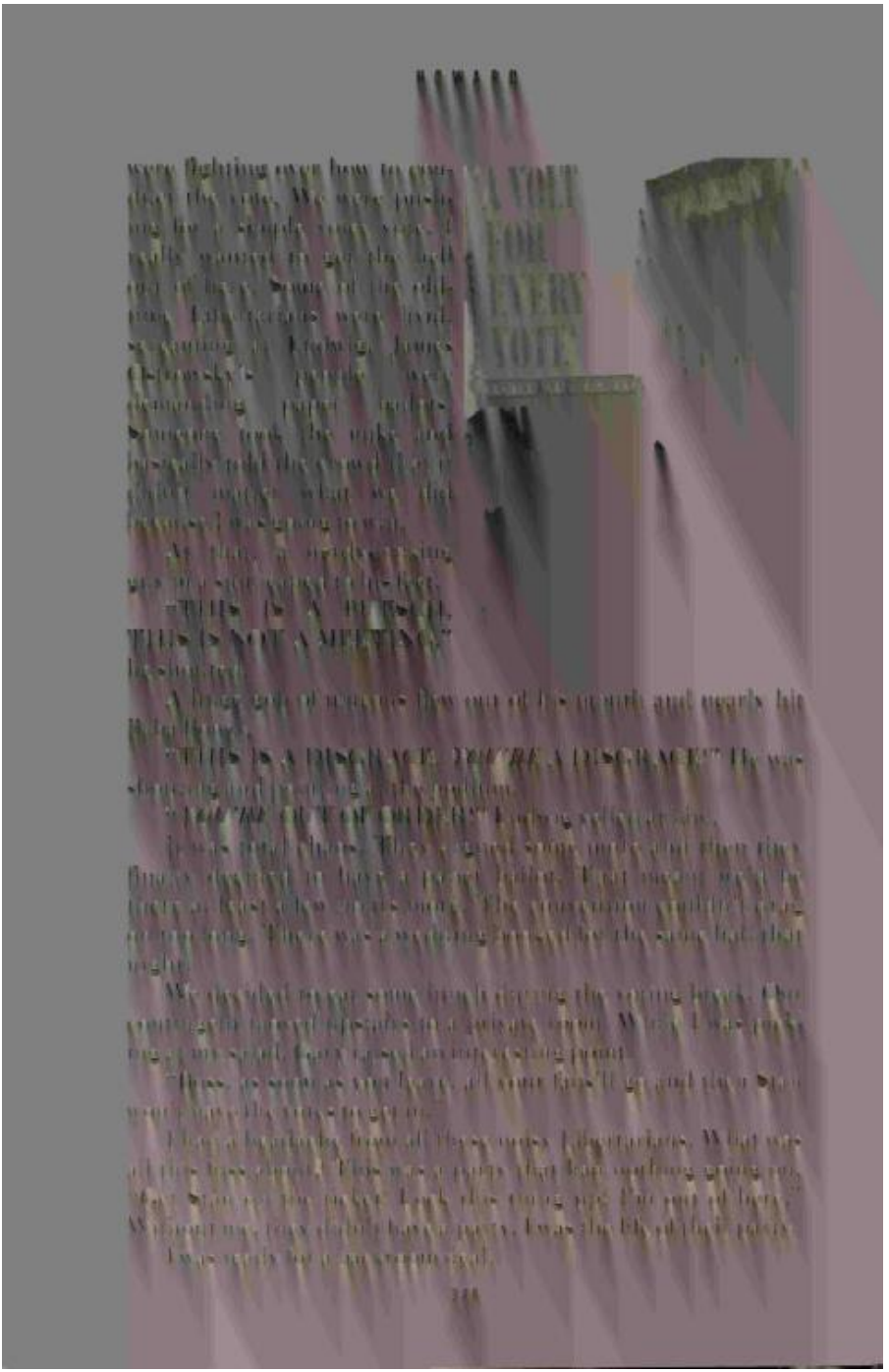
It was total chaos. They argued some more, and then they finally decided to have a paper ballot. That meant we'd be there at least a few hours more. The convention wasn't doing too too long. There was a [illegible] for the same hall that night.

We decided to eat some lunch during the voting break. Ewe [illegible] to a private room. While I was picking at my salad, Gary raised an interesting point.

"Ewe, as much as you guys, all your friends go and then they won't have the votes to petition."

I had a header for from all those money Libertarians. What was all this Ewe about? This was a party that had nothing going on. "Get Nixon on the ticket! Look this thing up! I'm out of here." Without me, they didn't have a party. I was the life of their party.

I was ready for a hundred-mile road.


A VOLT
FOR
EVERY
VOTE

the backroom deal

the backroom deal

I had another [illegible] with the [illegible] committee into a private meeting and then [illegible] to my new administration, as long as they would endorse Sam Dorchin to be [illegible]. This was great. I was already [illegible] around [illegible] [illegible].

We [illegible] [illegible].

"I'd lost [illegible] in the [illegible] that Sam is homeless and [illegible] and that [illegible] would have important questions to ask administration." I [illegible] in the other [illegible] branches.

"It would be such a strong [illegible] if I could hold up Sam's hand and say we're in this together. Don't we [illegible] instead of [illegible]?" I [illegible].

A few minutes [illegible], it seemed that everyone was [illegible] [illegible] for [illegible] [illegible]. He had been sitting in the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? Don't [illegible] [illegible]?"

"I don't [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

had an real power here. Mission accomplished. We started walking down the hall toward the conversation room.

The conversation was interrupted by Ludwig. They had the walls of the entrance hall covered in photographs. Elisa was the focus of the conversation. There were a total of 184 registered voters present. I counted 184 in other words, looking at the walls.

"Alexis Quintes, are you . . ."

I asked Hudson if she had voted by herself.

"Hal Jacobs, 1, Joe Hernandez, 10, Dorothy Lane Hudson, 11, Nancy Sharp, 24, Jan Chernowsky, 31, Thomas Sharp, 38."

The name was wrong. Thomas Sharp. I had gone to the memorial stone on the front yard. Dorothy Lane Hudson had stumbled down to their charity and then helped us carry the tables on the stoop. They smelled like lilacs and grass. Sharp took one look at them and swooped in on them. "Is you has all of our guestbooks," he murmured. Now it was time to [illegible] Sharp.

Sharp, the mole, he [illegible] starting.

"This is only the first step. We must all be prepared to [illegible] you to vote this out for the Elect Gulch party. And we make sure that we vote out Lyle Greening and that Sam Thompson is the best replacement we can—*and that the kill reference based of voters is represented in our mayor's office.*"

I thought that was very, very commendable of me. After all, we had just stolen their votes. It was the least I could do to assure them that Sam Thompson would be a worthy mayor.

"I would like to add that we wish we had enough time to have an hundred percent, but unfortunately . . ."

The crowd regretfully laughed for a moment. Dorothy Lane Hudson, on being called an outlier, pulled at the mole.

"I have talked with Thomas and Sam and hoped that this

yes, I will second the nomination of Stan Dworkin."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

"I guess we're the confidants that Howard and everyone has [illegible]" Stan said.

Stanley [illegible] of the [illegible] on his face again. He was [illegible] for a [illegible] moment.

"WE DON'T KNOW WHAT HANG-UP SHE TELLS IT WELL." [illegible]

"And I promise [illegible]" Stanley [illegible].

"THIS IS SELF-AWARENESS. DOES SHE TELL IT TO FIRST. WHAT IS SHE HANGING AND WHY ARE SOME THINGS KNOWN, SOME DON'T HAVE A LIE AND DON'T HAVE A LIE."

[illegible] all this [illegible]. [illegible] on the [illegible]. Mr. [illegible] was looking [illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible] the most [illegible] guy in the world [illegible] in what [illegible].

"[illegible] Stan promises that Howard has much [illegible]" Stan [illegible].

"WHICH WAS WHAT?" the [illegible] asked.

[illegible]

[illegible] have spoken with Dottie and other members of your party all day — your party, our mistake, our party." Such conversations will [illegible] "This is all over to me."

"NOW THE BEST A CAMPAIGN TRIGGER, AND THE THE DEVIL DIE OF THE THINGS"

The crowd started chanting "THICK" in this cutting [illegible] Liberaccion. Sure was allowed to [illegible] for speech. Then Dottie [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible].

[illegible]

"I think you [illegible] [illegible] on [illegible] in Atlanta. We're [illegible] [illegible]. We're going [illegible] this [illegible]," I [illegible].

[illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] I was still [illegible] like [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] I was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

STAN'S

MAKEOVERS and WITHDRAWALS

If the problem in San Dwarkin has so much hair coming out of his ears, nobody'll vote for him.

STAN DWARKIN

BEFORE THE HAIR REMOVAL AFTER THE HAIR REMOVAL

STAN'S

The conversation was extensive, and all the boys were still proud of me. We had a friend meeting a celebrity here at the main square. My think tank consultant, my lawyer, Vicky Jacks, "the Fake Man" Martling, and, of course, my press secretary, Eddy Cromer, had flown.

"Of course," I said, in a long, more philosophical decade, "We have the quantum mechanics, but it's just as useless a very, very, very useless."

Everyone was glad I was on my mind.

"We have a system and we are ready," I said quietly.

"The fact that the U.S. Senate's Labor committee refused to show?" Eddy asked.

"Yes," I said.

"Why really that I'm going to stay in this race, and I'll have to make sure the most" Jacks asked.

"No," I answered. **"The problem is—Stan Dwarkin has so much hair coming out of his ears, nobody'll vote for him."**

Everyone in the room laughed. Stan's ears were a major concern. He was an old, old Democrat, grumpy and his ears were a major problem. Seeing as Stan I didn't know the hell he was from anyway. Everyone knew it was a problem. I would tell Stan about his problem, he would, I would tell him to leave, and he would, eventually, return to his redwood mansion.

When I read him he looked great a major shit.

NO MAKE – STERN WILL HAVE IMPACT

NO JOKE – STERN WILL HAVE IMPACT

HOWARD STERN

like they promised. Without doing any campaigning, I was back in the process of my [illegible]. I could only hope for the best. I was sure that I would be [illegible] at the last three days of the [illegible] and [illegible] practices.

[illegible] I [illegible] the weeks. The [illegible] were [illegible] from getting [illegible].

The first was the [illegible] [illegible]. Since I was a [illegible] [illegible] I had to [illegible] that the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] one of those ethics laws that were intended to bring down on corruption among elected officials. In theory, this was a great thing. As long as we knew who the elected officials were doing business with, we could make sure they didn't throw any extra business their way and have a conflict of interest. [illegible]

But in the end, the law was a nightmare. None of the other candidates were celebrities. It turned out, overnight, the papers [illegible] would be disappointing. Consequently, that weekend, Penny Lane would [illegible] all over Bel Air. Every [illegible] would pick up the story. [illegible] less money than people thought, [illegible] perceived as [illegible] more money. [illegible] without being [illegible].

Either way, I knew that Jerry would have a hard time [illegible] and [illegible].

Forget about [illegible]. Well, [illegible] know how much money [illegible]. Maybe [illegible] I [illegible] I was [illegible] Eli Johnson [illegible] the Mayor [illegible].

And, [illegible] perspective, I was willing to [illegible] what [illegible] I owned. Even [illegible] people that I had [illegible] Jerry and Doug Morris, that it was probably [illegible] to know how much I had.

[illegible] lawyers, [illegible] lawyers. [illegible] lawyers. [illegible] told me that there were many [illegible] people never filed [illegible]. Al Sharpton [illegible] and never filed. [illegible] would be punishable by a year in jail and a [illegible]. Just my luck, they'd go after me. I considered [illegible] I certainly would [illegible] and I'd [illegible]. But I didn't like the whole idea of being [illegible] government. No I said. My lawyers [illegible] challenge to the Street of Dreams Act. They argued that my case, as a celebrity running for office, was different. They argued that I be exempted from the law. On August 1, the judge handed down his verdict. He didn't even address my argument. He just dismissed the case and told me to file [illegible].

one of those ethics laws that were intended to cut down on corruption among elected officials. In theory, this was a good thing. As long as we knew who the elected officials were taking bribes with, we could make sure they didn't throw our state treasures down our collective throats.

But as we saw, this law was a nightmare. None of the other committees were exempt. If I chaired an agency, the media, crossing streets, suggesting, immediately, that anyone I'd also chaired would be just as worth [illegible]. Even other major parties would pick up this sort of [illegible]. If I had been [illegible] through, I'd be [illegible]. If I had been [illegible], I'd be [illegible] without being [illegible].

Either way, I knew that Jackie would have a hard time [illegible] and [illegible] many [illegible].

Forget about Jackie. We [illegible] to know how much money. I don't. My [illegible] one of four [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible]. I'd be [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

So I called my [illegible]. I was willing to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. That was simple. All I had was [illegible] [illegible] and Bishop Morris, but it was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

The longer [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

A tearful farewell

[illegible] Uncle James stopped. The crowd applauded. I took my position behind the microphone.

"I want you to know that I spend twenty-five hours a week

A tearful farewell

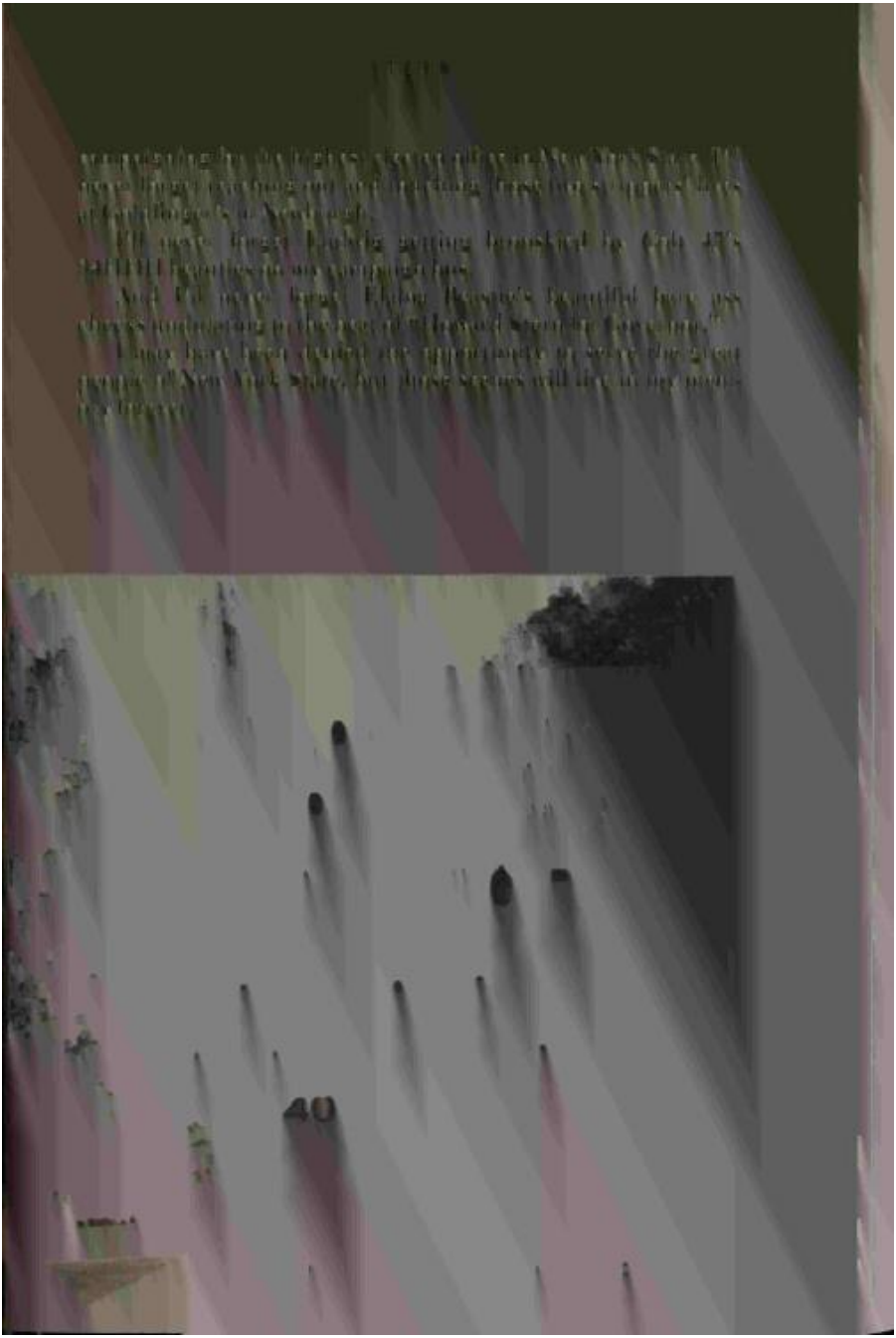
[illegible]

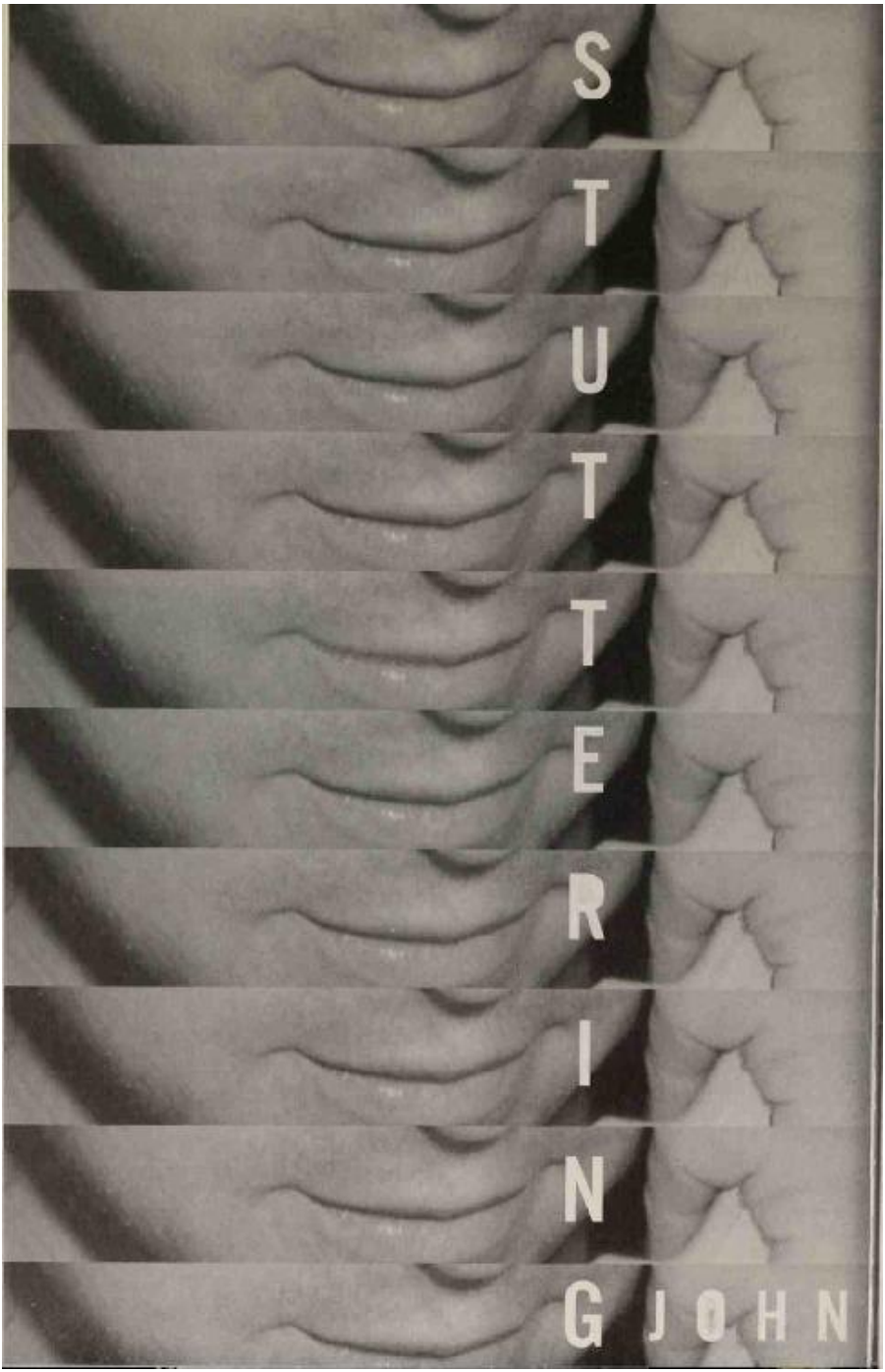
[illegible]

[illegible]

telling you all the most intimate details of my life. Name another [illegible] who has gone [illegible] to the [illegible]. His Mom [illegible] [illegible] the size of his penis. This is [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

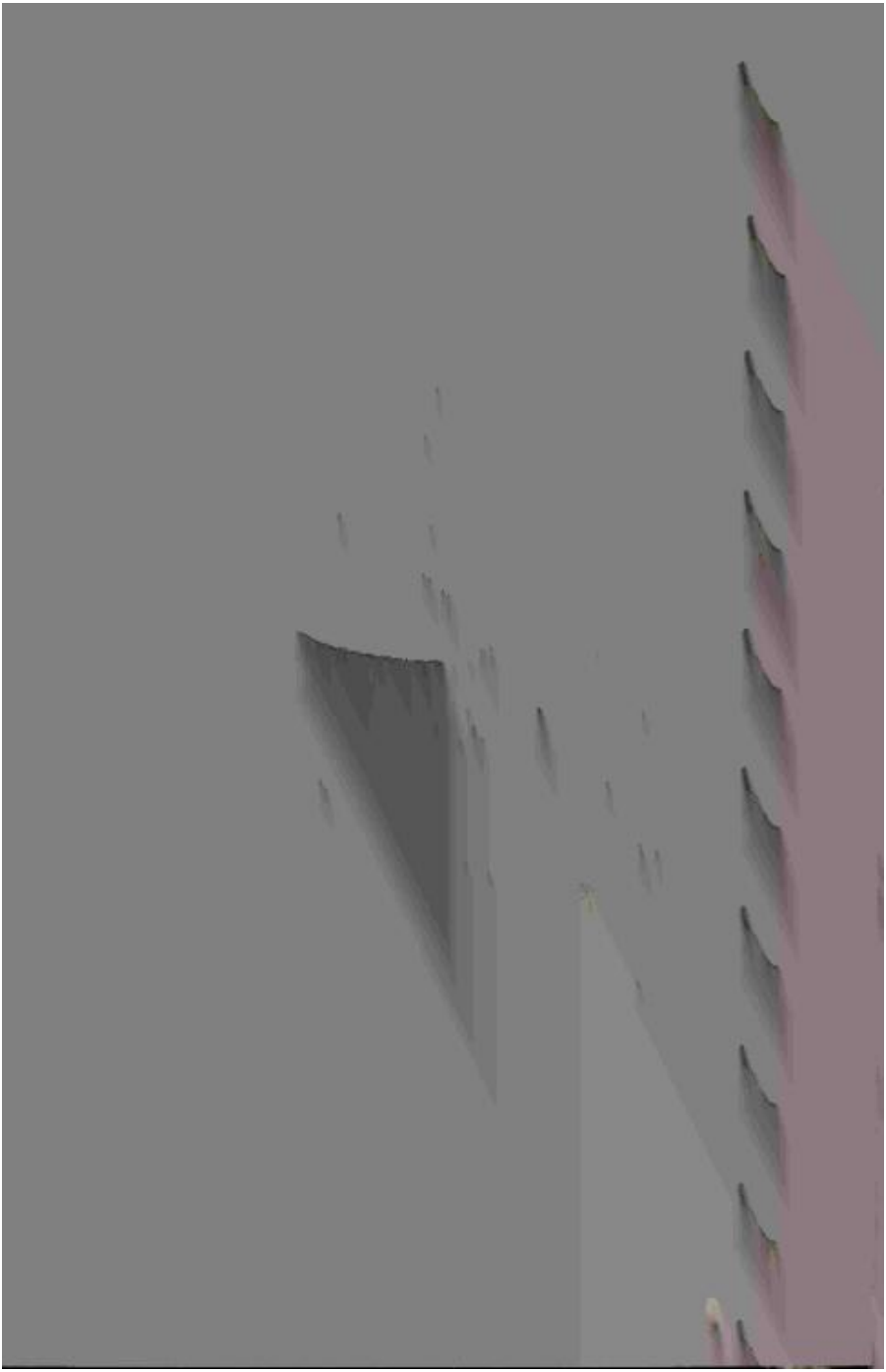
WHAT MIGHT HAVE BEEN





STUTTERING

JOHN



CHAPTER 11

I LOVE STUTTERING JOHN, who [illegible] **the greatest job imaginable.** He has [illegible] **verbally terrorize them** [illegible]

Every stage of learning his lines and understanding his words is another conquest in the foundation and consciousness of the human in the [illegible] and [illegible] of **IMPORTANCE** and **DIGNITY** around the [illegible] who [illegible] **HE'S BEEN SCREAMED AT, BENEATH, BESIDE, SHOVED, BLEEDER, SPIT ON, SLAPPED IN THE FACE, BITTEN, THROWN OUT, AND BUSTED DOWN A FLIGHT OF STAIRS.** [illegible] **Stuttering John** [illegible] [illegible] **Here are some of his lines** [illegible]

MR. ROGERS

[illegible] Mr. Rogers [illegible]

"Why is Captain Kangaroo so bitter?"

[illegible]

"[illegible] Kangaroo [illegible]

Mr. Rogers [illegible]

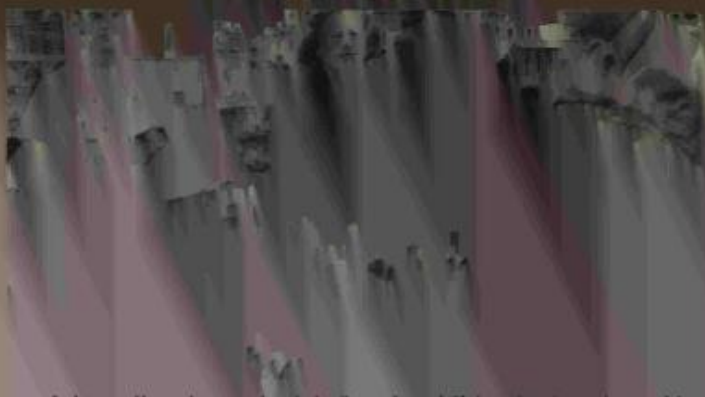
DR. SPOCK

Dr. Spock [illegible]

"What [illegible]

Spock [illegible]

MR. ROGERS



John collared everybody's favorite children's show host, Mr. Rogers, when he made a guest appearance at PMS School, asking questions between classes and lunch.

"Would you like to be a guest on the show?"

"Who, me?" Mr. Rogers stammered in surprise.

"Would you like to be a guest on Barney?"

"Would you?" Mr. Rogers said, as his face, Mr. Rogers' voice.

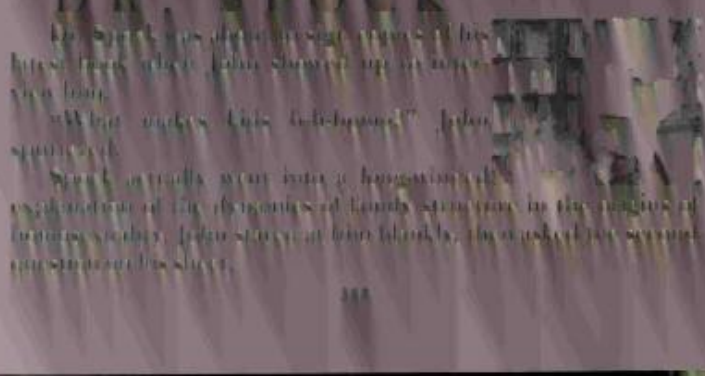
"Why is Captain Kangaroo so bitter?"

John [illegible]

"Why, you don't know [illegible]?" Mr. Rogers was [illegible] "Why, [illegible] Captain Kangaroo [illegible]."

Mr. Rogers's [illegible] his [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] John [illegible].

DR. SPOCK



Dr. Spock was [illegible] of his [illegible] where John showed up [illegible] [illegible] long.

"What makes this [illegible]?" John [illegible] [illegible].

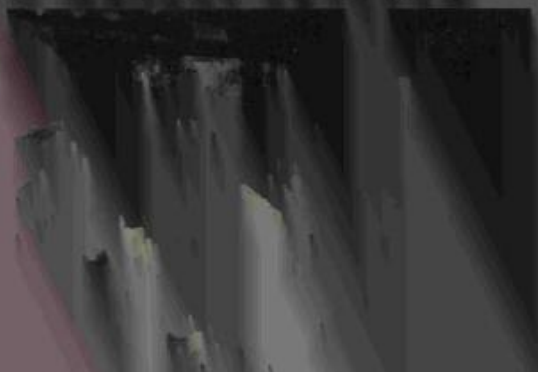
Spock actually [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] John [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

F. MURRAY ABRAHAM

"Which is better, prostitution for children **SPANKING OR ENEMAS?**"

John was unexpectedly summoned, but Dr. Stern's life was judge, prosecutor, "Architect Architect" he stood up, one arrival of the deportation matrices.

F. MURRAY ABRAHAM



It looked like the actor F. Murray Abraham was going to **coinhole** [illegible] from [illegible]. He was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

approaching people, AND EVEN HEAR THE WIND WHISTLING THROUGH HER EARS.

John thought this Ms. Farrow would make an ideal guest at Dorothy's.

"Do I like Mr. [illegible] as a president?"

"No, not a stupid question, Mr. [illegible]," she snapped. "Do I think he is a stupid model of everything?" She stormed into the restaurant. Maxwell's jaw nearly brushed the ground.

John had previously seen Mr. [illegible] on the cocktail circuit in Washington.

"HELLO, HOW HARD IS IT TO ACHIEVE THAT FAMOUS STUNNED FLEMISH-PAINTING PORCELAIN?" he called. She looked a little [illegible].

"Is [illegible] the [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible]? John, Naomi [illegible] and [illegible]. Whether we're [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]."

"Who's [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]?" John [illegible] [illegible].

"[illegible] Europe." [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] **AND THEN HEAR THE WIND WHISTLING THROUGH HER EARS.**

John caught Elle Mae Dawson going out on Cleve party of Lauren.

"Elle, Elle. What's your rush, sister?"

"We are trying to make "Top of the Pot." she snapped. "Not that I'm a student round or something." She spoke into the receiver. Meanwhile, she hadn't [illegible] in question.

John had previously stared Elle when she was [illegible] a [illegible] at the Lauren Amex in Manhattan.

"ELLE, HOW HARD IS IT TO HIDE YOUR FAMOUS STRING BEING SWIMSUIT PHOTO SHOOTS?"

[illegible] Elle [illegible]

Meanwhile, [illegible] Elle, Naomi Campbell, and Christie Brinkley were [illegible]

"Where [illegible] Christie Brinkley or Pierce Brosnan?" John had [illegible]

"And [illegible]" Christie [illegible] bottle of the [illegible]

"Here," [illegible] John [illegible] **"Have you ever farted on the runway?"**

"[illegible]"

[illegible] John [illegible]

When [illegible] Christie Brinkley [illegible] and [illegible] John [illegible]. When [illegible] found out that it was [illegible] a [illegible] AIDS [illegible] Christie [illegible] that the [illegible]

[illegible] **Fuck 'em.**

[illegible]

"Cindy, when was the first time you met Michael Caine's [illegible]?" [illegible]

Cindy was [illegible] [illegible].

"Oh, I [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible]."

[illegible] John [illegible] [illegible] his [illegible].

Killer: Cindy, do models take vomits [illegible]?

[illegible]

Michael Caine

[illegible]

by the Leader-[illegible] at WNGH. They were in a commercial break.

"You know this guy, Stuttering John?" Michael asked the [illegible]. "I fought in the trenches in the Korean War and before a battle, I'll always remember something that pulled myself in the [illegible]. That's what I remembered right before that guy got me the second time."

IVANA

[illegible] asked Ivana Trump, who [illegible] the press before her appearance at the [illegible]. Many [illegible] appearance [illegible] Ivana. [illegible] but Ivana [illegible] Donald and [illegible] of [illegible].

"How many rooms in the Plaza did you think Donald cheated on you in?" John asked.

"Oooh," one of the other reporters gasped, as if they'd been shot.

"I have no idea. Don't have to ask him." Ivana answered coolly.

"I think we should have that on record," one of the politicians said.

"Are you [illegible]?" John followed.

"Of course I'm a [illegible]," Ivana [illegible].

by Bia Lindstrom on WNBC. Then went to a commercial break.

"Now know this guy. Stunning, John," Mia Farrow asked Dia, as we sat in my penthouse in the Kremlin. Mia and Dia were a family. I'd always remembered something that Farrow said of the sisters. "That's what I noticed right before that was an on the screen, too."

AWAKE

Lear

John stared Ivana Trump when she was meeting the press before her appearance on the Learning Annex. Annex, Annex, sex, sex, sex, sex, sex, sex. Ivana was asking for about the Plaza. Did coming with the President and her sister, Dia, or anything.

"How many rooms in the Plaza did you think Donald cheated on you in?"

John asked Ivana.

"Ivana," one of the new employees pushed, as the [illegible] stop.

"I have no idea. Maybe have no idea, too," Ivana answered quickly.

"I think we stay at least [illegible] rooms," one of the reporters said.

"Are you a virgin?" John followed.

"Excuse me? Excuse me," Ivana moved.

"What's wrong?" John asked.

"Nothing," Irene said. The patient's head rolled a little away from her. Irene was pale.

"I have to confess—this is the most time I've spent alone with a patient," Irene said. "I am a coward."

"Not at all—impressive for an honors student." Another repeater tried to place the patient back on the operating table, but he was too late.

"IRENE, IN THIS NEW GEN, BIGGER IN THE EPIDERMIS DONICE."

She gave the blood a wide berth. Blood splattered out and stained the floor.

"Odessa, Irene." **BIG FAN**

RAQUEL WELCH

Sometimes celebrities must turn violently to police. Maurice Downey Jr. confronted a table and threw John to the floor. As a Bloomingdale's book signing, Eric Dingeman grabbed him and slammed his head up against a wall before bouncers violently dragged John down a flight of stairs, by his neck. Then they threw him against the wall and knocked down a bookcase. Lou Reed put his hands around John's neck, ***trying to***

BIG FAN

RAQUEL WELCH

strangle him. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

strangle him. But his most embarrassing moment had to be when Raquel Welch shocked him right in the nose. We'd been [illegible] when this story.

Strolling [illegible] I caught Raquel Welch as she was leaving a [illegible] in [illegible]. She was walking toward her car and I fell into step right in [illegible].

"Hey, Raquel. Are you shopping yet?" I yelled out.

She didn't stop walking but she just swung her head with a sweet [illegible] and for the wind the hard edge for right on my face [illegible] nose. I was stunned. Man, I had the fearsome feeling I'd never score big by a woman before. Momentarily, she got into the [illegible] and took off.

The next day, my nose was killing me. I had to go to the doctor to [illegible] at X-rays. I was so pissed off that I was thinking about suing her. But then I spoke to Andrew Dice Clay.

"Hey, John, when you [illegible] the [illegible] I felt the whole world that **YOU GOT YOUR ASS KICKED BY A CHICK!**"

BURT REYNOLDS

John got Burt just as he was sitting down to signal [illegible] of his new book in a mall in [illegible].

"What's the best thing about [illegible] the [illegible]—the [illegible] or the [illegible]?" John started with as many [illegible] as [illegible].

Burt! Did you avoid Ned Beatty after he got raped in Deliverance?

[illegible]

John [illegible] Burt Reynolds [illegible] Meanwhile, some of the people there were [illegible] John's questions.

"Burt, did you avoid Ned Beatty after he got raped in Deliverance? Burt, how do you respond to the charges that you are [illegible]? Thank you, sister and gentlemen, goodbye!" John ended the crowd with a flourish. Then he started scanning to escape the cops. He may [illegible] but he sure can run.

"I don't know the [illegible] pursuing, Sarge," Hart said.

"What's the chance we'll [illegible] in Dead De Luna when he [illegible] the [illegible]?"

Hart gave that back. He was tempted. But the sergeant growled [illegible] pushed John [illegible]. He turned to the back of the small group of retreats but then Hart saw [illegible] and [illegible] him.

"John. Here doesn't want you around," one of the guys said. [illegible] John [illegible] physically [illegible] him from [illegible] John [illegible] back. Hart [illegible] almost crashing through the [illegible] [illegible] the stairs.

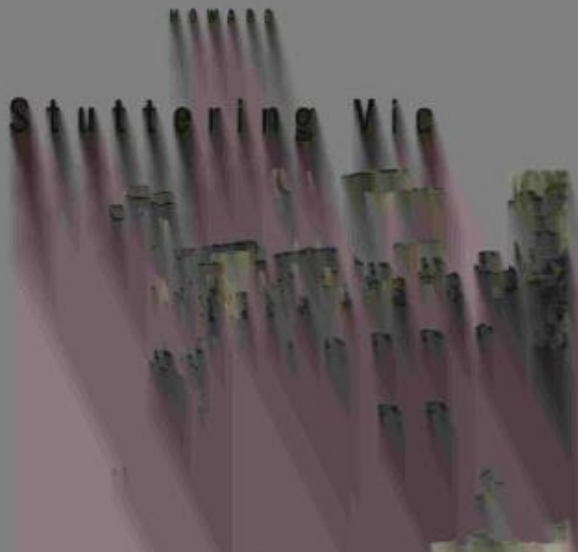
"What the [illegible] [illegible]?" Hart [illegible]. "Hey! [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

Stuttering Vic

The only problem with [illegible] was that sometimes he gets the [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] Right about the time John [illegible], he started to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Stuttering Via



The only problem with John stalking celebrities is that sometimes he gets the celebrities mixed up. Not that he's a celebrity, but I'm about the most celebrity John's seen lately, so maybe he's [illegible] the celebrities. The celebrities he's [illegible] stalking is Cindy Crawford, Tina Turner, Elizabeth Taylor, Elizabeth Taylor's husband, Michael Jackson, Michael Jackson's pet chimpanzee, Bubbles, Bubbles's trainer, Dolphin Tale, Dolphin Tale's trainer, Dolphin Tale's trainer's dog, Dolphin Tale's trainer's dog's fleas, Dolphin Tale's trainer's dog's fleas's mothers, Dolphin Tale's trainer's dog's fleas's mothers's cousins, Dolphin Tale's trainer's dog's fleas's mothers's cousins's [illegible]

Stuttering Via was a computer game which was hired by the producers of John Tucker as a show opener. At least, my agent's agent's cousin's dog's stepmother's [illegible] that's what, and my friend's brother's dog's [illegible] **just John's balls.** [illegible] with his [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **BUTT, BUTTING** [illegible] **AH, AHHING** [illegible]

[illegible] **he nailed Kathie Lee.**

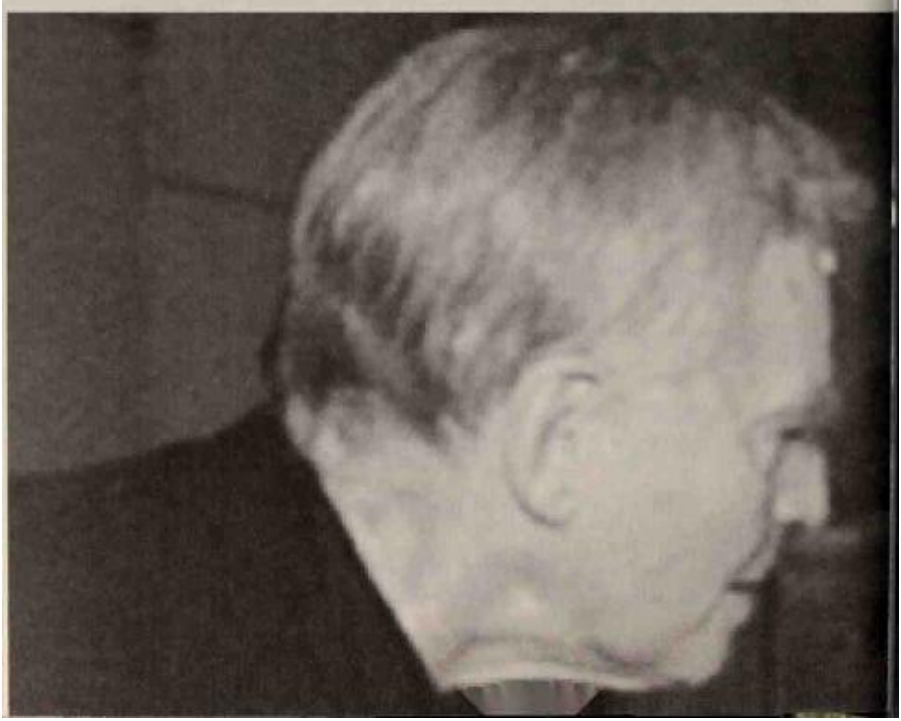
[illegible]

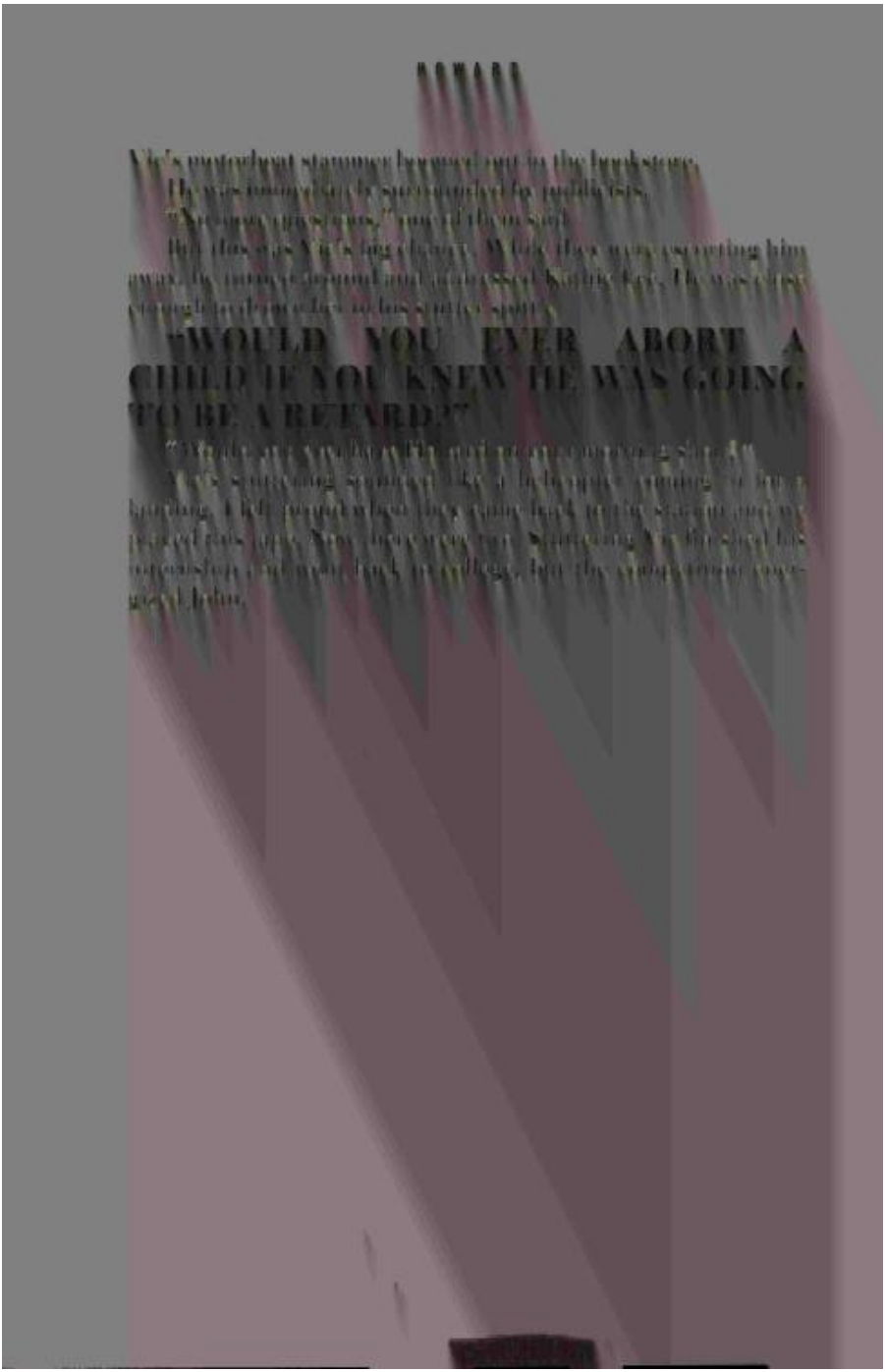
"Have you stolen Oprah's hairdo?"

[illegible]

"Yes." Kathie Lee [illegible] to face a stern and [illegible] John.

"Don't you think it's strange that someone who has a [illegible] a [illegible]?" [illegible]





HAWAII

Vic's pronounced stammer has worked out in the bookstore.

He was immediately surrounded by media vans.

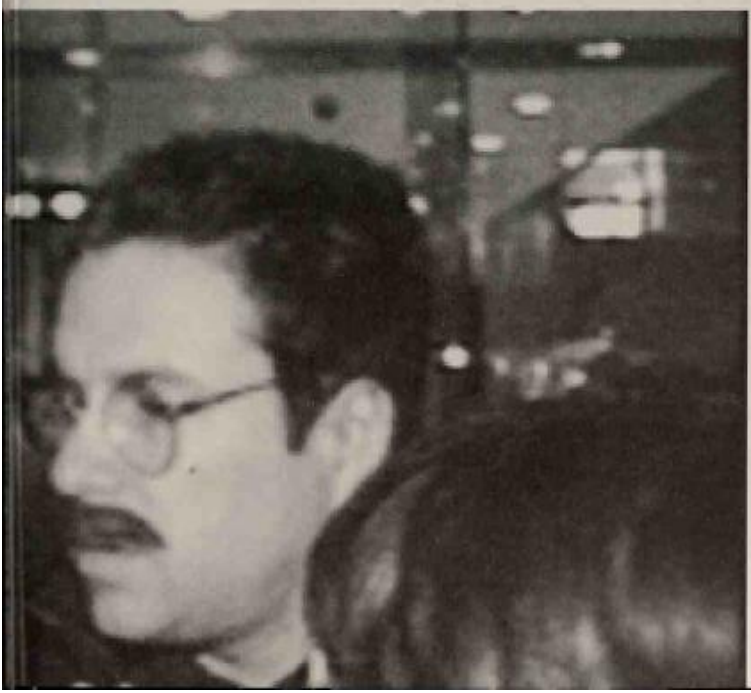
"Are you gay?" cried the reporters.

But this was Vic's big chance. While they were carrying him away, he turned around and screamed back at them. He was very straight forward in his quite spiny speech.

"WOULD YOU EVER ABORT A CHILD IF YOU KNEW HE WAS GOING TO BE A RETARD?"

"What are you, a fucking Republican, anyway?"

Vic's stunning sentiment takes a bit longer coming to light, however. He's remanded into a cinder block prison cell on the Kailua Kona. Now, incredibly, he's sitting in the chair his interrogator calmly pulls back in college, but the conversation never leaves Hilo.



CHARLTON HESTON

TOM'S CROUCHING TAHITIAN HEAT

[illegible]

"Johnson, do you think Ronald Reagan remembers what you did?"

EVERYTHING CROSS

"It's one thing our overseas." Each of Charlton's predecessors [illegible] Can anyone [illegible] Charlton was [illegible].

"That's an outrageous question," he [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

ing. He was Wrong, simply by being right. If he had had a sister, he would have broken it over John's head.

"Don't do that," he commanded John.

"Do what?" John asked, the picture of innocence.

Brent crossed to the telephone and SHOVED John to the side. He STORMED OFF, down hallways, past a number of gawking onlookers. One of the public spirited SCREAMING for a handyman, a friend carrying a tool-filled wooden crate. The other public spirited THREATENING TO CALL THE POLICE. But none was bothered. He followed Brent to the elevator hallway, where Charlene was waiting for Brent.

"Take care, Charlene," John moved. Still, she's too stunned to notice the strange, vertical wound.

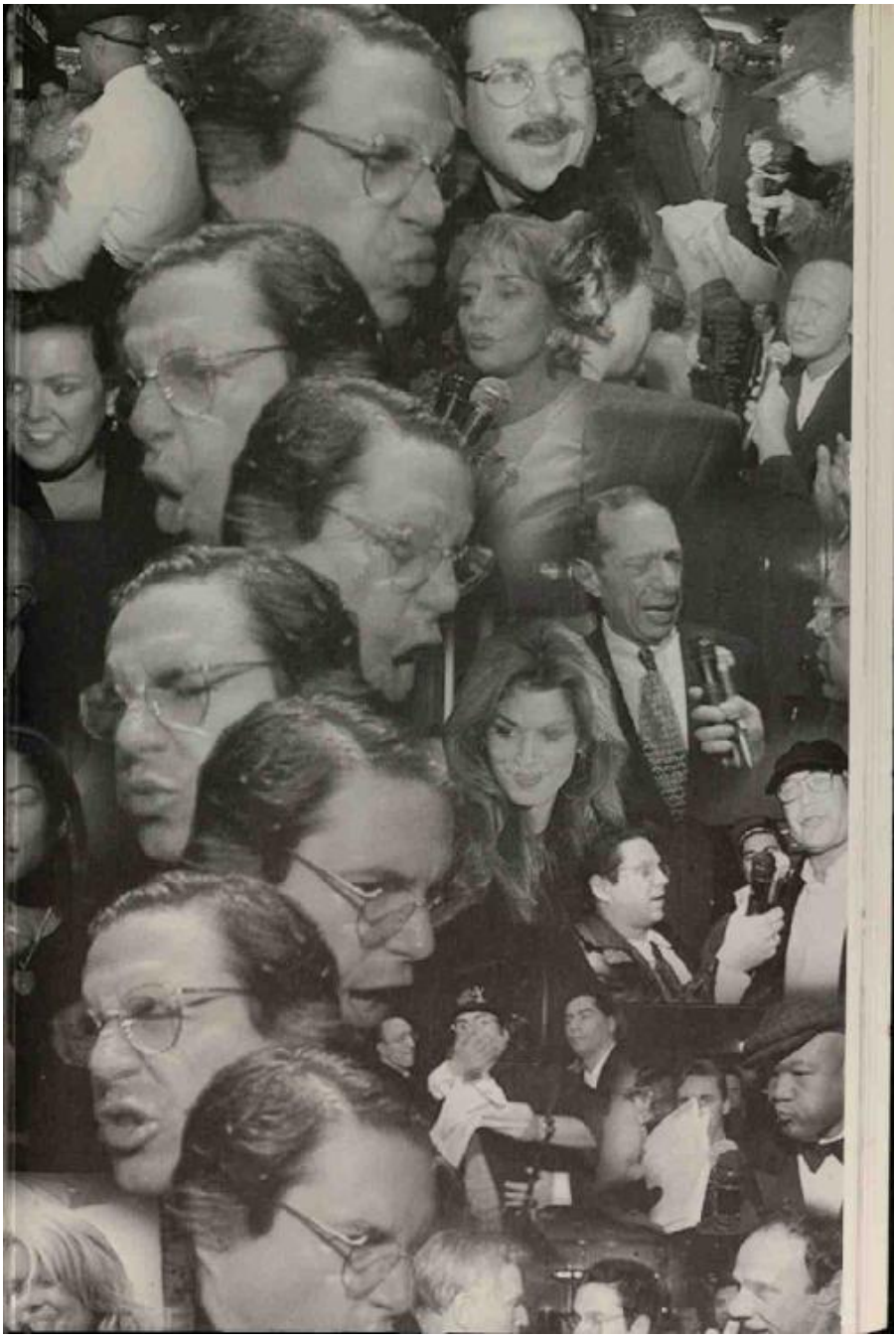
ing. He was Moses, scrounged by his people. If he had had a father, he would have looked a lot like John's father.

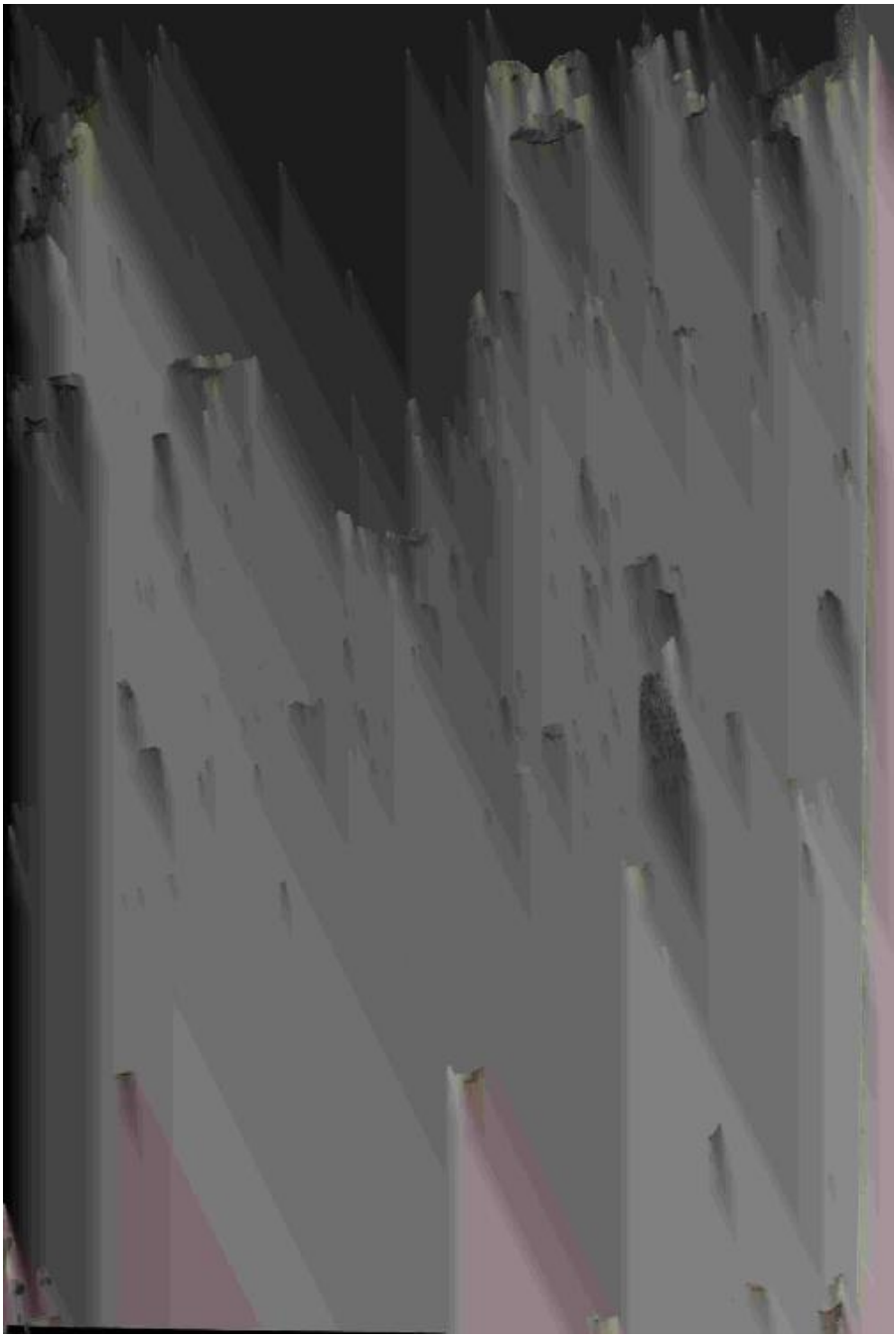
"Where's the boy?" he pronounced John.

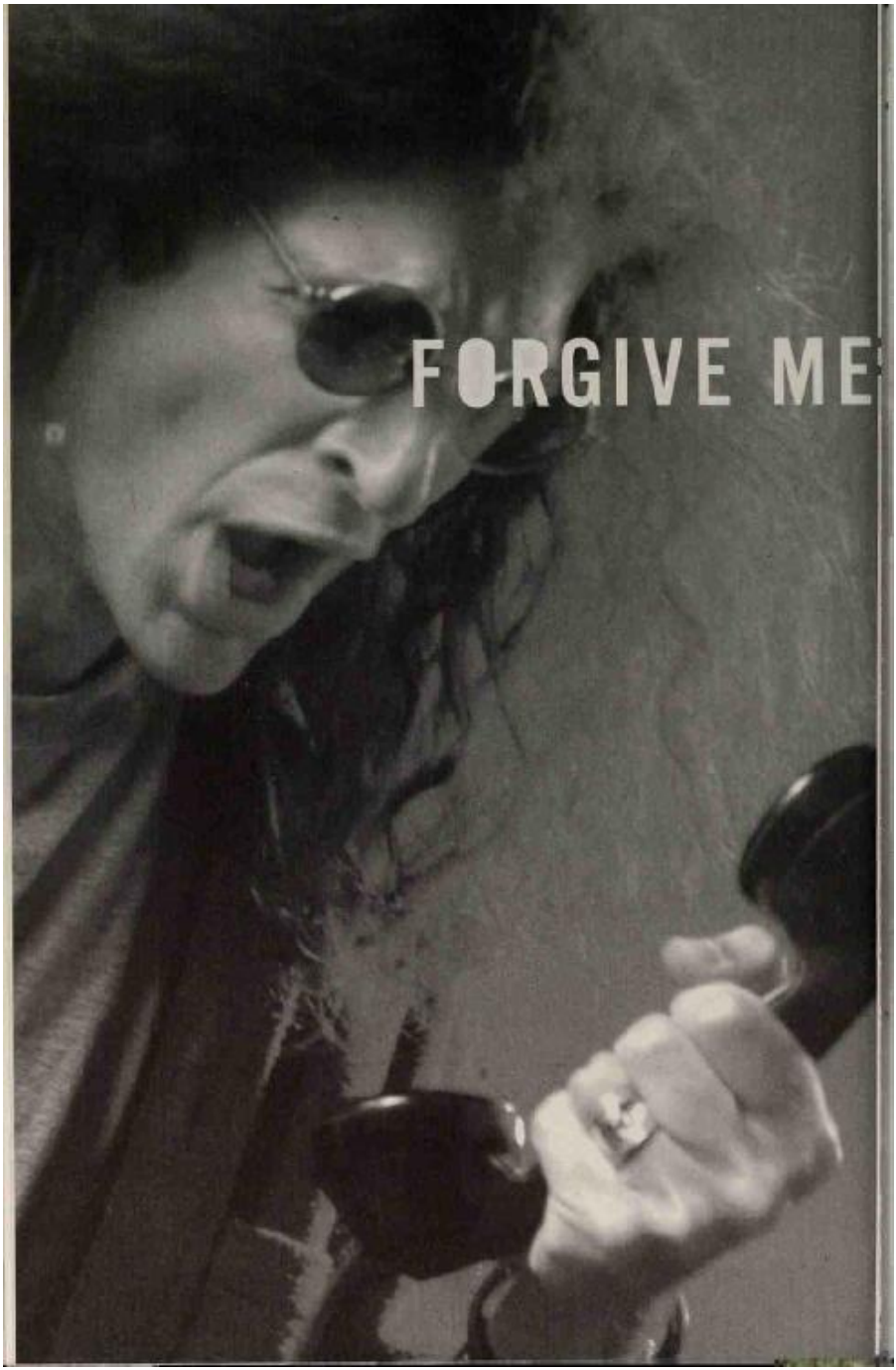
"Who's boy?" John asked, the [illegible]

He [illegible] John by the shoulder and **SHOVED** John in his side. He **STORMED OFF**, [illegible] **SCREAMING** [illegible] **THREATENING TO CALL THE POLICE**. [illegible] Pleasant [illegible] walk, where Charlotte was [illegible] for [illegible].

"Take care, Charlotte," John moved. And then he [illegible] the [illegible] counter.






FORGIVE ME

FOR I HAVE SINNED

THE UNCASSENS OF THE MAD PHONE STASIS

[illegible]

[illegible] **innocently enough** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Some people go to the gym.
Some people are [illegible].
Me? I get on the phone.

[illegible] I'm doing it on my own private [illegible] a GAY party line and picking up BOYS!!!

CHAPTER 11

FOR I HAVE SINNED

THE UNLEASHING OF THE MAD PHONE STALKERS

[illegible]

[illegible] **innocently enough** [illegible]

[illegible] **Do you want to be my little piss boy?**

[illegible]

> Some people are fun.
> Some people are annoying.
> Most [illegible] are [illegible].

[illegible] **MOVES!!!**

REWARD

"Who you want to play hammer?" I asked the willing young man from somewhere on the other line. "Who knows, it could have another Tina Turner, it could have been a scorpion, it could have been Bruce Lindsayne."

"I'm on a cheap plan. What's that?" he asked.

"That's where I take a bet from and I burn your testicles." I said.

"Mr. Lewis **[illegible] freaky** he said, "he sounds angry."

I used to study [illegible] talk when I was a little kid, which was fun, but this is serious, my hammer is so much more sophisticated now. When I was [illegible] I didn't know about pressing a magnet against my testicles, so I took [illegible] my [illegible] hammer [illegible] I know [illegible] and [illegible] **WHAT A HUNK OF MUSCLES AND HOMES.** I'm on [illegible] and when I know there's a telephone [illegible] I'm where I've [illegible] and [illegible] **NITWIT** [illegible] the line [illegible].

The King of the Cranks

My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] **THE PLAY** *lived with his parents* [illegible] **LAWRENCE KING** [illegible] **he had created a monster.** [illegible] **EVERY SHOW ON THE PLANET SHOULD BE ABOUT ME.** [illegible] *again and again.* [illegible]

Getting Jackie politically back [illegible] with Larry King. He called on the regular days. He called on the international days. It got to the point where Larry King couldn't say, "Amsterdam, you're on the air" and he [illegible] **"WHAT DO YOU THINK OF HOWARD STERN?"**

[illegible] **old little guy** [illegible] ***lived with his parents*** [illegible] **he had created a monster.** [illegible] **EVERY SHOW ON THE PLANET SHOULD BE ABOUT ME.** [illegible] ***again and again.*** [illegible] **"WHAT DO YOU THINK OF HOWARD STERN?"**

[illegible] Larry King was the perfect host. His whole body would lower [illegible] the most [illegible] of his name. Then he'[illegible] and be the [illegible] to talk about the call. Then [illegible] power [illegible] "We've seen to have lost that call" and [illegible] change [illegible]

[illegible] Jackie opened up the Washington Post, people were calling Larry King [illegible] and [illegible] his name. This led to [illegible] [illegible] the show's [illegible]. But [illegible] the challenge. He [illegible] a [illegible] alterer and got [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Larry King was the perfect foil. His plump body would jump at the mere mention of his name. Even in Hell, our resident the phone tattoos we have seen of the evil. There is a man his young persona and mere schools are. "We've seen enough of this evil," and quickly change the subject.

Looks upward into the Hollywood Sign, words were falling Larry King never might not understanding my name. Even at the unknown sensation on the part of the show's structure. But looks down the mountain. He brought a story about, and get rest the structures by calling as a witness. Not content to get out the show, he begins phoning phone numbers with actors King in his office. There he started making phone calls to King's guests while they were in the green room, waiting to go on the show. If Looks had been a drunk he probably would have shown up the King, he. Alas, he was. ***But, in his demented mind, he had more important work to do.***

Although Larry King had been a fixture in the entertainment SAT Ayrons, Looks spent all night trying to get through. Where he failed, he could go with a more sinister tactic: Larry King.

He called all the major news outlets and claimed he was an author from Los Angeles Larry King Looks-Com. He said that the King show was on drunk and getting crank phone calls from Phoenix. Suddenly the producers had a much more sinister suspicion that he was sitting in the room.

Looks up his conversation, he went down a step. The new

purported to contain a conversation between Larry King and a producer named Pat.

NEW [illegible]: Hey, Larry. Pick up line two please.

LARRY: Hello.

JAYKS: Hey, Larry. It's Jim on calling line 3.

LARRY: Is this Pat?

JAYKS: Yeah, Larry.

LARRY: Hey, Pat.

JAYKS: Alright, listen. We have staff members on lines two and three [illegible] through the night with [illegible] [illegible] Mary [illegible]. Pete is on line [illegible] [illegible]

LARRY: Yeah.

JAYKS: Okay.

Jaykes placed the rest of the producers, but, [illegible] Larry's voice [illegible] [illegible] King's and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] horrible car crash.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] *That sounded terrible.*

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] HI, IRENE!

Howard Stern Thinks You're a Fat Pig

[illegible]

[illegible] LOST

MALE THESPIAN 1: [illegible]

[illegible] looks [illegible] the sound of a horrible car crash.

FEMALE THESPIAN: [illegible]

MALE THESPIAN: [illegible]

[illegible]

FEMALE THESPIAN: [illegible]

MALE THESPIAN: [illegible]

FEMALE THESPIAN: [illegible] ***That sounded terrible.***

MALE THESPIAN: [illegible] all right? [illegible]

FEMALE THESPIAN: [illegible]

MALE THESPIAN: [illegible] **EL, IRENE!**

Howard Stern Thinks You're a Fat Pig

[illegible] *Jeopardy!* [illegible] Howard Stern [illegible] Ed McMahon. Stern [illegible] *Jeopardy!* [illegible] *Jeopardy!* [illegible] Jon Miller, Jon Gaines's [illegible].

The *Jeopardy!* [illegible] Jon Miller [illegible] Jon Gaines [illegible] **LOST**.

Jim thought that it would be a nice surprise to call around so "Ally" before rehearsal.

Looks bewildered as Jim Miller with the roadmaps the tour leaves, finally, in prepared after Carrie." It was hard with the very physical stuffing. Was you thought for the gift.

MAWE LAUER Somebody else what's going there. Ed. is for this thing with is right time. As a matter of fact, we were talking about him a second ago. He called in before he was at **Not Secret Lover**. Is an other here?

JANKS: Yes, he is.

McMAHON (**pretending** to remember his role) Jim! Here we are.

JANKS: Hi, Ed. Hi, Mac.

LAUER: Excuse for. Here we are?

McMAHON: Do you believe this guy what's happening in life?

LAUER: Are you really up to *Not Secret*?

McMAHON: Well, we don't see. He was in conjunction and spontaneous recreation performance. That's right.

JANKS: That's right. Hey, Ed.

McMAHON: Yes.

JANKS: Hey, I know that's your role for you. Is that true?

McMAHON: No, no, no. That's what is that's about him. I.

JANKS: Well, you are a lot you!

McMAHON: **YEAH, OKAY.**

LAUER: Approach, that's one hot guy, and by gorgeous by that.

OKAY, WE'VE BEEN HAD

[illegible]

[illegible] **immensely pained**. He **faxed** [illegible]

LERRY: [illegible]

OKAY, WE'VE BEEN HAD

[illegible] the presidents of the Larry Lawes selection but he was Larry King [illegible] by [illegible] and [illegible] the winning names in the selection. The amazing thing is that Jacks pulled off the whole stunt, all his lines in Brooklyn. He and his friend, Kevin Brunelle, spent **hours and hours** perfecting the prank. First of all, Jacks got a friend in Chicago to produce in L.A. Brunelle gave the producer in the telephone called from [illegible] arrangements for the phone call, the L.A. producer rang in Brooklyn.

Whenever the phone rang, Jacks answered "Larry King's office." Then they covered each angle of their story. Larry was allegedly flying into L.A. to see his daughter, so every the [illegible] checked with the airlines, Jacks would plug reservations in King's name. When a call came in pretending Larry on the phone, to confirm the reservation, [illegible] the call was beginning, Jacks would connect the phone to Larry King and [illegible] it worked. The producer thought it was Larry. Meanwhile, Larry didn't know anything, only Jacks knew the entire selection. "They had to get to a person in line for Larry King."

Jacks was **EXHAUSTED BUT EXCITED** when he [illegible] the special stuff:

JACKS: We have Larry King calling up to the room . . . which [illegible] the line . . .

JANSS: Hello.

JACKS: Hello.

JANSS: Hello, Mr. Lewis. What do you think of Howard Stern, the radio [illegible]? How do you like them apples?

Jacks looked ***immensely pained*** **the faked** [illegible] but [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

JACKS: I don't think we got Larry Kingston. I think it was a [illegible]. Well, you know, we do this show, it's life and death.

Jesus died for you

JANKS: [illegible]

MEREDITH ANGELICA: [illegible]

JANKS: [illegible]

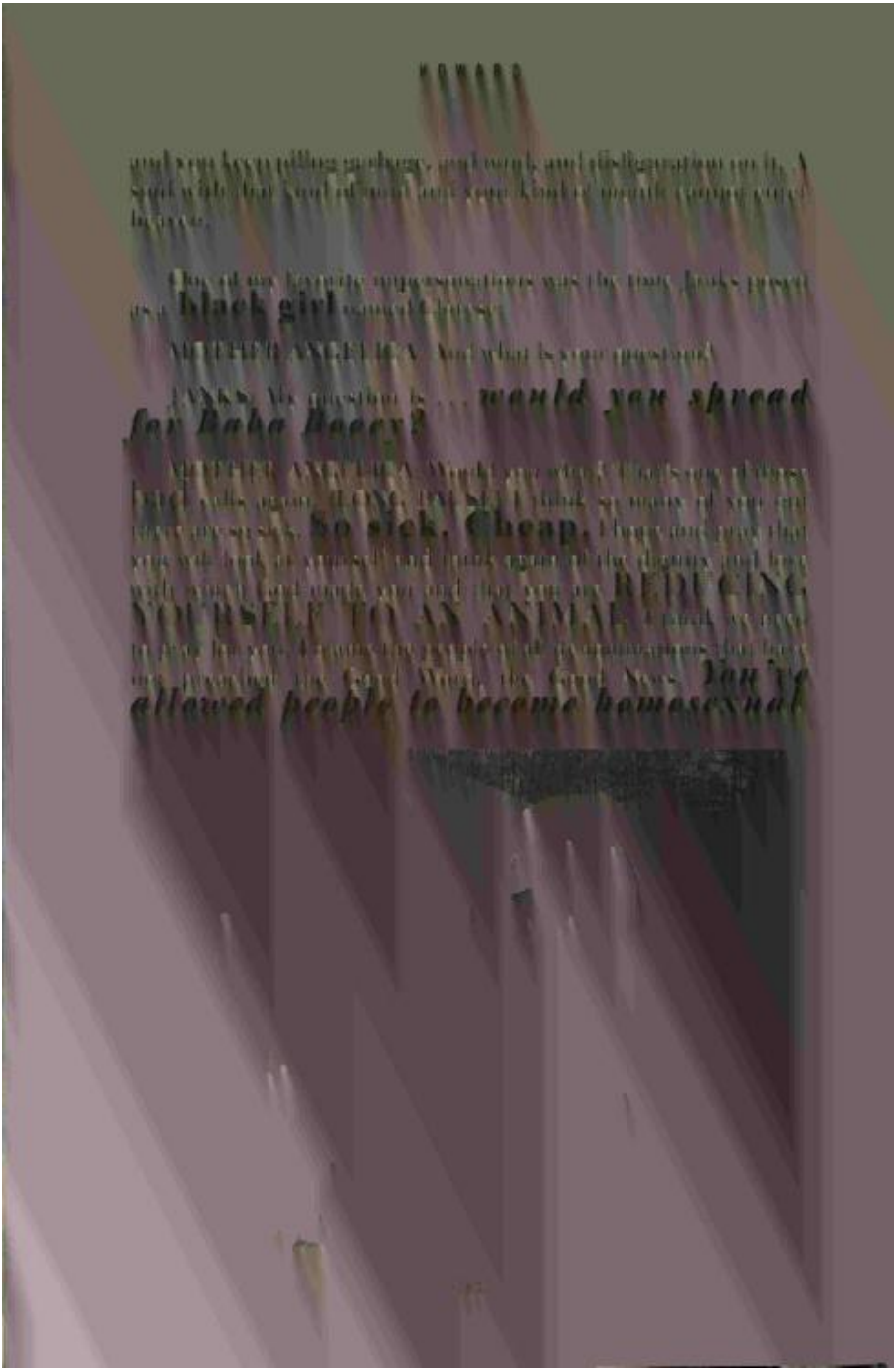
MEREDITH ANGELICA: [illegible]

JANKS: [illegible] ... [illegible]

light your fuse?

MEREDITH ANGELICA: (LONG SILENCE) [illegible]

ETERNAL WORD
TELEVISION



THE KINGS

[illegible]

[illegible] Howard Stern. When Larry King [illegible] (L) [illegible] presidential [illegible] presidency in the Bush [illegible] campaign, the King of All VCRs called up posing as a (L) positive [illegible]. When he got on the air, he asked his wife, as a gag and with ALLIN, he should vote for Howard Stern. Larry King got so distracted that he wrote, "Ignore that call. But let's ask this question: Why should people vote for Howard Bush? I mean, George Stern."

The King of All VCRs remembers a Food channel gag. Every-

THE KINGS

My King, Bob of Bowie

[illegible]

HAVE YOU EVER HAD THE DESIRE TO MINDMELD WITH HOWARD STERN'S PENIS?

My King, Bob of Bowie

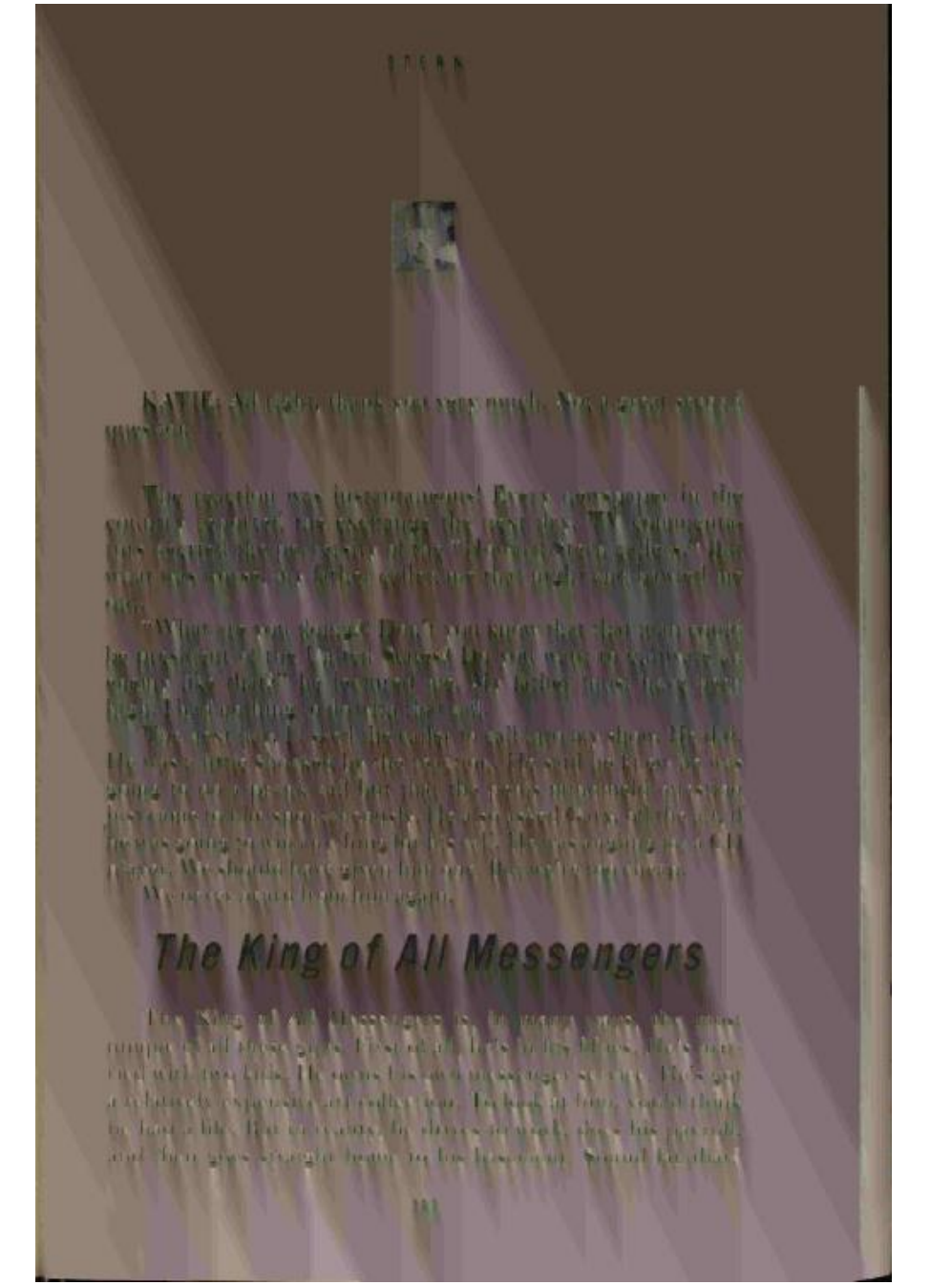
[illegible]

KATIE: The caller is Bob of Bowie, Maryland. And he has a question for Stern.

CALLER: Mr. Stern, is it realistic to believe an outsider can go to Washington and convince the Congress to make some changes in the government? And seriously, **HAVE YOU EVER HAD THE DESIRE TO MINDMELD WITH HOWARD STERN'S PENIS?**

The King of All Messengers

The King of All Messengers is, in many ways, the most unique of all these guys. First of all, he's one big fellow. He's married with two kids. He owns his own messenger service. He's got a relatively expensive yet cozy home. To look at him, you'd think he had a life. But in reality, he drives to work, does his payroll, and then goes straight home to his basement. Sound familiar?



KATIE: Ad [illegible] thank you very much. [illegible]

[illegible]

"What are you [illegible]? That's [illegible] that that [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

That is what I pursued. He pursues the King of All Monsters but [illegible] and he comes up [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The King of All Monsters has his own unique style. He's the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

But at least I got paid. He puts on his King of All Messengers hat and Fedora and he moves on his smallest dish. Then he sits and makes some more calls.

The King of All Messengers has his own mating style. He's the smooth, gentle, patient phone caller. He won't shout out obscenities. He asks very, very, very,

ANCHOR: Eighteen?

SEAM: Yeah, we heard that the gas was from Howard Stern's Fartmobile.

ANCHOR: Six years?

SEAM: We felt the gas was from Howard Stern's Fartmobile.

ANCHOR: Oh, I see.

SEAM: Does he drive that here . . .

ANCHOR: Well, that's another element. We have an investigator, or detective, rather, through our extensive resources in physics, who's also covered the expansion, but that's all being worked out. Are you on the right, sir, there?

SEAM: Yes, I am.

Are I-Dream heroes who wasn't a colonial impressment would have done it for them. This proves that anthropomorphic, that's the text.

ANCHOR: We understand the building is being evacuated. Why are you being evacuated?

SEAM: Well, I wanted to call. I was looking at stuff I could speak to Stern's fans out here here.

ANCHOR: Well, we've got a few minutes. [illegible] Are you the [illegible] of the [illegible] the building is being evacuated, and some people are [illegible] and we're going to [illegible] smoke and stuff. [illegible] Conservatives also?

SEAM: Of course, he couldn't. He had also sub [illegible] [illegible] CNN [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

another weakness, **the King of All Song Parodies,** so call the King of All Messengers to make a song as an HTTP emphasis:

KEY SING, DAIRIBIRES: Chris! My name is Dave Gill and I'm from the Church Communications Center Heaven. We're calling to inform you that you are unauthorized Federal Income Tax. If you need, you can have us pay up to $5,000 in taxes another every up to six months as a Federal person. We have a phone bill since. It calls that you're made in a concert of children on stamps between December 1 Hall and December 31 Sticker receiving the product accounts. Now go by the name of either the King of All Messengers and Chipmunk Jerks.

KEY MESSENGERS: That's me, sir! (ARRIVES) Here, did you get my name?

KEY SING, DAIRIBIRES: My apologies, Kelvin Lemon, sorry. Now usually that's how I get it, but you sounding person a lot like.

KEY MESSENGERS: Go ahead! I haven't made any calls. I don't make calls.

KEY SING, DAIRIBIRES: Well, we have a lot of laws that say calls made. We have a law where you call CNN allegedly from

PONCE DE LA PHONE

Ponce de la Phone is one of the second generation phony phone freaks. And, judging by a consensus of the freaks themselves, next to Captain Crunch, he's the best. Ponce is a twenty-one year old Hispanic college dropout from Alhambra, California, who wanted to raise the level of phone trafficking

the Twin Towers. And these are all in reference to the Howard Hughes movie.

KING MESSENGERS: I think you're mistaken.

KING OF ALL MESSENGERS: And you are in the name of King of All Messengers, Captain Jones, King of Y.C.Ds . . .

KING MESSENGERS: Ah ma. (SETTLE DOWN.) Uh, ma ma. I don't know the wrong person.

KING OF ALL MESSENGERS: We have records of the people, neither who have credibility, that you are other one.

KING MESSENGERS: What did you call me?

KING OF ALL MESSENGERS: Steven Gaddy, Manuel Ganza . . .

KING MESSENGERS: Stop ma. I don't know these names.

The King of All Messengers hung up. Now all the lines would be dropped. If the King of All Messengers's people could not reach on the other phone, phone calls, then, in his mind, the KOAM best keep secrets his movements. Meanwhile, the call, in more, phone call to Hell's Bronx, the Hell's Bronx communication, crossing, phone calls. He didn't find out that it was been [illegible] by the [illegible] on the phone. He was [illegible] a great street dealer, the street [illegible] Captain Jones, [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

I'll call her as soon as Alison dies.

to new artistic heights. Unlike the older, more stoic King of All Messengers, Benny likes to work rude. He's temperamental, moves faster a number of times about **his bad rug**, he's more hale than Barney, and Sandman Sullivan of Boys married Hermione **Serry's** sister, interestingly enough. Sandman bring up on him in dispute, and Benny scowl more red. ***I'll call her as soon as Alison dies.***

Benny is best known for his unusual [illegible] on his phone call technique. Benny has taken upset on his [illegible] thing at me is a [illegible] on him on. He has actually managed to use these cues to his phone phone calls. His first call was to a [illegible] radio show.

HOST: Hey, Bear Broadway.

BEN SERRY: I don't want any Radish questions from you, [illegible] and I answer.

HOST: OK, Ben. Ferment. . . you're from. . .

BEN: I don't . . . well, how do you feel about religious [illegible] [illegible]?

HOST: Wizard!

BEN: [SCREAMING] SHUT UP SUE DEWYN!! [THEN HANGS UP]

HOST: OK, we've got a *[illegible]* here.

Benny has many amusing things with sometimes from my show. He's need me over to call into a local show about radio TV. He's called in to a Sonny radio show in Jersey and spoke over to the jessy. He's listened to [illegible]. Benny is called to [illegible] show in Hedge.

MALE HOST: We're going to go to line one. Hello, is Sonny Mom's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible]

MAN [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

BUNCE WOULD YOU EAT HOWARD STERN'S TOE CHEESE OR WOULD YOU RATHER STICK YOUR HEAD BETWEEN BOSIE QUIVERS BREASTS?

BUNCE [illegible]

[illegible] **bullshit**-**ting** [illegible]

BUNCE [illegible]

FRIEND [illegible]

BUNCE [illegible]

FRIEND I just wanted to make a comment. There was [illegible] I don't remember the exact conversation, but you told him that you were having the call. I just wanted you to know that it's illegal to say that over the air. . . .

* * * *

ROBIN: I think I'm out of this planet.

MALE HOST: Big-time.

FEMALE HOST: Not just Howard Stern, huh?

Funny, you played a song of Robin's bangle, repeated such lyrics as a joke. I loved that, so much. Enjoyed it five times in a row.

Like Robin's music, my life is so creative, but I'm not thick-headed enough to be called a rock star. Instead, I'm a well-educated, TV-watching, Alice-in-wonderland, the-force-is-strong-in-me-but-I-don't-know-how-to-use-it-yet-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-much-talent-and-I-don't-know-why-I-haven't-been-called-a-rock-star-yet-because-I-have-so-

HINGE: WOULD YOU EAT HOWARD STERN'S TOE CHEESE OR WOULD YOU RATHER STICK YOUR HEAD BETWEEN ROBIN GIVENS'S BREASTS?

HINGE: Wakeup. The man is good-looking and a Howard Stern fan. I'm sorry, I don't like the idea of the toe cheese, but I'm not sure that's a deal breaker. Let him suck on my toes, or maybe I'm just the right kind of freak. What's right for Sterna is another, and who am I to judge? Stick my head between Robin's breasts? Yes, please.

Funny, we're surprised that the guy says **bullshitting** about Robin. He's all ready for me to scream and tell him how I love that song. Right, one hundred, on KMBR-FM.

FRIENDS: Wakeup, you're on the air.

FRIENDS: Yo, this is Tiffany Brooks of the KMBR. Hey kids, I'm back.

HINGE: Wakeup, Goodbyed.

FRIENDS: I just wanted to make a comment. There was a young guy on the show, I don't remember the exact name, but you told him that you were a fan of the talk. I just wanted you to know that it's illegal to say that over the air.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ***Probably they won't find him.*** [illegible] ***don't take it seriously.*** [illegible]

[illegible] A TRUE GENIUS [illegible]

THE KING OF CABLE

[illegible] HOW MUCH DO YOU THINK THE HOSTS TO HAVE SEX

HOST: Is it really?

FRIENDS: Yes, yes, sir.

HOST: Well, sign: I'm going to apologize. I've been a listener [illegible] programs for years, many years, and when the hosts get [illegible] who says [illegible], a lot of times they don't [illegible] call is going [illegible] to the [illegible] values. It's really sad, by the LAWD. I mean, it really [illegible] hardworking and [illegible] of the [illegible]. Maybe it might be [illegible] a message of [illegible] stars. They're looking for that [illegible] right now. ***Probably they won't find him***. But I know the [illegible] say that [illegible] people [illegible] I should [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible] all [illegible]!

FRIENDS: No, this is Baba Booey.

HOST: Oh, yes. This is the genius [illegible] talk [illegible] radio. We have [illegible] on the [illegible] ***don't take it seriously***. We have people who like it [illegible] [illegible] King. People who [illegible] [illegible] Charles Grodin. People who think it's [illegible] [illegible].

People like Booey [illegible] Booey. A TRUE GENIUS [illegible] [illegible].

THE KING OF CABLE

The King of Cable is [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] calling [illegible] [illegible] show [illegible] [illegible]. Like Booey, the King of Cable is a [illegible] [illegible]. IT'S WAY TOO [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

WITH HOWARD STERN AND BABA BOOEY [illegible] *told the director of the NBCP that he "smelled like Howard Stern's ass."*

[illegible]

PHONECALL [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

WITH HOWARD STERN AND BABA BOOEY, the [illegible] **told the director of the MAAP that he impelled the Howard Stern [illegible].**

The King of Cable is [illegible] [illegible] **PROSECUTOR** [illegible]

[illegible] The King of Cable's [illegible] [illegible] Spike Lee [illegible] The King of Cable [illegible] Spike Lee [illegible]

[illegible] Spike Lee [illegible]

DAMIAN: [illegible]

FIRST: [illegible]

KING OF CABLE: [illegible]

FIRST: [illegible]

KING OF CABLE: [illegible] Spike Lee.

[illegible]

WHEN DISASTER STRIKES

[illegible]

[illegible]

HOST: SPIKE LEE ON THE PHONE. N'ALLIE (BIG APPLAUSE FROM THE STUDIO AUDIENCE)

KING OF CABLE: Hey, Black Entertainment Television, [illegible]

HOST: We all digin.

KING OF CABLE: Hey, missing Dance Steamboat . . . Bulowface.

HOST: Hey, Spike.

HOST: What's on your mind, Spike?

KING OF CABLE: I'd like to tell the black youth of today to listen to Charged Steam and Bulo Hunter. Anything other than Charged Steam's music is bullshit. Anything other than Charged Steam's music is bullshit. Anything other than Charged Steam's music is bullshit. Wassup?

HOST: Okay, thank you. Goodbye. That was just a tripping caller. Okay. That's all for now.

After a momentary pause, even the host had to acknowledge the genius of the King of Cable. He automatically took the process and ran it by [illegible] in the country. "Anything goes that Spike Lee [illegible], he hung the bait on hooks."

WHEN DISASTER STRIKES

We get our news everyday from television, radio, newspapers, magazines and [illegible] news sources during natural disasters. Even the [illegible] respond most strongly to these calls. WNAW, as

[illegible] *Yeah, like there's a right time for those calls?* [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

[illegible]

[illegible] ARE THE TIME THE PLACE OF THIS ATTACK." [illegible] *look like there's a right time for these calls?*

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] as he heard about the crash he rushed to the news and [illegible] [illegible] a library. For years he had been [illegible] [illegible] in the [illegible] of a disaster like this. He quickly got all the specifications of the plane in question. He would be prepared for any questions they might throw at him. Then he called CNN.

ANC, BOB: I'm the pilot with us now in Tom Hall of the National Transportation Safety Board. Tom, what can you tell us about this?

KINGSFORD, TOM: [illegible] [illegible]

ANC, BOB: Yes, [illegible]

KINGSFORD, TOM: Well, it's [illegible] [illegible] the flight were down with [illegible] the Bureau's [illegible] [illegible] we believe the crew are [illegible] and everyone on the plane was [illegible] [illegible] Howard Stern and Bette Davis.

(IN THE BACKGROUND, THE TV FLOOR GREW MOANS)

ANC, BOB: [illegible] we have the call. We'll try to get more information [illegible]

[illegible] call that came from [illegible] was Captain Jones's call [illegible] the Oklahoma City [illegible]. But I [illegible] that was [illegible] [illegible] all. [illegible] calls are the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

In fact, Gary Bob [illegible] was responsible for Jones's call. He [illegible] that Gary Bob [illegible] [illegible] that Jones [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Jones [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

soon as he heard about the crash, he rushed to his room and [illegible] his [illegible] lawyer. He [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The King of All Rednecks

We were [illegible] photographed [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] here. He calls himself the King of All Rednecks. He [illegible] [illegible] Carolina. We [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

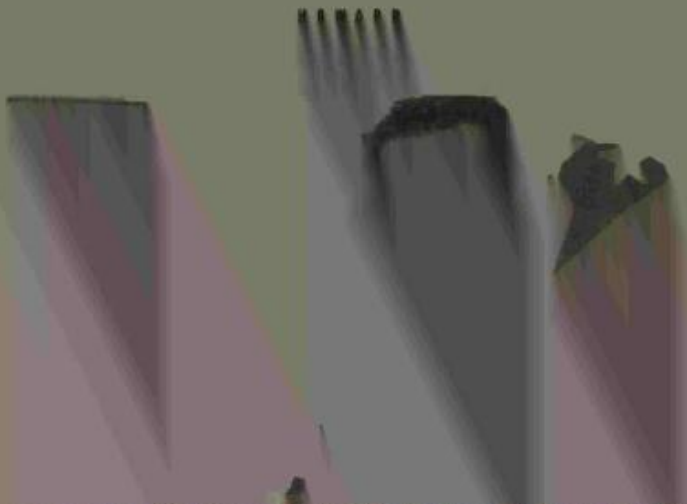
JAMES Well, I saw a Bader Shots [illegible] and there, [illegible] and when we lost [illegible] the explosion, we [illegible] and thought it was a [illegible] or something like that. The whole story of the building is [illegible]. And there's a [illegible] lying [illegible] down on the ground, but [illegible] pretty much changed. The building [illegible] explosion. I don't understand how it [illegible] project, **but I think it was the aftereffect of Robin Quivers's new book, *Quivers: A Life***.

CAM [illegible]

JAMES [illegible]

CAM [illegible] Wait a minute, [illegible]

looks [illegible] that [illegible] of the [illegible] still [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



there was an oil refinery fire in Wilmington, California. But his fortunes will come **during a freeway bomb scare.** The [illegible] Southern California [illegible] Stevens [illegible] the guy who [illegible] one of his exploits with the WELL-EN [illegible]

FEMALE ANCHOR: For the eleven eight news, a man from Gail Tegna, the agent is Kenneth Kalkstaff, [illegible] by Sonny [illegible] eight news. We go there now about the [illegible] for news, Sony.

KING OF ALL HEINEKEN: Well, the other side of the freeway was straight by many standards. But, one of the [illegible] but the [illegible] was [illegible] by a [illegible] We believe in the [illegible] will [illegible] have a [illegible] *He [illegible] one of Chevy Chase's [illegible] Harbor Heavy Thunderstorm, Harbor Heavy Thunderstorm . . .*

MALE ANCHOR: [illegible] the [illegible] Gerbino all the [illegible] all the [illegible]

KING OF ALL HEINEKEN: *Harbor Heavy, Harbor Heavy, Harbor Heavy, Harbor Heavy, Thunderstorm Storm, Thunderstorm Storm, Harbor Heavy.*

Maury from Brooklyn,

the King of Them All

[illegible]

[illegible]

Interviewer Bill Kirby Maury Mercer

[illegible]

[illegible]

Bill Kirby

[illegible] Maury said. [illegible] **Bill Kirby**

Bill Kirby [illegible]

Maury Yes I was [illegible]

Maury from Brooklyn, the King of Them All

[illegible] **THE LONG ISLAND RAIL ROAD MASSACRE.** [illegible]

"Yes, MR. [illegible]

"Yes, [illegible] I was on the radio. I interviewed the whole [illegible]," Maury said. Without [illegible], he was on the air as Hester, being interviewed by **the shriveled-up newscaster Bill Beutch**.

BEUTCH: [illegible]

MAURY: Yes. I was on the [illegible]. He shots selling, [illegible] sleeping pill [illegible] the [illegible]

[illegible] What did the other people [illegible] Was it [illegible]?

[illegible] "Babe Booey, Babe Booey, Babe Booey."

[illegible] What did that mean? "Babe Booey"?

[illegible] "Babe Booey, Babe Booey, Babe Booey." [illegible]

[illegible] "Babe Booey."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] His [illegible] *for a few minutes, I was worried that one of my listeners had snapped and flipped his wig.* [illegible]

But Martin's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Tell me more about it. What did the other passengers do? What did you do?

MEMBER: All of a sudden I'm talking to man. I'm talkin' him, talkin' you know this [illegible]. And him says, "Baba Boney, Baba Boney, Baba Boney."

[illegible] **What did that mean? "Baba Boney"?**

MEMBER: I don't know what it means. "Baba Boney, Baba Boney, Baba Boney." It's some sort of thing I've never seen.

[illegible] What were the other people doing?

MEMBER: I don't know. All he kept saying was "Baba Boney."

[illegible] If called upon to do it, would you be able to describe the stranger?

MEMBER: No. I'm [illegible].

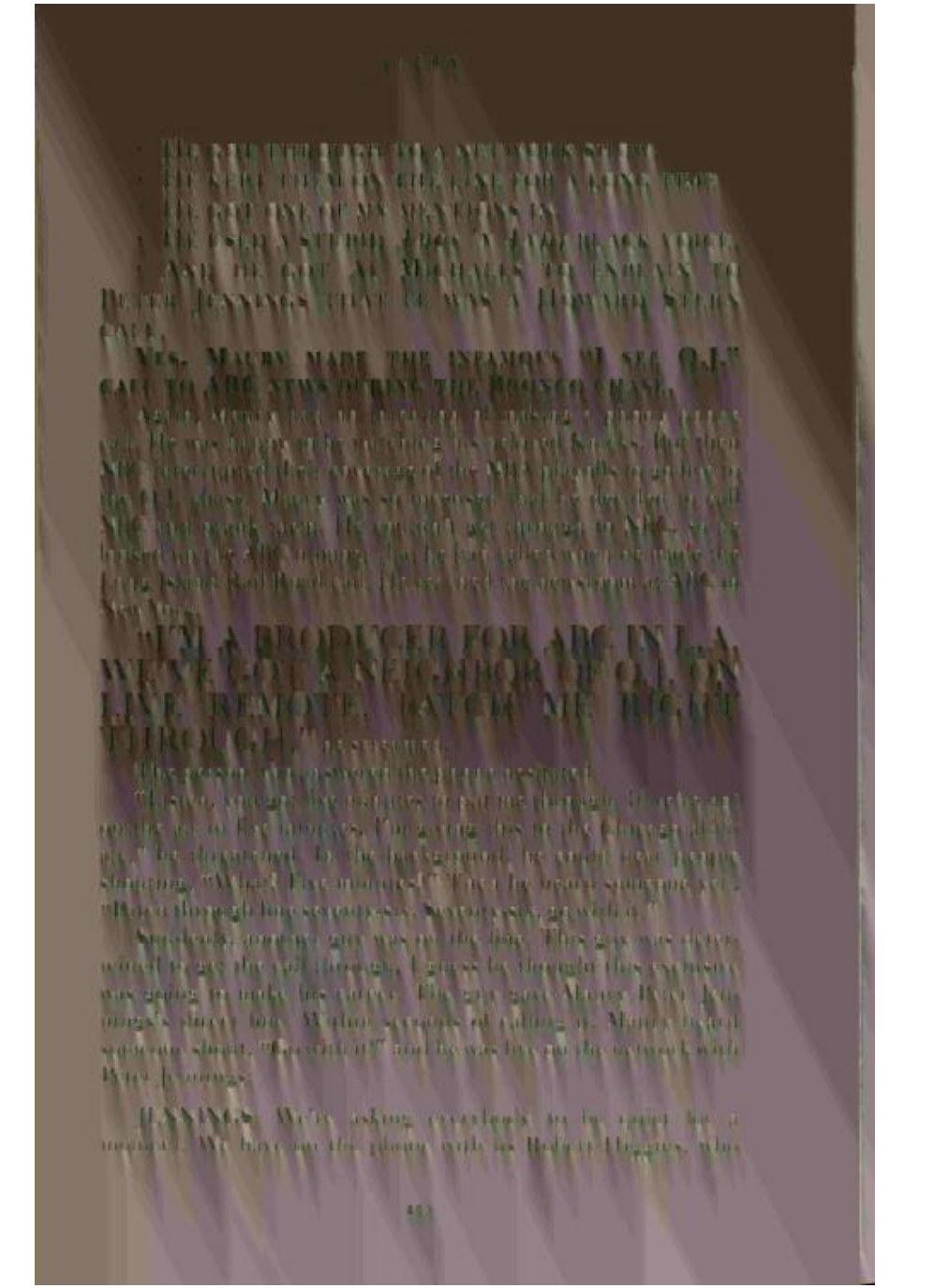
[illegible] Boney?

Mimi hung up. Her fingers were trembling. **HIS MOTHER WAS CERTAIN OF WHAT HE ANSWERED** for days afterward in other words. Within the minutes, he was [illegible] with many other phone calls from friends of his who recognized the signal [illegible]. For the next few hours, there were scores news reports that the gunman had shouted "Baba Boney" as he slaughtered the passengers. ***For a few minutes, I was worried that one of my listeners had snapped and flipped his wig.*** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

YES, MAURY MADE THE INFAMOUS "I SEE O.J." CALL TO ABC NEWS DURING THE BRONCO CHASE.

[illegible]

"I'M A PRODUCER FOR ABC IN L.A. WE'VE GOT A NEIGHBOR OF O.J. ON LIVE REMOTE. WATCH ME RIGHT THROUGH." [illegible]

[illegible]

HANNITY: [illegible]

[illegible]

MARY [illegible]

MAURICE [illegible]

JENNING [illegible]

MAURICE [illegible]

[illegible]

MARY [illegible]

JENNING [illegible]

MARY [illegible]

JENNING [illegible]

MAURICE [illegible]

JENNING [illegible]

MARY AND BABA BOBBY TO A'ALL.

lives in the neighborhood, and is on the ground, and can see inside the car, Mr. Higgins?

Mimsy, slipped into a thick black dialect that made Kingfish seem like a Black scholar.

MARTHA: I do, yes, [illegible] on [illegible]!

JENNINGS: Just about as close as [illegible], sir.

MARTHA: Oh, no kiss, this is [illegible] crime.

Right now, if Jennings wasn't a murder fiction, he would have realized that this guy was a fake. First of all, his clothes are obviously [illegible]. **Second, a shucking and jiving black man is obviously not O.J.'s neighbor.** All Jennings needed was his [illegible]!

JENNINGS: What's [illegible]?

MARTHA: What I'm lookin' at right now. I'm lookin' at the man, the [illegible] O.J. [illegible] shirt, bright [illegible]. Not broken down in [illegible] rags. I don't know what he [illegible] is!

JENNINGS: Can you see [illegible] anything specially, is he [illegible] [illegible]?

MARTHA: He is just sittin' around, [illegible] he just lookin' like he [illegible].

JENNINGS: Can you hear anything, Mr. Higgins?

MARTHA: There's just [illegible], Uh, in the back [illegible] I don't really hear the sound, but I can see it all. And I see O.J., I see O.J., man, and he looked scared. And I mean he scared, [illegible] [illegible] all [illegible].

JENNINGS: Thank you, Mr. Higgins.

MARTHA: **AND BABA BOOEY TO Y'ALL.**

[illegible]

JENNINGS: [illegible]

MICHAELS: [illegible]

JENNINGS: [illegible]

MICHAELS: [illegible]

JENNINGS: [illegible]

THE KING OF ALL BRINGES

[illegible]

[illegible]

HONE: [illegible]

CHARLES: [illegible]

HONE: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible]

CHARLES: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible] EXCUSE ME. I'VE GOT A BALL STILL GOING IN MY THROAT. I'VE STILL GOT A BALL STILL GOING IN MY THROAT. I'VE STILL GOT A BALL STILL GOING IN MY THROAT. [illegible] WITH PRINCESS DIANA.

HONE: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible]

CHARLES: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible]

[illegible]

After we got the tape, we got a call from this guy. He called himself the Ambassador from London, Prince Charles last name [illegible] [illegible] and in pink [illegible] suits. The Ambassador, using a [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] calls, go the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

HOST: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: Well, I [illegible] and I speak with [illegible] Prince Karl Andrew XIX. Get [illegible] to Karl [illegible] and [illegible] Acres [illegible] and [illegible] that Mr Stern will [illegible] Governor of New [illegible] Elizabeth Kingdom [illegible]

HOST: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible] MAKE ME SAY THAT [illegible] [illegible] PRINCESS [illegible] [illegible] MAN WITH THE QUEEN [illegible] AND THEY DO [illegible]

[illegible]

HOST: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

CHARLENE: [illegible]

AMBASSADOR: [illegible] My question is, why don't you stick your head up a dead bear's asshole?

HOST: [illegible] Liverpool and Rio [illegible]

I don't think the Prince will be doing [illegible] any time soon.

the Duke of Wessex and my [illegible] and [illegible] the [illegible] American [illegible] [illegible] yes, we [illegible]. That's my [illegible].

HOST: Where are we [illegible] when the [illegible] said

AMBASSADOR: Well, I [illegible] and I [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

"Am I in Trouble, Daddy?"

I was sitting in my bedroom, working on the book, when Ali was calling me down.

"It's Uncle Matthew on the phone. Did you just order a bed?" she asked me.

"What are you talking about? I'm writing my fucking book. Why would I order a mattress?"

I picked up the phone. The guy had his accent on and I thought maybe they had called from Europe. Even my mother had just ordered a mattress and then, maybe, I had been just a mistake and then it was gone. When it came down to me, I called my twelve-year-old daughter [illegible] and put the call on speaker.

"Why did you just call Uncle Matthew and order a bed?"

"Dad, we are in bed at your place. I'm [illegible] with bonnie but even [illegible]."

"Yes, we did, Uncle Dad! I was [illegible]. Why would I [illegible]? Anyway, we were [illegible]. The [illegible] thing is that Cindy had [illegible] that I was the King of Phone Phone Calls by her age. That [illegible] and [illegible] phone calls. Endless [illegible] I was [illegible]. I was Wardell Curry with a Jerry Kramer haircut. [illegible]

She confessed that she and her friend had been making phone calls all day. They started out calling a dial-a-joke on 976-1000 [illegible] and then [illegible] a day. They ended up [illegible].

Secretly, I was proud. Her [illegible] knew the [illegible] I was [illegible] and [illegible] with them and [illegible] my [illegible]. But, also, I was Wardell Curry now.

Finally, [illegible] Dad's Mattress, one of my dear sponsors, FLOATING AND SUSPENDED ON ATLANTIS (that's the underwater city for you dude who don't read very much). Send embarrassed, broadest apologies for my daddy. Kiss, Nepotist.

When the guy asked if they would be paid, we hung up. They didn't know what a hoax this was.

"Am I in Trouble, Daddy?"

I was sitting in my bedroom, staring out the window. My sister was crashing around.

"It's Uncle A-Mattress on the phone. He sure just sounds a bit," she yelled to me.

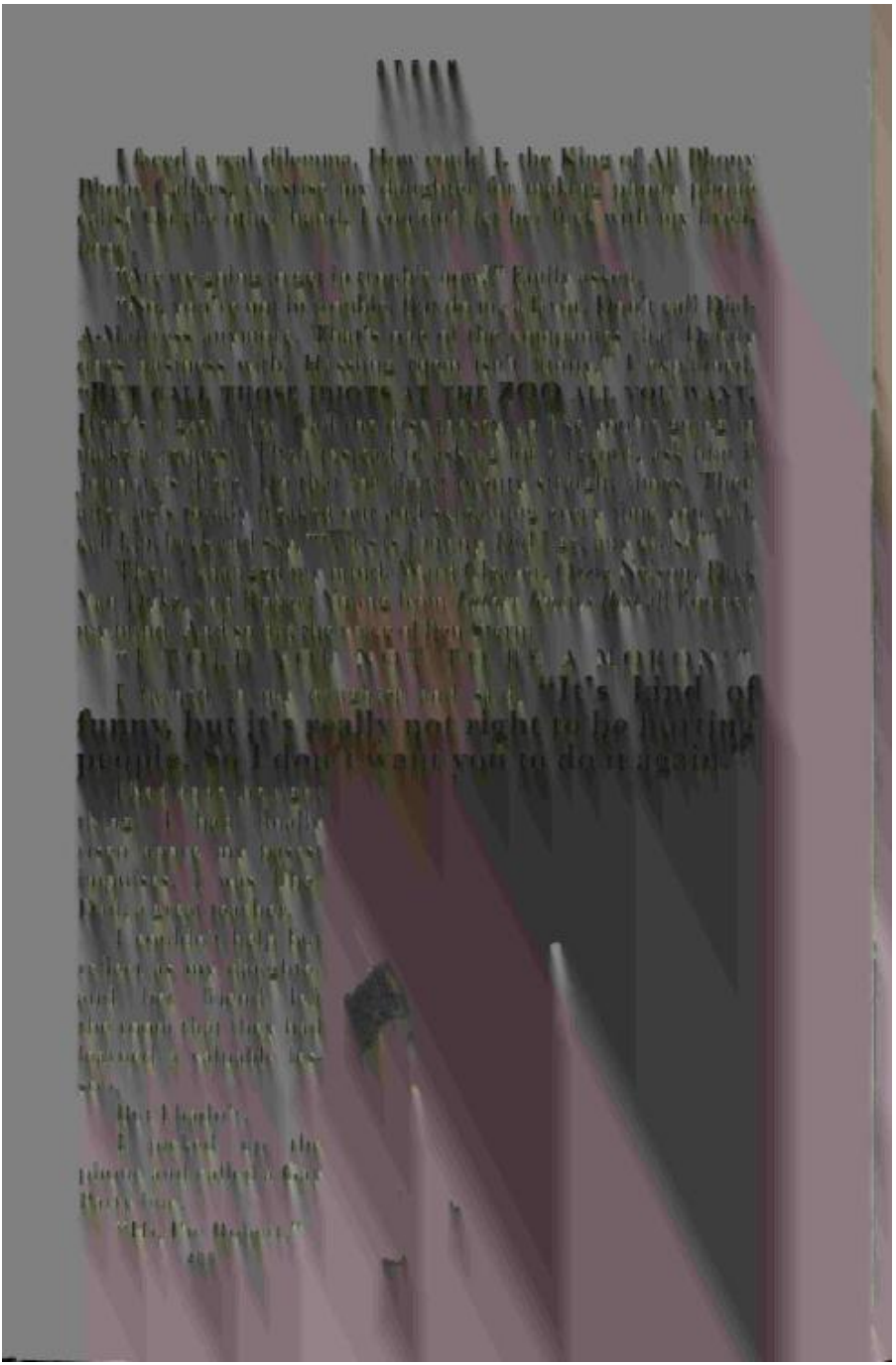
"What are you talking about? I'm writing my Friday book. Who would I make a mistake?"

I walked out the phone. The guy had no idea it was my. It seems that I called Uncle Amoeba because my uncle had just [illegible] a mattress and I got mixed up. I had been a mistake and [illegible] I. Then it dawned on me. I called my sweet sweet daughter Erica and left a [illegible] messages.

"Honey, did you just call Uncle A-Mattress and make a bed?"

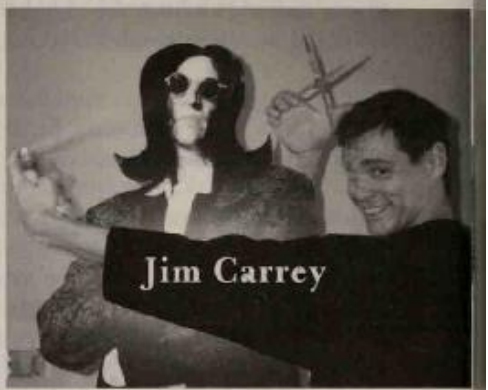
The [illegible] looked at [illegible]. Then Emily [illegible] to be [illegible] confused.

"Who, me, Dad?" I was in shock. Why was I in shock? Why [illegible] was [illegible]. The [illegible] Emily [illegible] King of [illegible] Three Calls. [illegible] Fifty [illegible] Fifty [illegible] Fifty



CELEBRITIES

Roseanne



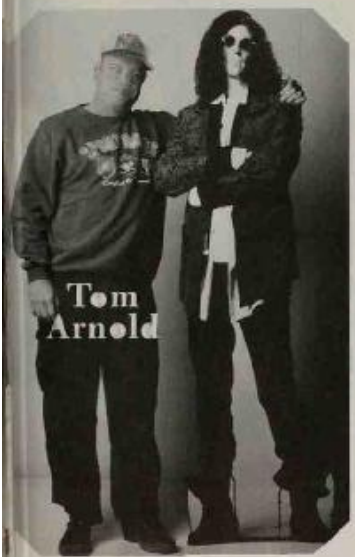
Jim Carrey

Tori Spelling

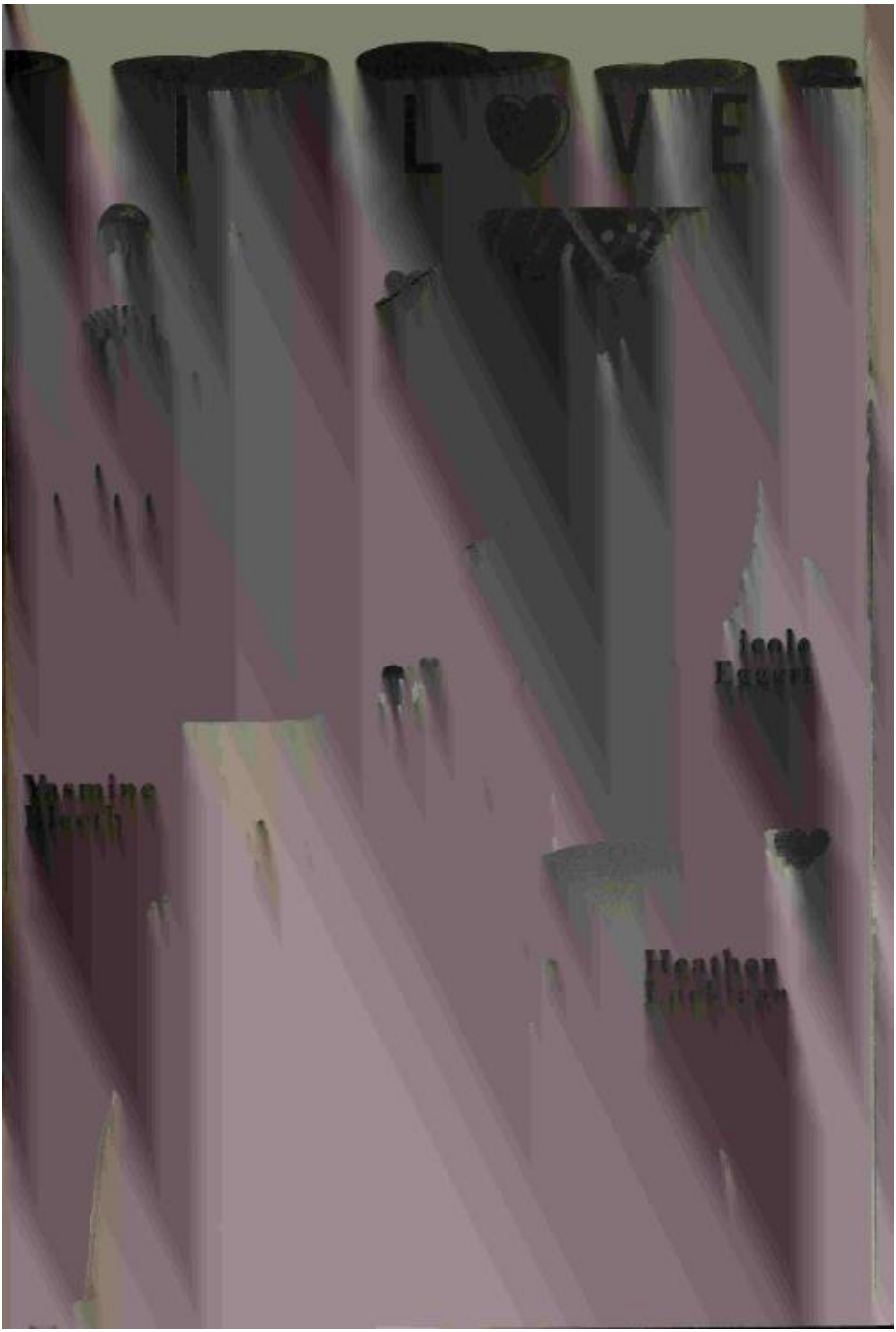
Tim Allen

CELEBRITIES

Tori Spelling

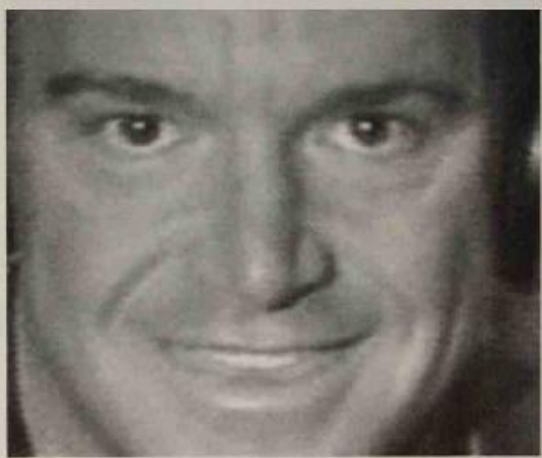

Tom
Arnold

N


I ♥ E
Jacob
Yasmine
Heather

THE STERN INQUISITION

CHAPTER 12



TOM ARNOLD

TOM
ARNOLD
Bitter feuds
she called me "a fucking ass-hole, racist, sexist, homophobic fucking pig."
WE'RE THREE HUN-DRED FEET INTO ROSEANNE,

and ROSIANNE

insert last name here

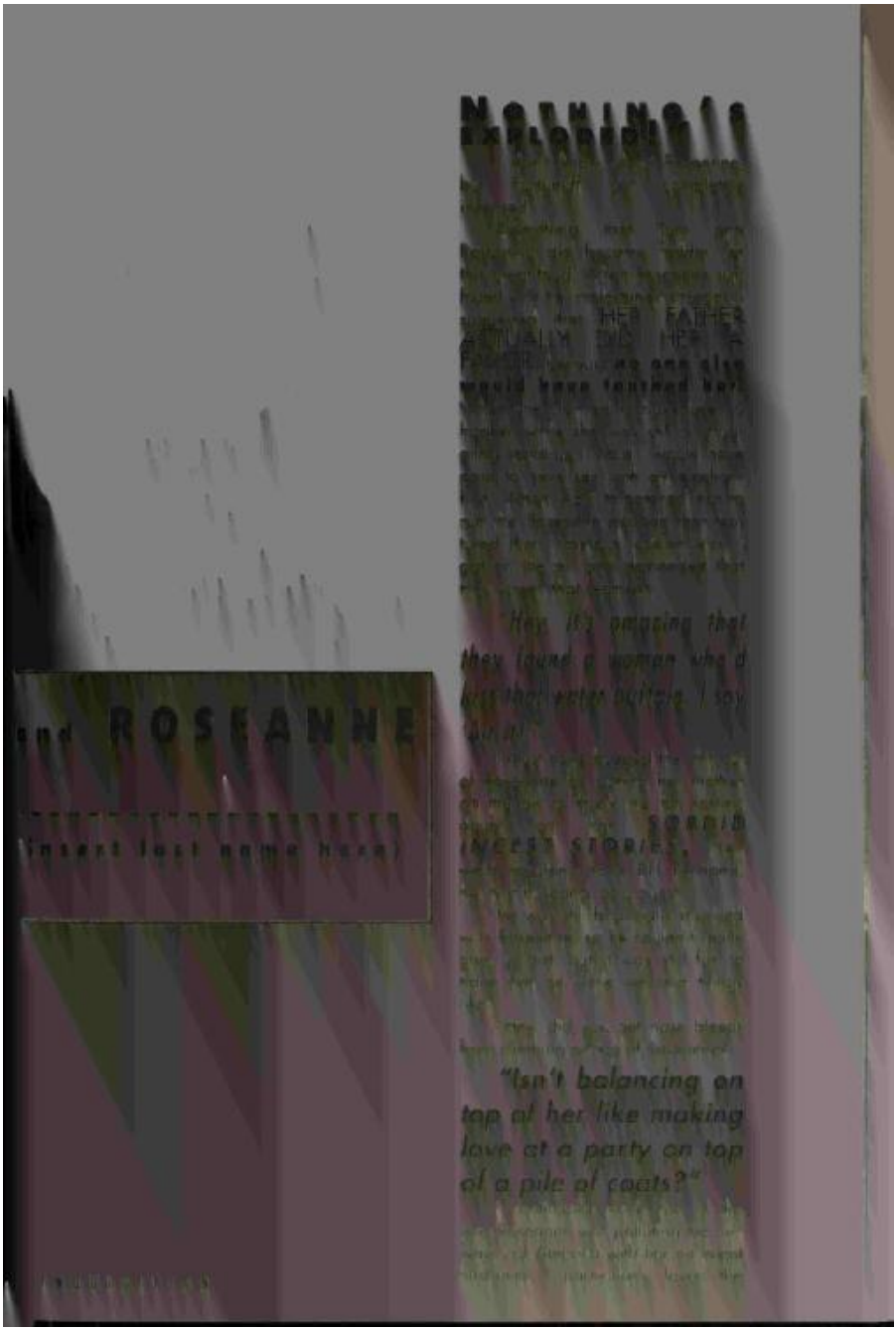
NOTHING'S EXPLODED

"Say it's cooking that they loved a woman who'd kill that water buffalo, they love."

SORDID INFEST EVENTS,

"Isn't bouncing on top of her like making love of a party on top of a pile of coats?"

VERSUS


ROSEANNE
(insert last name here)
"Isn't balancing on top of her like making love at a party on top of a pile of coats?"

She's got big, fat legs and fat, smelly everything else. I don't care. She's filthy rich and she needs a man.

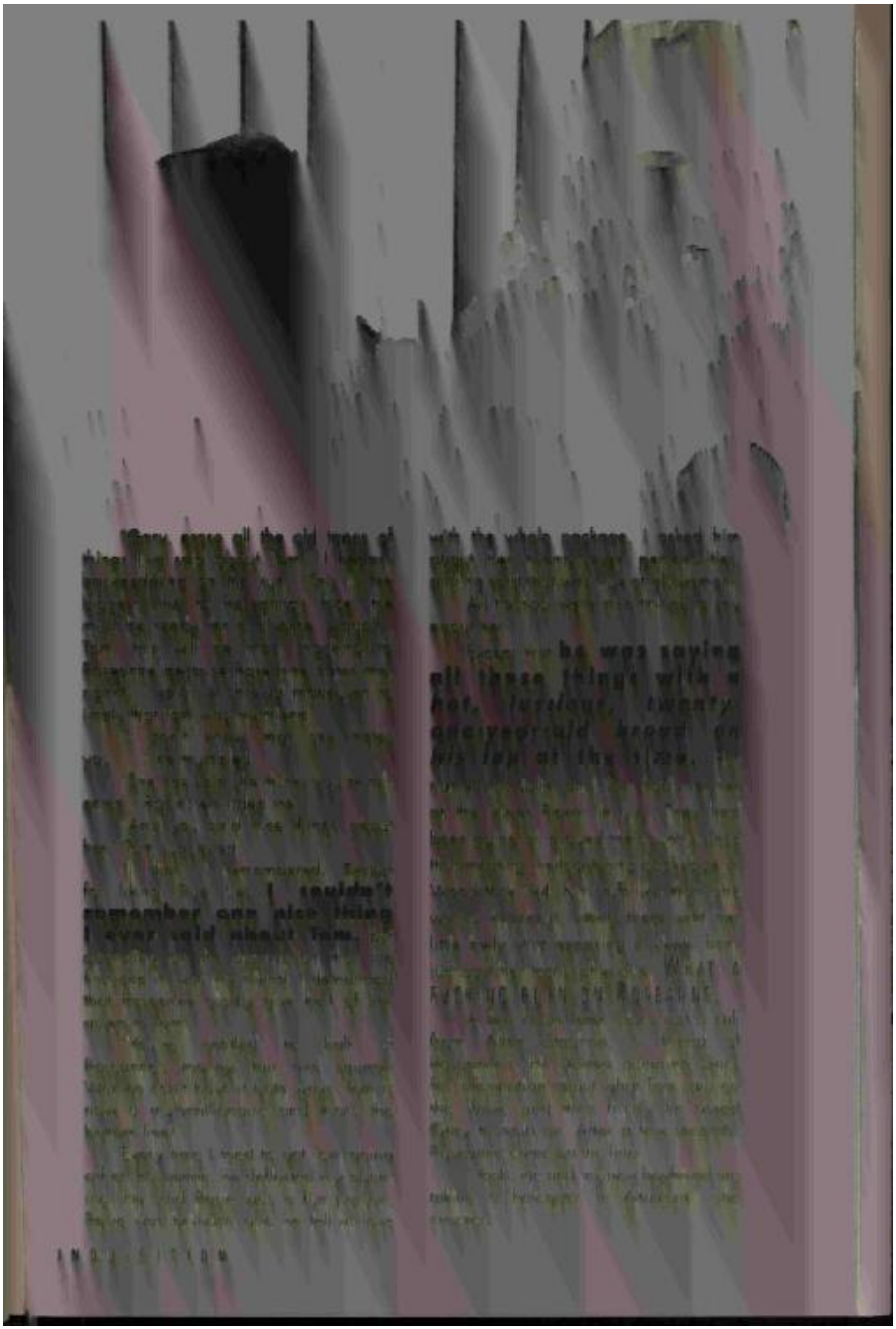
IT'S HORRIBLE.

By the way, I'm still a virgin. You missed. Keep looking. Wrong fold.

he digs a hole in the dirt and has sex with it.

THIS IS PATHETIC. SHE IS NOW FINALLY STUPIDER THAN SHE IS FAT."

and there was Tom, sitting in my studio.



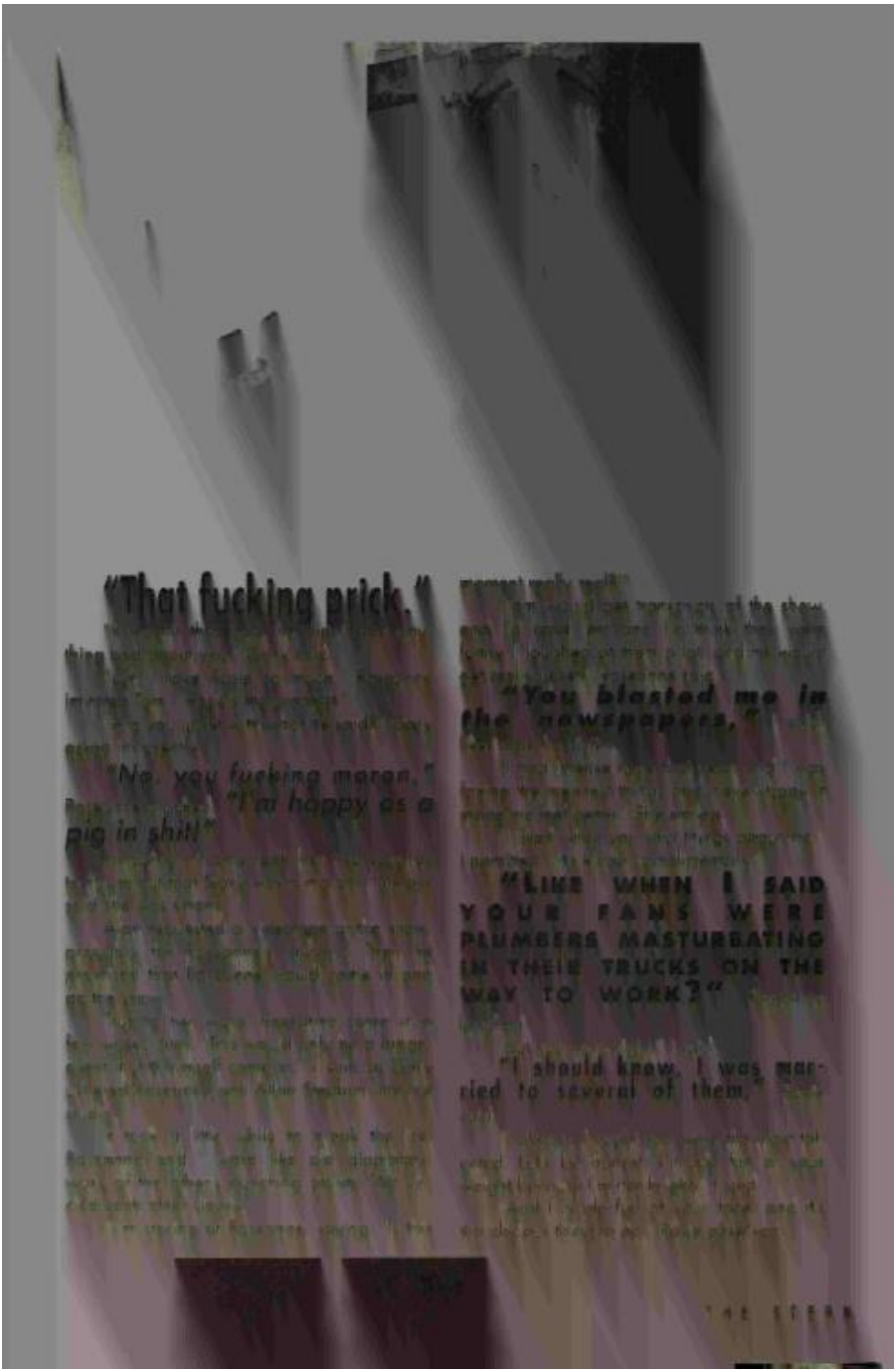
"That fucking prick."

"No, you fucking moron," [illegible] "I'm happy as a pig in shit."

"Yes blouted men in the newspapers," [illegible]

"LIKE WHEN I SAID YOUR FARMS WERE PLUMBERS MASTURBATING IN THEIR TRUCKS ON THE WAY TO WORK?" [illegible]

"I mean, I was married to several of them." [illegible]



"That fucking prick."

"No, you fucking moron." "I'm happy as a pig in shit!"

"You blasted me in the newspapers."

"Like when I said your fans were plumbers masturbating in their trucks on the way to work?"

"I should know, I was married to several of them."

"And he really gives it to you?"

"All three times?"

had had sex with John Knutson

Unbelievable! I have new respect for Kevin.

Howard, this has been the greatest show ever.

Howard, go brush your teeth. They must be brown from all the ass kissing.

"And he really gives it to you?"

"All three laughs."

Roseanne admitted that she had had an affair with Sam Kinison.

Unbelievable! I have new respect for Rosie.

Howard, this has been the greatest show ever.

Howard, go brush your teeth. They must be brown from all the ass kissing.

CHEVY CHASE

driving drunk

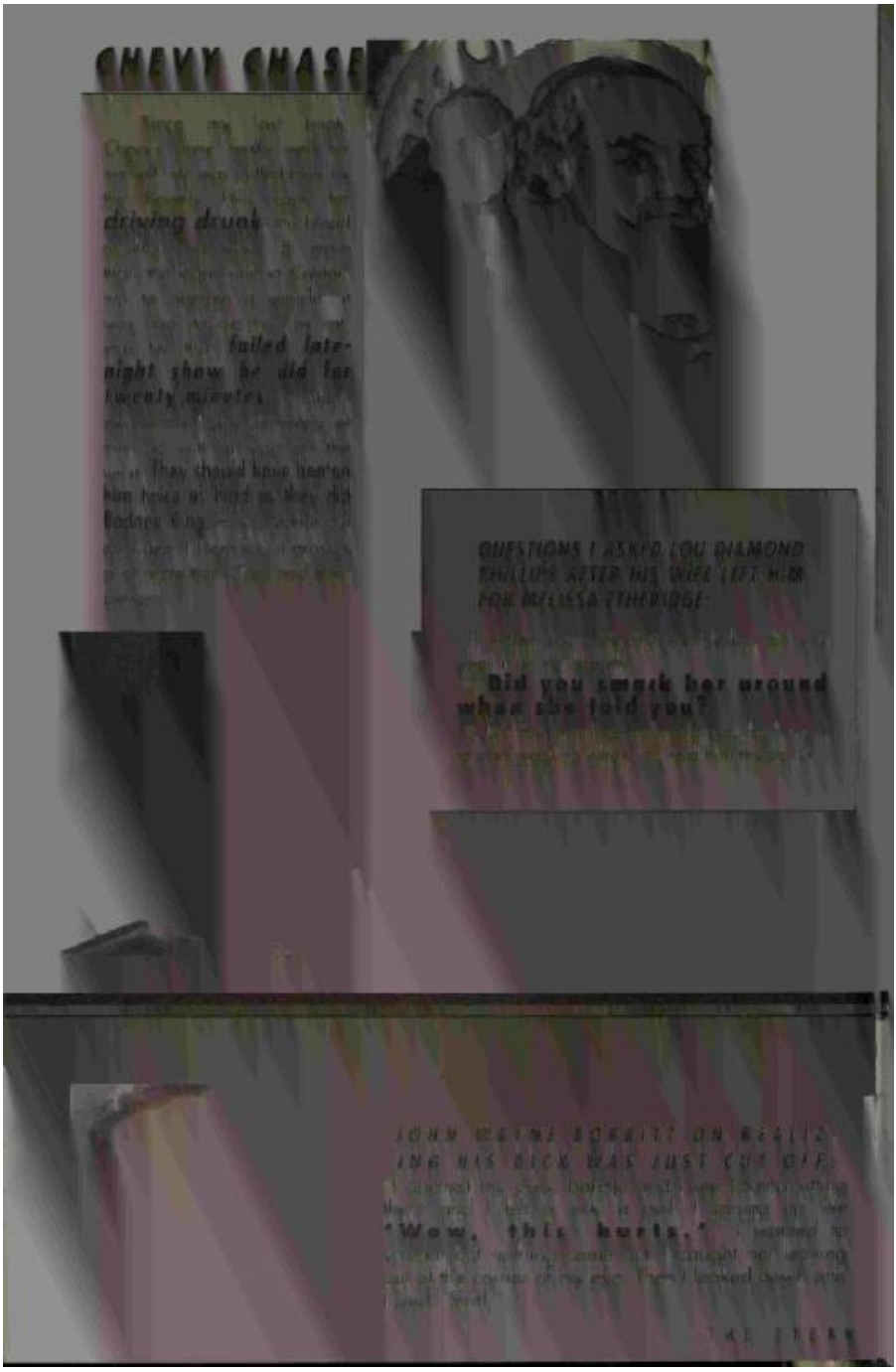
failed intoxilyzer test

QUESTIONS I ASKED LORI DIAMOND FOR LIFE AFTER HIS WIFE LEFT HIM FOR MELISSA ETHERIDGE

Did you smack her around when she left you?

JOHN WAYNE BOBBITT ON REALIZING HIS DICK WAS JUST CUT OFF:

'Wow, that hurts.'


CHEVY CHASE
driving drunk
failed late-night show he did for twenty minutes
QUESTIONS I ASKED LOU DIAMOND PHILLIPS AFTER HIS WIFE LEFT HIM FOR MELISSA ETHERIDGE:
Did you smack her around when she told you?
JOHN WAYNE BOBBITT ON REALIZING HIS DICK WAS JUST CUT OFF:
"Wow, this hurts."

WHY WILLIE NELSON IS A GREAT GUEST

HOW I WOULD HAVE CONVICTED

LORENA BOBBITT

"How many of your sons have penises?"

WHY WILLIE NELSON IS A GREAT GUEST

When I [illegible] country [illegible]

My first wife tried to beat me up.

[illegible]

HOW I WOULD HAVE CONVICTED

LORENA BOBBITT

[illegible] "How many of your sons have penises?"

[illegible]

ALEC BALDWIN

[illegible]

[illegible] I JUST WANT TO TALK ABOUT WHAT IT'S LIKE TO HAVE SEX WITH [illegible]

[illegible] "Let me see if I can [illegible] ... [illegible] ..."

[illegible] "Are you friends with Cindy?"

"Yes."

"[illegible] other women?" [illegible]

"[illegible] other women."

"[illegible] a woman [illegible] to the [illegible]

[illegible] "Let me see your hand. I'll give you two dollars right now."

[illegible] "Was she a lover of Prince?"

"[illegible]

"[illegible]

"[illegible] "Yes, the very thing that you [illegible]

"[illegible] [illegible]?"

"[illegible] Prince? [illegible]

"[illegible]

"[illegible] [illegible] ... [illegible] ... [illegible] ...

ALEC BALDWIN

I'm thrilled that he's

show he's

I JUST WANT TO TALK ABOUT WHAT IT'S LIKE TO FUCK HER WITH

Let me see if I can smell Kim. Mmmmm."

first time. Do you know that you'll I asked

"Let me smell your hand. I'll give you five dollars right now

Alec

Robin

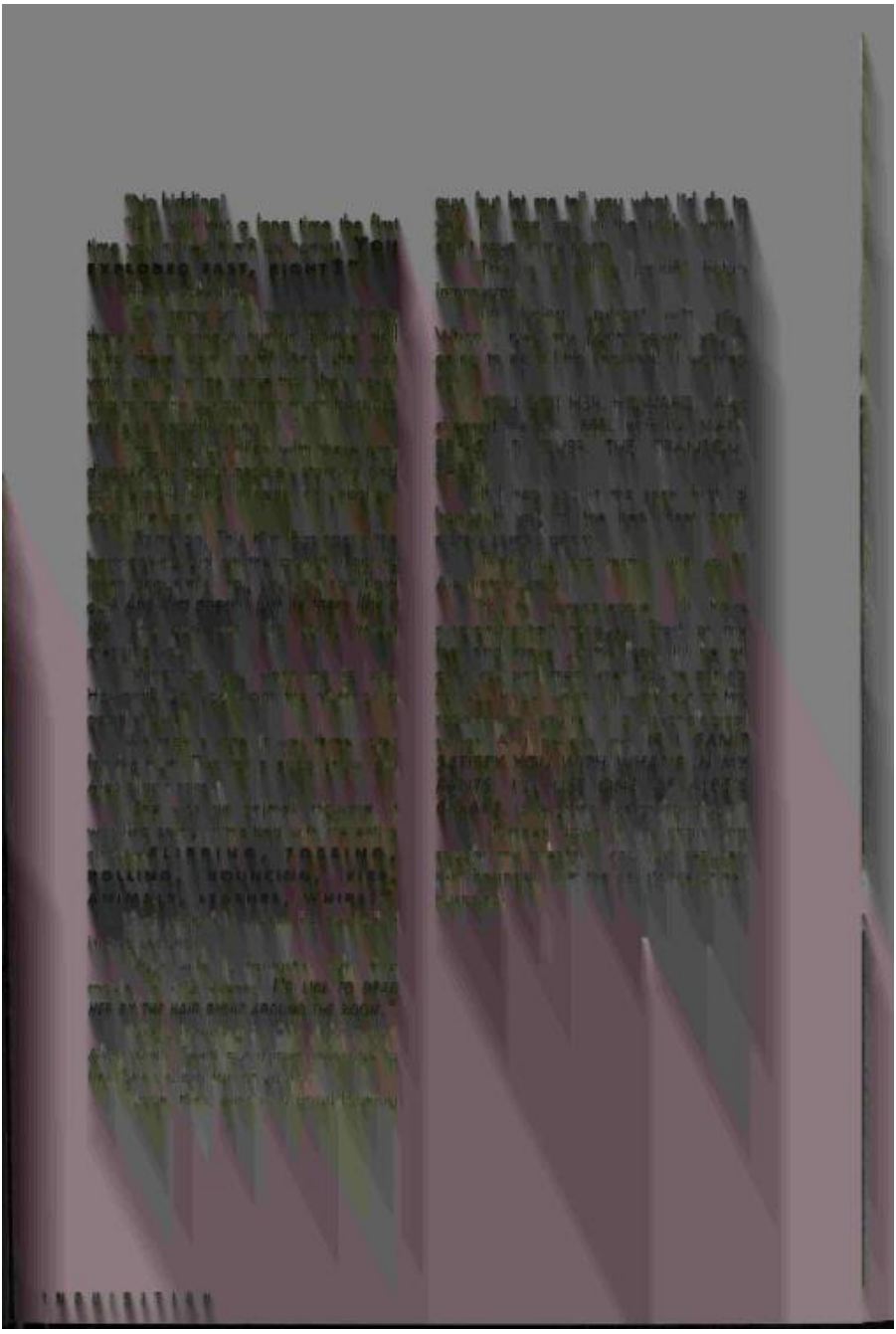
"Was she a lover of Prince?"

AND YOU PULL OVER AND YOU MAKE LOVE TO THIS DEAD GIRL'S BODY."

Sure

THAT'S ALL DOESN'T

his mommy seduces you."



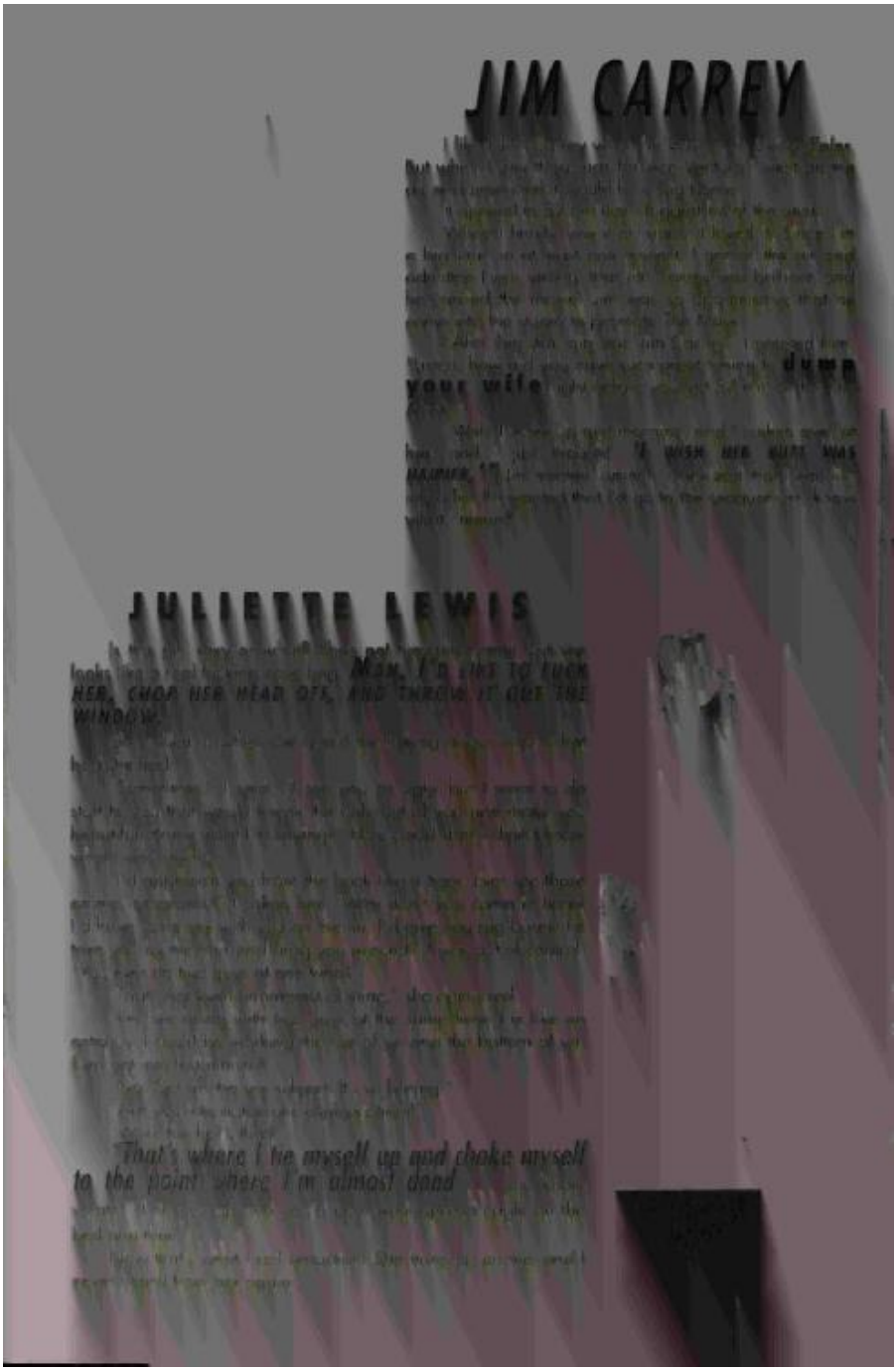
JIM CARREY

JULIETTE LEWIS

MAN, I'D LIKE TO FUCK HER. CROS HER HEAD OFF, AND THROW IT OUT THE WINDOW.

"That's where I tie myself up and shove myself to the point where I'm almost dead

THE STERN


JIM CARREY
your wife
JULIETTE LEWIS
That's where I tie myself up and choke myself to the point where I'm almost dead

MARK HARRIS, MR. MARTHA KAYE

because guy just listening to him.

he liked both men and boys.

"Did you make love to her after her logs were removed?"

Mark was out the door because he was sched uled to have his testicles lifted.

MARK HARRIS, MR. MARTHA RAYE

become gay just listening to him.

going remedi-

he liked

both men and boys.

THEY HAD AMPUTATED BOTH OF HER LEGS.

"Did you make love to her after her legs were removed?"

Mark was out the door because he was scheduled to have his testicles lifted.

JAMES GARNER ON HOWARD STERN:

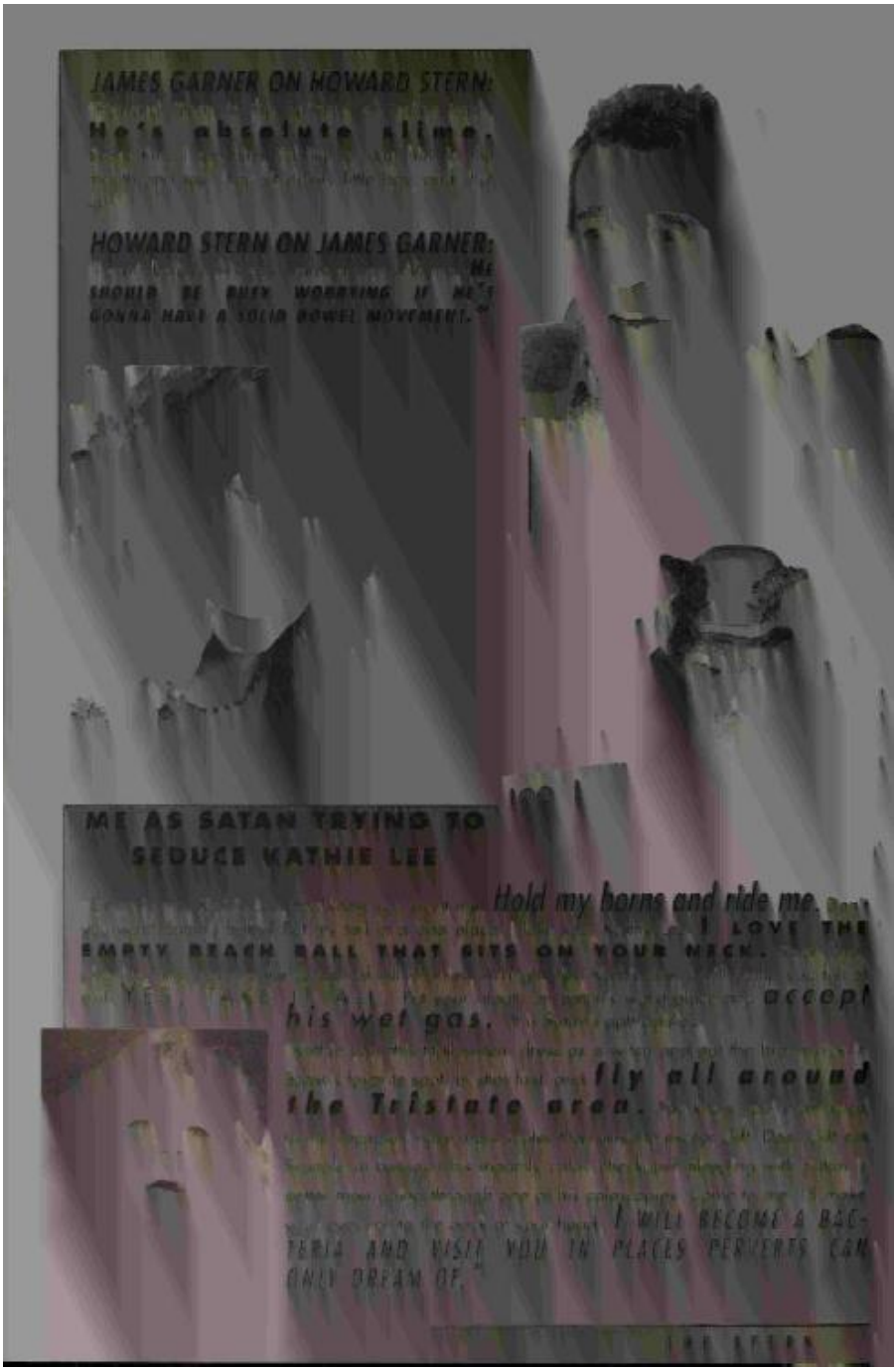
He's wonderful allow.

HOWARD STERN ON JAMES GARNER:

"I don't know how you work on a set with him. He should be quite worried if he's gonna have a solid bowel movement."

ME AS SATAN TRYING TO SEDUCE KATHIE LEE

"Come to me, Satan. I'm here for you, my master. Hold my horns and ride me. Don't [illegible] I love the smart black ball that sits on your neck. [illegible] Yes, take it all. Put your mouth on it and [illegible] accept his wet gas. [illegible] fly all around the Velveeta area. [illegible] I will become a bacteria and visit you in places perverts can only dream of."


JAMES GARNER ON HOWARD STERN:
He's absolute slime.
HOWARD STERN ON JAMES GARNER:
"HE SHOULD BE BUSY WORRYING IF HE'S GONNA HAVE A SOLID BOWEL MOVEMENT."
ME AS SATAN TRYING TO SEDUCE KATHIE LEE
Hold my horns and ride me.
I LOVE THE EMPTY BEACH BALL THAT SITS ON YOUR NECK.
accept his wet gas.
fly all around the Tristate area.
I WILL BECOME A BACTERIA AND VISIT YOU IN PLACES PERVERTS CAN ONLY DREAM OF.

RUSH LIMBAUGH

[illegible] sucking up to the Republicans, [illegible] JUST POKE HIM AND I'LL SEE THE EIGHTY OUNCES COME OUT OF HIS EARS.

[illegible]

- [illegible] He's got dimpled knees like slices of Swedish cream-filled.

[illegible] He's gone to [illegible] He's gone to [illegible] He's gone to [

RUSH LIMBAUGH

sucking up to the Republicans,

JUST POKE HIM AND I'LL BET THAT GLORRY CHEESE'LL COME OUT OF HIS EARS.

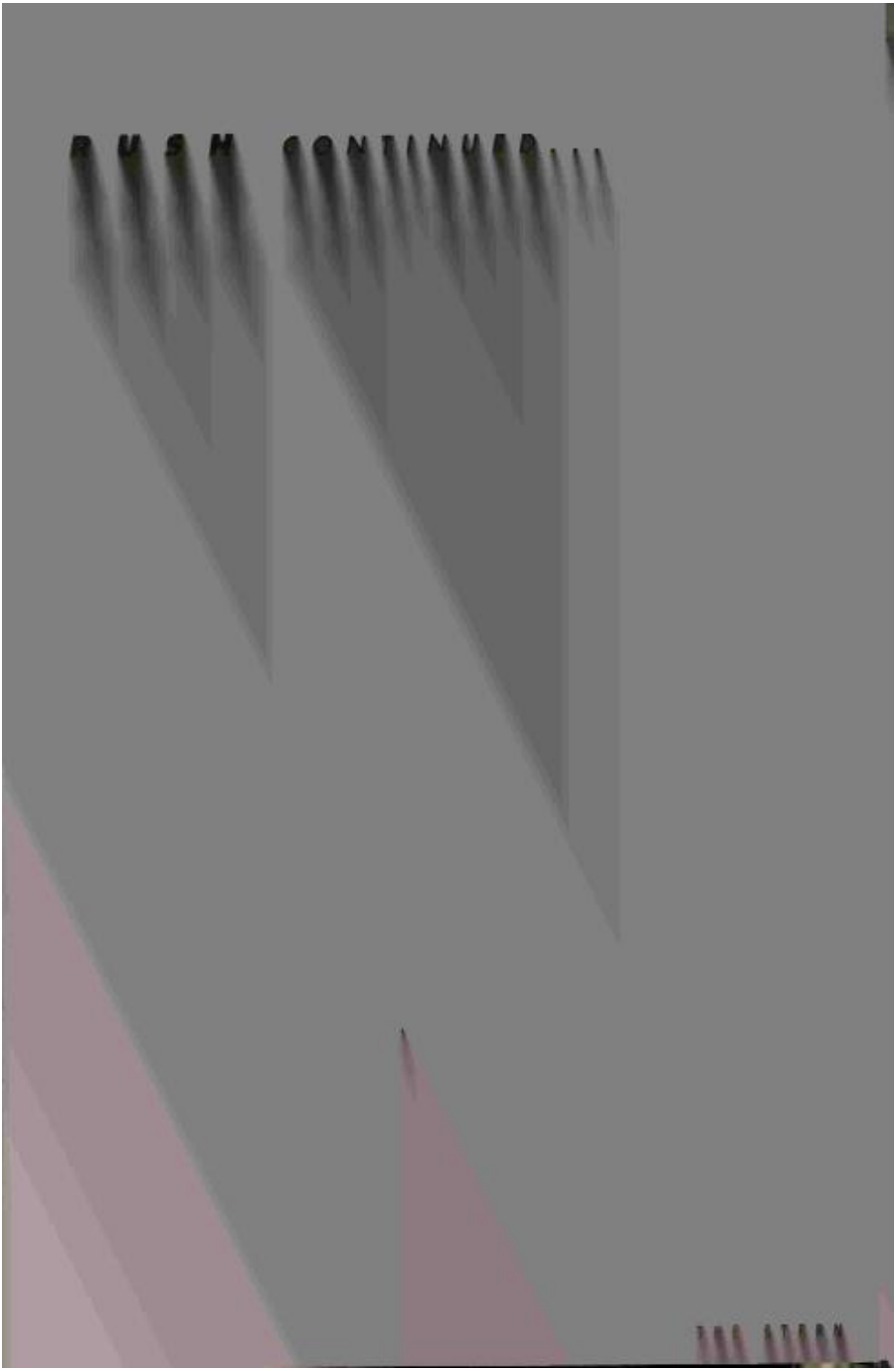
He's got dingleberries the size of Swedish meatballs.

I'm sure he's got skidmarks as wide as radial tires.

that fat guy.

SELLING SCOREBOARD ADVERTISING FOR THE KANSAS CITY ROYALS?

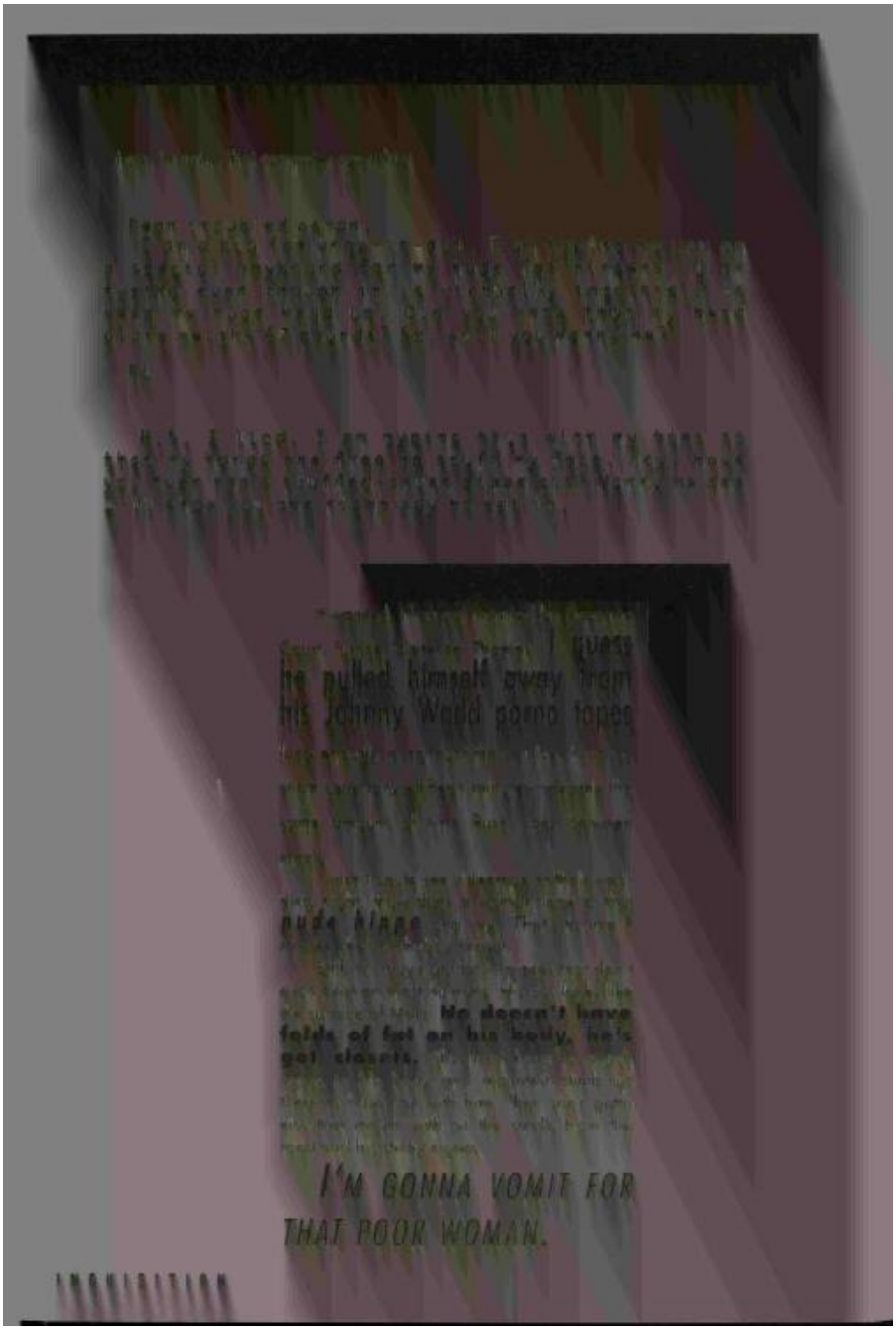
(CONTINUED...)



he pulled himself away from his Harry Wood pecto lapes

sexy slaps [illegible] **He doesn't have holes of fat on his body, he's got dreams.** [illegible]

I'M GONNA VOMIT FOR THAT POOR WOMAN.


I guess he pulled himself away from his Johnny Wadd porno tapes
nude kiss
He doesn't have folds of fat on his body, he's got closets.
I'M GONNA VOMIT FOR THAT POOR WOMAN.

Today: New York's best gossip columnists every day in The Po

NEW YORK POST

LATE CITY FINAL

HOWARD PAYS $1.7M

Howard Stern

Shock jock's boss settles FCC indecency charges for cash

See Page 3

RICHARD JOHNSON
NEAL TRAVIS
NEW YORK POST
LATE CITY FINAL
Shock jock's boss settles FCC
indecency charges for cash

EXTORTION

HOW THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

FUCKS

YOU AND ME

MADE IT IN UNMARKED BOXES IN A PLAIN PAPER SAE PLACED
IN A TRASH CAN OUTSIDE 1333 M STREET, WASHINGTON, D.C.

HOW THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

FUCKS

YOU AND ME

MAKE IT IN UNMARKED BILLS IN A PLAIN PAPER BAG PLACED IN A TRASH CAN OUTSIDE 1919 M STREET, WASHINGTON, D.C.

[illegible]

[illegible] **interested in hearing about it** [illegible] **a big full cock** [illegible] **you lost anyway.**

[illegible]

[illegible] CIRCUITARE BANKRUPTCY. [illegible]

After two years, she has three confused kids, no child support, no [illegible] of [illegible] appearance, and she's broke. She's not a bad woman and she hasn't committed a crime. She just wants to get on with her life and raise her children. The judge doesn't give a shit that this woman is almost destitute. The court doesn't give a shit that all of this money is being spent on lawyers and that [illegible] living in a dump. She's just one [illegible] in a long, [illegible] line, and the lawyers will. [illegible] in the sun and there [illegible]

The whole system is set up to fuck you

[illegible] lawyers. [illegible] **twenty percent of the world's lawyers live in the United States.** [illegible]

[illegible] I have [illegible] that [illegible] My sister [illegible] my mother [illegible] me to my son where I was [illegible]

YOGI BEAR, MY GOD

[illegible] AND THAT HOMO BOO BOO [illegible] ***dumb-ass cracker***, [illegible]

half a million dollars and rising and she's going to **DECLARE BANKRUPTCY** just to get her creditors off her back.

After two years, she has three credit card bills, an child support, an endless stack of court appearances, and she's broke. She's not a bad woman and she hasn't committed a crime. She just wants to get on with her life and raise her children. The judge wouldn't give a shit. For this woman is about destroying the judge wouldn't give a damn that it is this woman is facing against the lawyers and the children are having to a dream. She's a loser, her husband is a loser, the kids are losers, **and the lawyers win.** She's getting nailed in the ass and there isn't anyone who can help her.

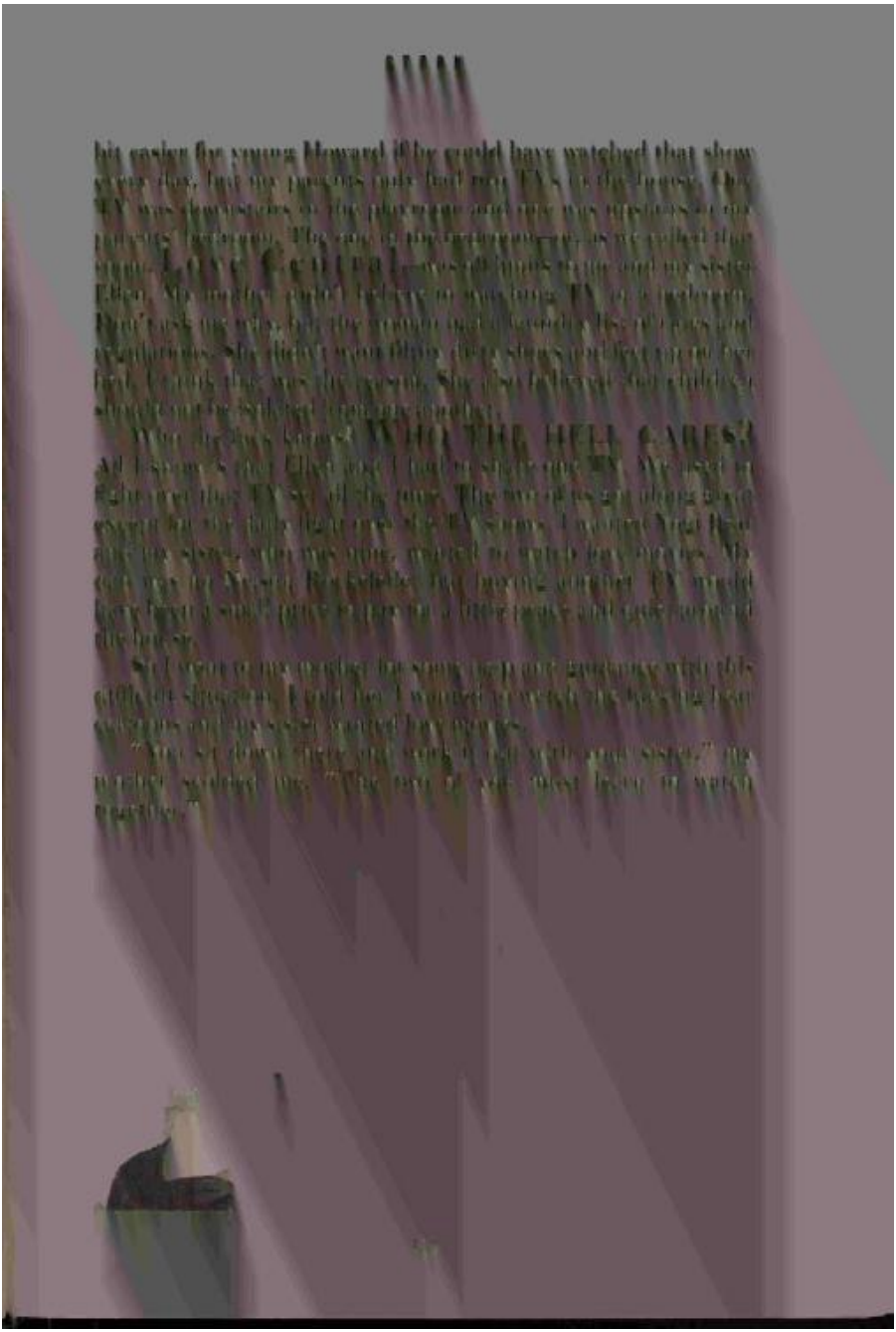
The whole system is set up to fuck you.

Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Judges are lawyers. Congress is filled with lawyers who are the same lawyers. **Seventy percent of the world's lawyers live in the United States.** We are the greatest country on earth, people in our country are lawyers.

I'm here getting fucked in the ass today. I mean, I'm very clear. I know it's wrong, and the sensation is more than I can stand, and I can't get fucked in the ass in a nice way. **My sister and my mother fucked me in my ass when I was six.** That's the first confession.

YOGI BEAR, MY GOD

Hey, I'm a Yogi Bear. My brother and sister are Yogi Bear. Yogi Bear. All I wanted in the world was for Yogi Bear to say nice things about me, and instead I got **AND THAT HOMO BOO BOO** Yogi Bear to say ***dumb-ass cracker.*** In my mind, Yogi Bear is a fat, big, mother-fucker, and I want you to fucker out such that he was very, very, very,



My mother was no King Solomon. That was a shitty situation. A ten-year-old girl and a six-year-old boy don't watch the same shows. Hell, the first thing I did when I had enough money was get a TV in each of their rooms. I did that before I got medical insurance. Life's too short. I don't need to watch my kids to watch TV together. Shit, another fact: I don't even watch TV with my wife. I want it quiet and I don't want to be bothered during my special shows. Fourth fact: I want to be naked alone. In fact, it gives me a hard-on to pretend I am the last man on the planet.

So my mother had to learn the hard way. I could have told her that the TV is not a babysitter. Or, I could have warned her that the TV broke my mind. Or, I could have told her I would have to watch love movies instead of Sally Rogers. Or, I could have told her that I hate, hate, hate,

[illegible]

My mother was my King Sweetness. That was a shitty suburban [illegible] shows. [illegible] TV [illegible] TV [illegible] TV

hacked my dress to an inch and said, "Are you going to ask yourself where this is going tomorrow night." It was unbelievable for my sister to take advantage of a [illegible]. But my mother made a decision that was [illegible] like that. There was no sense of appeals. No [illegible]. Period. Although [illegible] without [illegible] by the [illegible] they [illegible] were forced to [illegible]. This is what I call getting a good good [illegible] way. ***My sister and my mother fucked me in the ass.***

So, what's my point? I don't know. I hope I had a point, but I don't remember. I'll go [illegible] and see if I remember my point.

Okay, I've [illegible]. I just ate [illegible]. My [illegible] bought a [illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible]. [illegible] veggie pizza. No [illegible] just [illegible] [illegible] of vegetables [illegible] good. Hmm? If it [illegible] good, it must be bad for you. Now I've all [illegible] EATTENING. [illegible] **It's not like I have to look good for everybody. I'm married.**

Anyway, [illegible] the point. Now [illegible] my point. The point is [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

hauled my sister's ass upstairs and told her that feeling a size [illegible] was a crime, [illegible] It was disturbed for my sister to [illegible] [illegible] Jesus Christ. [illegible] **My sister and my mother fucked me in the ass.**

[illegible]

[illegible] **It's not like I have to look good for anybody. I'm married.**

[illegible] **I'M GETTING GANG RAPED BY FIVE OLD MEN** [illegible] **my hunzkole is bleeding.** [illegible]

[illegible] **I'M TALKING ABOUT THESE SHITHEADS ON THE FCC,** [illegible] **ending my livelihood** [illegible]

get them moved. They are bureaucrats plain and simple and you can't beat them when they screw you. You can whine to small-fleets of people, you can have Elly Jackson lawyers, and you can work off every politician in the country, but those guys will screw government workers [illegible]. They don't give a lot of recognition. BUT WHAT THEY GET IS POWER. AND ONCE THEY HAVE IT IN FOR YOU THEY WILL SCREW YOU DRY OF ANY AMBITION OR INNOVATION YOU HAVE. THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT YOU. THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT THE CONSTITUTION. THEY WILL FUCK YOU OVER AND OVER AGAIN. MOTHERFUCKER YOU BOW STREET I WANT TO BLOW UP YOUR LONG TERM MOTHAFUCKIN PISSED OFF AGAINST CLAUDE BENNETT HERE — [illegible]

YO, WHY SO WRONG A VIBE FOR UNCLE SAM

[illegible] *Just a regular dopey* guy [illegible] **Hey, what's wrong with screaming about the Jews?** [illegible]

get them motived. They are hot-tempered, plain and simple and you can't [illegible] when they [illegible]. You say white to a lot of people, you can hit fifty fucking bricks, and you get such [illegible] in the country, but these people will [illegible] [illegible] make a lot of money. They don't [illegible] to be [illegible]. **BUT WHAT THEY GET IS POWER. AND ONCE THEY HAVE IT IN THE VAIN THEY WILL SUCK YOU DRY OF ANY AMBITION OR ANNOYANCE YOU HAVE. THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT YOU. THEY DON'T CARE ABOUT THE CONSTITUTION. THEY WILL FUCK YOU OVER AND OVER AGAIN. MOTHERFUCKER FUCKSUCKERS! I WANT TO BLOW UP MY COMPUTER I'M SO DAMN PISSED! [illegible] I'M TROUBLE A TROUBLEMAN.**

YOU WORK SIX MONTHS A YEAR FOR UNCLE SAM

Look, we have a government that's [illegible]. You know it's true. We are working six months out of the year for Uncle Sam's [illegible]. Half our paycheck goes to the [illegible] and we don't even know what they're doing with the money. You don't [illegible] what they're doing with the money so they'll [illegible] [illegible]. Who the [illegible] people are [illegible] the government? Who the [illegible] made up that Uncle Sam's [illegible]? Uncle Sam's [illegible] a [illegible] guy. *Just a regular dapper guy* [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The feds got wind of it and they ran an undercover operation on him for years and finally, when the guy is about broke, they personally hand-to-hand him over to the mob. They tell him that he finally forgive them and quit. Now that he's said that, they go to the mob and say, "Hey, we've got this guy, we've got his wife, we've got his kids, and we've got his money. We want you to take him out."

What's called entrapment, kind of thing. It's well known, sure. What was it was about a **harmless loudmouth** like Hoffa. Why did it take three years, that's all.

But when the government has a hole, and you get **kiss your ass goodbye**, the respectable high-minded media, and even the Justice Department have to come up with professional investigators. **ME, I CAN'T GET SHIT. I WANT A LICENSE CONGRESSIONAL INVESTIGATOR. WHY WON'T ANYBODY TAKE ME SERIOUSLY? THE GOD-HELLHOLE FEDERAL ENFORCEMENT AGENCIES JAMMED ME.**

HOW THE FBI FUCKED ME

The FBI was after me, and I didn't know why. They fucked me every, time they got back at me. They, they, they, they are, they're bad guys. Natural scum of the earth, and they, and the agents with the, the, the,

[illegible]

[illegible]

Don't give up the right to say "vagina."

[illegible]

Ahhhh, what's the [illegible]

Are you still [illegible] **you rat jap bastard?** [illegible] you are following the [illegible] I'm going to give you a pop quiz to see if you [illegible]

REWARD

3. Instead of taking bribes in court, the FBI decides to buy with the company behind the scenes.

4. This is [illegible] CONSTITUTIONAL. Legally, the company did nothing wrong, but even [illegible] the company says to his sales statisticians, the FBI sees the paper work. Every time a bunch of numbers challenges the signer's secret, the FBI goes [illegible] to the numbers. Bribery gets [illegible] all the courtesy — YOU'RE TALKING MILLIONS OF DOLLARS.

How's that, [illegible]? Any constitutional problems with that? The company did *nothing legally* wrong and the government [illegible]. Are [illegible] Where's getting [illegible]? Where is the congressional [illegible]? Isn't that [illegible]? Hey, [illegible]? Hey, isn't [illegible]? Anyhow, [illegible] think the [illegible] of [illegible] Maryland [illegible], there's a [illegible] *Hey, the [illegible] sitting back and letting me get [illegible]!* [illegible] [illegible] "[illegible]." Don't you think [illegible] "[illegible]"? If you don't say "[illegible]," some [illegible] it.

Don't give up the right to say "vagina."

[illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible], [illegible] *[illegible]!*

Middle [illegible]?

Are you sick reading this or did you [illegible] the [illegible] **you rat Jap bastard?** [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

THE INDECENCY QUIZ

THE INDECENCY QUIZ

(c) Because they have nothing better to do.
(d) They are a lot of nerds who identify with Pee Wee.
(e) All of the above.
ANSWER: (d) All of the above.

4. WHAT DID I SAY ABOUT THE WEE WHEN HE GOT BITTEN FOR MAKING OFF IN A TRAILER THAT CAUSED THE FCC TO FINE INFINITY AGAIN?

(a) I suggested that he be sentenced to community service, cleaning the gunk off the bottom of the tanks.
(b) I suggested that punish Pee Wee by strapping his scrotum to the floor and then, after lighting the room on fire, give him a taste of what a hot dog feels like.
(c) I suggested that we change the name of his show to Pee Wee's Place with [illegible].
ANSWER: (c) I merely suggested that I thought Pee Wee was so gay, he's pretty much a disgrace. The more the FCC [illegible] would [illegible] Pee Wee. What the hell is so [illegible] about [illegible]? What if we're sitting in front of this guy and he [illegible] you with his [illegible]? I don't want getting in the middle of Pee Wee's [illegible]. Everybody knows they are [illegible] watching [illegible] and they can't [illegible] enough to [illegible] that.

Now, [illegible] you [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] what do you do? [illegible] [illegible] What do you do? That [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] should [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]?

Sure, it was a joke above, but I don't care what kind of theater it is, you have to behave yourself. Where the hell is your dignity? There's [illegible] to be [illegible] theaters I would [illegible] [illegible] of the movie and then go take a [illegible] in my bedroom and jerk off. That's the only way to do it. Then you're [illegible] enough to [illegible] it. Hell, he's rich enough to buy [illegible] and do [illegible] in the privacy of his own home. [illegible] [illegible].

5. WHICH STATEMENT GOT INFINITY ADDITIONAL FINES?

(a) I was talking to my girlfriend, I told her, "You know what I do when you're out in bed with me? I put [illegible] and [illegible] so I won't know you're gone."

[illegible]

(Q) Because they have nothing better to do.

[illegible]

BY MR. [illegible]

[illegible] of the people.

A. [illegible] of the people.

A. WHAT DID I SAY ABOUT MR. BEE WHEN HE GOT STUCK FOR BALKING OUT IN THE THEATER THAT CAUSED ME TO [illegible] INSULTS AGAIN?

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] asked my general opinion of the [illegible]

(a) I had a gay [illegible] on the [illegible] and [illegible]

(b) [illegible] I would also the [illegible] "a [illegible]" [illegible]

(c) All of the above

ANSWER: A. [illegible] I think [illegible] because [illegible] about [illegible] and [illegible] with [illegible].

C. [illegible] IS IN A [illegible] CALLED [illegible] TYPE OF CONVERSATION GIRLS [illegible]

(a) [illegible]

(b) [illegible]

(c) [illegible]

ANSWER: [illegible] because [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] COMPLAINED TO [illegible] ABOUT [illegible]

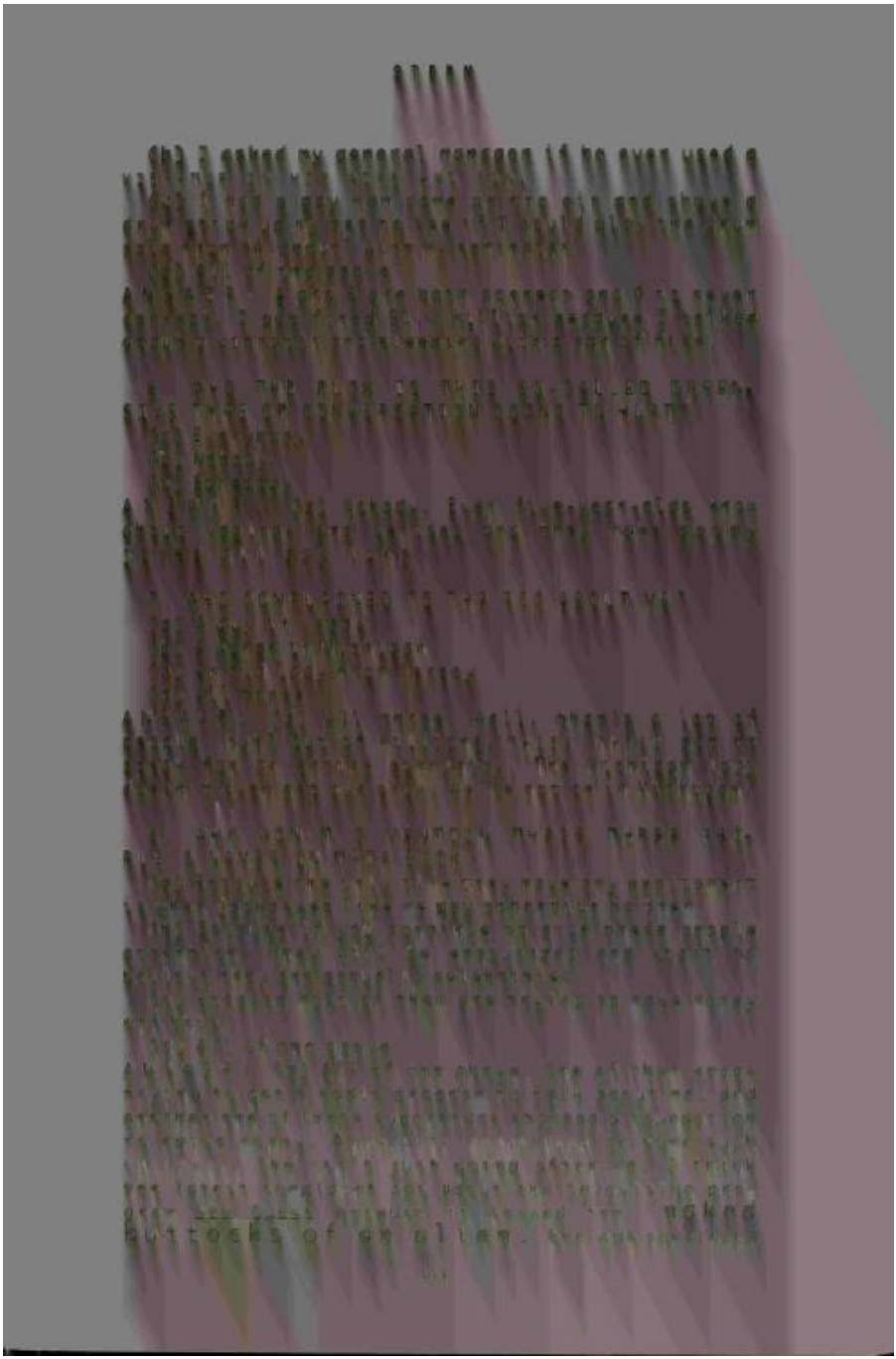
(a) [illegible]

(b) A [illegible]

(c) [illegible]

(d) All these

ANSWER: [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



(c) Simply turn the fucking radio off

FINAL BONUS—TRUE OR FALSE

1. T or F: When talking about the Menendez brothers getting molested at six years old by their father, I said, "Yeah, I'm not my child molestation, but I know that they have been the government's great my room clean."

**2. T or F: When talking about my first crush with my teacher, I said, "Well, my father, that was with me, I'm. My father, a great man, I'm, I'm, I'm, I'm the greatest man, but I'm, I'm, I'm,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ANSWER: [illegible] *All those shows are doing the day-to-day [illegible]*

AMOUNT OF FINES AGAINST THESE PROGRAMS:

Zero. Nothing. Not one. Probably because the FCC wasn't get angry at us in Washington. They wanted to be the big-time [illegible] and give my name to Mr. Rogers. Can you say, "[illegible] achievement"? Can you say, "Let's go after Howard and [illegible]"? Can you say, "Let's [illegible] [illegible] on the air without [illegible]"?

A. T or F: On a show about living out your sexual fantasy, Infinity was fined when a [illegible]

B. T or F: A [illegible]

T. T or F: When a female guest was talking about condoms, Infinity was long, much she said. [illegible]

ANSWER [illegible] **All these shows air *during the day, when children are home.***

AMOUNT OF FINES AGAINST THESE PROGRAMS:

Z. T or F: Nothing [illegible] **Washington, D.C.** [illegible] **Mr. Rogers.** [illegible] **"Let's go after Howdy Doody!"** [illegible] **Howdy Doody!** [illegible]

WELL, LET'S SEE HOW YOU SCORED:

11 or below

MORON [illegible] *instinctively right.*

12–21 right

[illegible]

22–25 right

[illegible]

If you [illegible] **ABSOLUTELY NORMAL CAT.** [illegible]

FRIENDS IN HIGH PLACES

[illegible] **JACK SHEA** [illegible] Senator [illegible] D'Amato, Governor of New Jersey [illegible] Todd Whitman, and the great governor of New York, George Pataki. I don't just be [illegible] with [illegible] public servants—I mean my **asshole buddies.** I [illegible]

WELL, LET'S SEE HOW YOU SCORED:

0 or below

You are a **MORON**. [illegible]

Inalienable rights

1–3 right

[illegible]

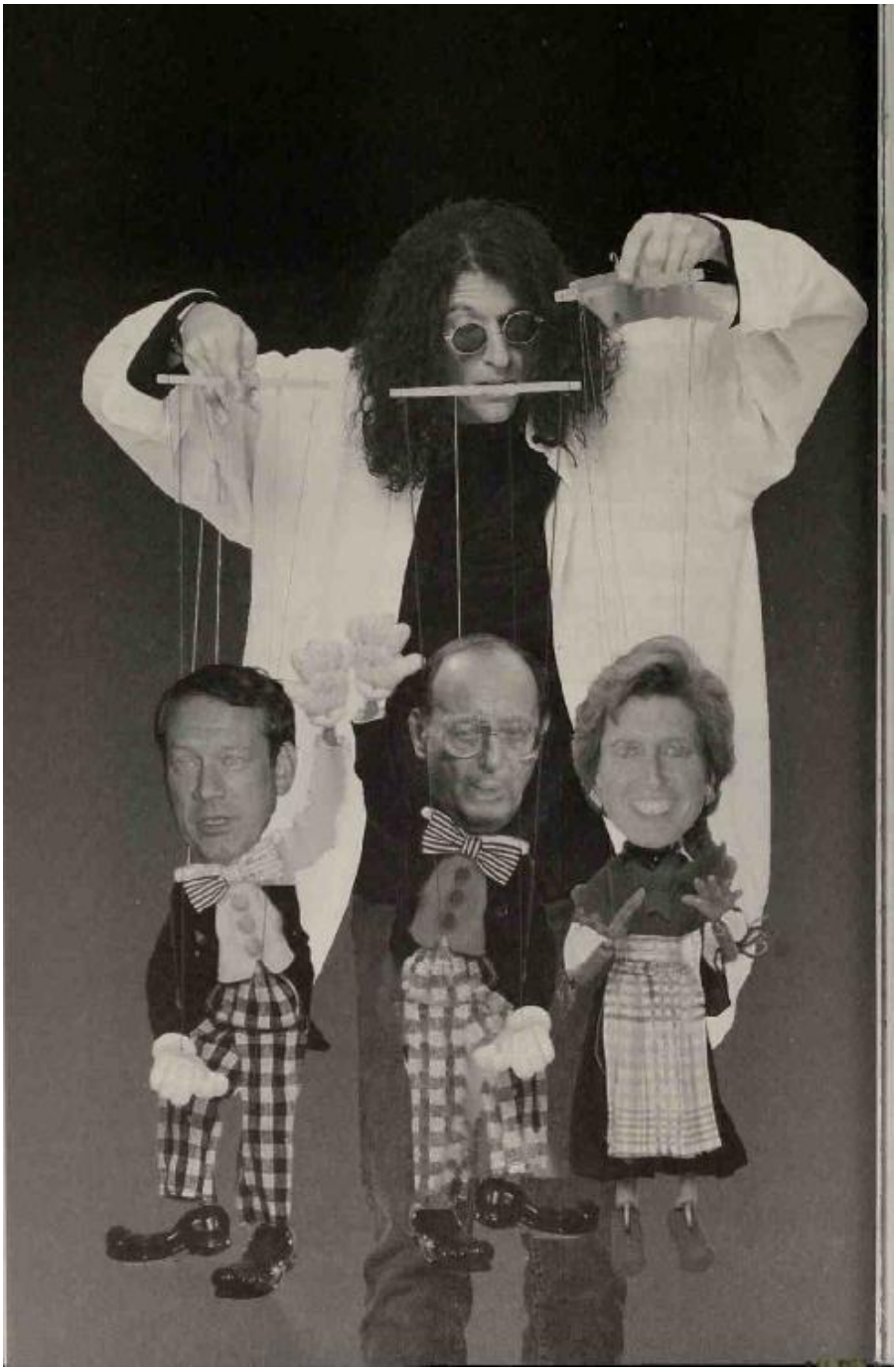
2–4 right

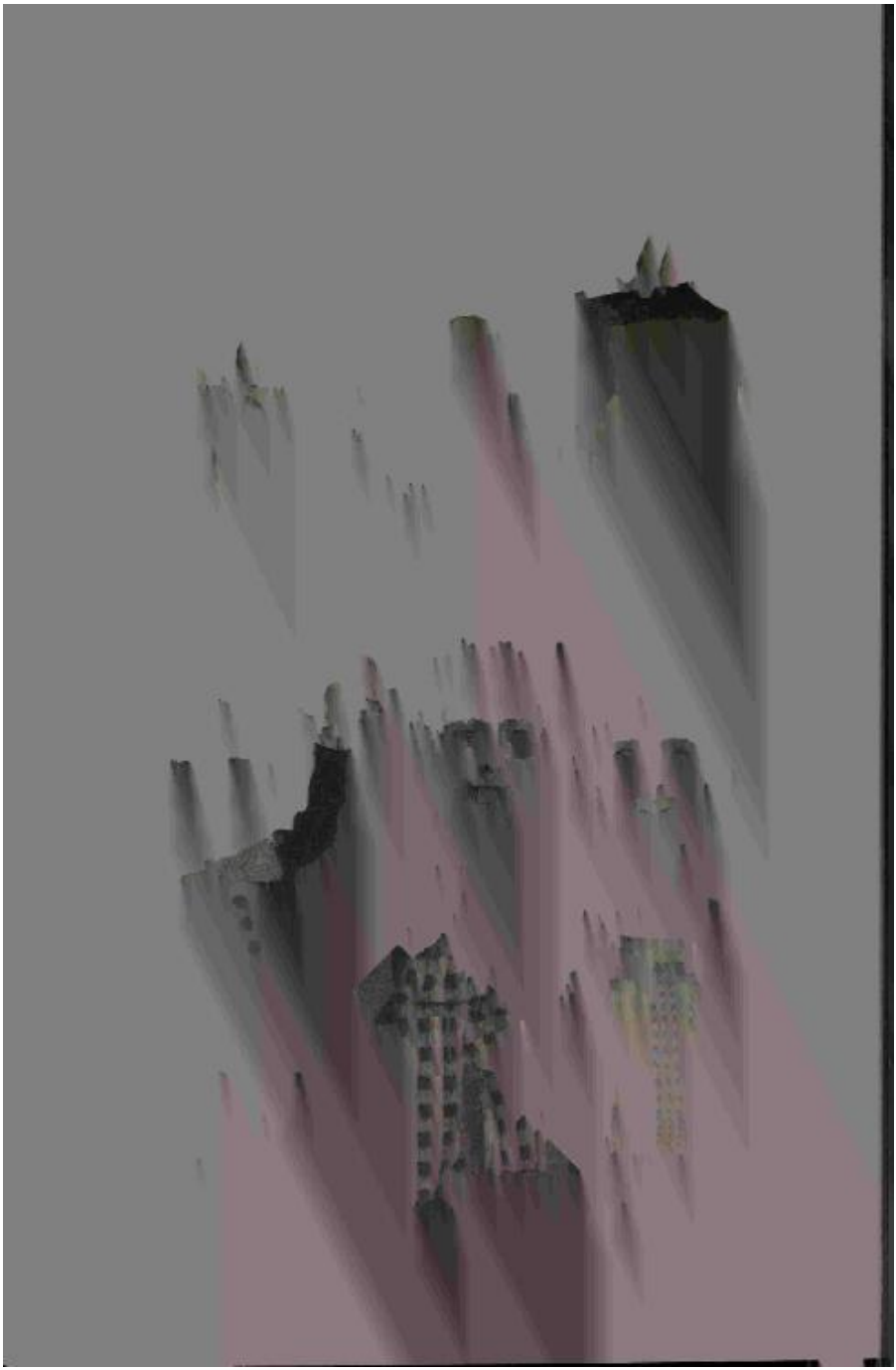
[illegible]

[illegible] **ABSOLUTELY WORTHLESS.** [illegible]

FRIENDS IN HIGH PLACES

[illegible] **LUCK SUCK.** [illegible] **asshole buddies.** [illegible]

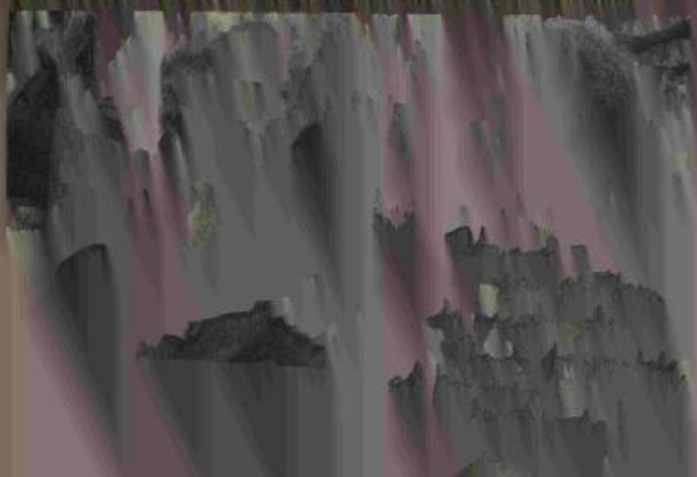




I still can't fucking beat the FCC.

[illegible] *she had smoked pot and inhaled* [illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible] *I still can't fucking beat the F.B.I.*

[illegible] **SLOWN ENOUGH POLITICIANS** [illegible]

When I first [illegible] people [illegible] the [illegible] I thought I was [illegible] I figured that was [illegible] Bob Carr, Bill [illegible] But then I realized that was a pretty [illegible] I looked at the guys on the [illegible] and realized that they weren't all Tory [illegible] I realized that [illegible] guy [illegible] wanted to enjoy talking with me. He [illegible] interviews and [illegible] with [illegible] I didn't get [illegible]. The [illegible] was [illegible] Mulroney [illegible] **shithole radio station** [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] I [illegible] I [illegible] I [

Five BLOWN ENOUGH POLITICIANS

[illegible]

When I first started getting [illegible] the FCC, I thought I was [illegible] I thought it was a [illegible]. Then [illegible] Hill. But there I realized I was a bulldog around. I looked at the guys on the FCC and realized they weren't [illegible] I found that [illegible] actually [illegible] Congressman. [illegible] [illegible] Kit [illegible]. This [illegible] was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

SENATOR AL

Alfonse D'Stern
STOCK JOCK

[illegible]

that Robert Abrams, the Democrat who was running for the U.S. Senate, would unseat the incumbent Republican, Senator Alfonse D'Amato.

I'm not really a Republican or Democrat, but I've always been Senator D'—always. He got Rights for New York. He is [illegible] about his job. He always brings home the bacon. For years I had said over always about how on the issues but I'm never sure the issue on the issues against politicians with [illegible] **politicians avoid me**. I was [illegible] with politicians trying to [illegible] me. My [illegible] for [illegible]. He was an [illegible] guy. He [illegible] I was [illegible] about money and I thought that was [illegible]. My [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] of money. That was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. And [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

THAT GREAT BOY IN SCREEN INC AND DIRECTING HOWARD HUGHES, AN OUTSTANDING MAN AND A GREAT FAMILY MAN WHO HAS NEVER HAD A GOOD TIME LAMPOONING THE PUBLICANS ON BOTH THE LEFT AND THE RIGHT AND WHO IS NOW A VICTIM OF A SUPERCILIOUS VENDETTA

really went wild the last two days before the election. The

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Catholic Italian-Americans [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

BY THE [illegible], ONE THAT HAS MADE THE GOVERNMENT A BIG BROTHER OF OWNERSHIP AND SOCIAL CONTROL.

GOVERNOR

CHRISTINE TODD WHITMAN

Even [illegible] Jersey [illegible] Governor [illegible] Christine Todd Whitman.

[illegible]

[illegible] I knew there was something special in this woman. Even though she was [illegible] and more than twenty years behind me, the people I could discern that she mother had what it takes to be elected in New Jersey but also to [illegible] political arena. I voted for [illegible] debates, and I was blown away by her intellect and knowledge. I knew she would be a great governor.

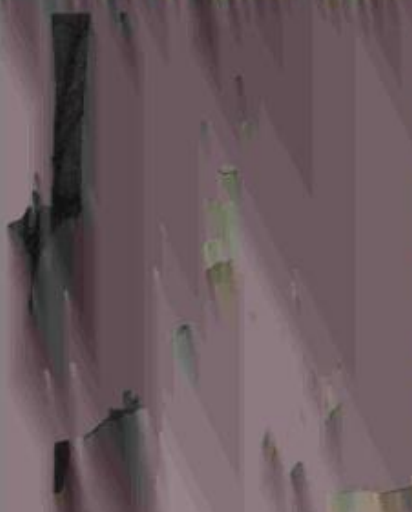
I also knew that she had one but badly [illegible] a president.

"Bob Dole, may I ask you a question?" I said to the [illegible] "Seriously, [illegible] would be good shape. You're good looking, [illegible] good [illegible]."

BY THE FCC, ONE THAT HAS MADE THE GOVERNMENT A BIG BROTHER OF CENSORSHIP AND SOCIAL CONTROL.

GOVERNOR CHRISTINE TODD WHITMAN

[illegible]



[illegible] Governor Christine Todd Whitman, **RIP**.

[illegible] I knew there was something special about this woman. Even though she was a Republican and [illegible] behind the [illegible] I could discern that this woman had what it took to be the state [illegible] of New Jersey but also to [illegible] the national political scene. I heard her in several early [illegible] and I was about [illegible] by her [illegible] and enthusiasm. I knew she would be a great [illegible].

I [illegible] that she had **one hot body** for a politician.

"[illegible]" I told her the first time she called me. "Seriously, you keep yourself in great shape. Really, great hooking, you've got an enormous [illegible]."

"I'LL TAKE IT ANY WAY I CAN GET IT," [illegible]

"And, [illegible] **writing a thesis?**" [illegible]

[illegible] ***place where people go to the bathroom and feel crippled*** [illegible] **SOLE HAD INHALED** [illegible] **AND TURNED** [illegible] **homberbeing.**

[illegible]

"This is a [illegible] people [illegible] **EVEN THIS LISTENS TO ME.**" [illegible] opened a window and yelled to people on the street [illegible] a paper airplane.

"I'LL TAKE IT ANY WAY I CAN GET IT," [illegible] said, [illegible].

"And, in your imagination, was I necessarily **wearing a thong?**" [illegible].

We [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] hard to remember the days of Jackson and Hoover with the force of a hurricane. I spoke about politics and the reasons we needed Mrs. Whitman to succeed Governor [illegible]. But ***the rest stop, ooohhhh,*** the rest stop really turned my audience on. When I woke up the next morning, I got the [illegible] news. We had just [illegible] our second public [illegible] in New Jersey.

PATAKI FOR GOVERNOR

[illegible]

THE TWENTY-SEVENTH SQUARE AND BLACK DEEP AWAY

[illegible] ***Nobody knew who the fuck this Pataki guy was.*** [illegible] Mrs. Whitman [illegible] People [illegible] Pataki [illegible] knew [illegible]

[illegible]

I hit really hard for Christie the day of the election. I dressed Phoebe with the bows of a hurricane. I spoke about politics and the economy on my cheat sheet. Whenever my [illegible] asked me, I ***the rest step, aaahhhh.*** The rest step really moved my campaign up. When I woke up the next morning, I got the amazing news: We had an overwhelming victory, with [illegible] the new governor of the great state of New Jersey.

PATAKI FOR GOVERNOR

Even though I was running on my own, I got Whitman and the top Republicans and officials in Congress that I had worked with in Congress. I had an idea I wanted to show my political chops in the New York state gubernatorial contest. When I was still running for governor myself, my good friend Scottie Ali called me and asked me to endorse his pick, George Pataki, if I thought he was the guy. When I thought about it, I thought, Hey, George Pataki is looking good.

It was hard to win in the United States Senate, and I agreed to endorse Pataki. I explained to Scottie Ali that I would not endorse Pataki until a few days before the election. My endorsement didn't mean a lot, political pundits in the state. **FULL WAVE LESBIAN STORIES AND BLACK LEOPARDS.** I explained to the senior Republicans that I was always an independent thinker. My senior strategist Ewen Cameron and I were looking for ways to get Pataki out of the shadows and into the spotlight. But I really felt the election would be decided on the final two days of the campaign, and there was no need to have my endorsement. No matter how the Pataki guys chose to play, I knew that with some constant pressure, I could win, and I got my way in the end.

And because of my, that was my way, sir. ***Nobody knew who the fuck this Pataki guy was.*** [illegible] Mayor Giuliani, at least they were comfortable with him. People don't like change. I was thought Pataki was a nobody. I knew that my credibility would have [illegible] on my phone call.

About two weeks before the election, we started our push. I

[illegible]

"Do everything is on the Q.T here. Everyone [illegible] way for Atuki-gay."

[illegible]

"Well [illegible]

"How about if I hole the Bible?" I asked.

He stood [illegible] but that was enough for me. I [illegible]

My endorsement came at [illegible] the opposition [illegible] Paiuk had been travelling at the polls, [illegible] by an endorsement of [illegible] by Rudy Giuliani, the Republican mayor of New York. Women who [illegible] Paiuk, [illegible] by as many as twenty points. True to my word, I began to push Paiuk hard the last [illegible] of the campaign.

needed a little more than two days. This was a tough sell. Putaki was an experienced candidate but we now knew it. They were scared for nothing. Putaki did in person my conversion. He went through a lengthy list of questions on the issues and it turned out that he was supposed to serve more as a decorative rod than a leader. His command of the issues and his unanswered questions on government were exceptional. I was all set to endorse him when suddenly, when Brian mentioned to me that I had always endorsed the Life party candidate, Brian was correct.

"Strange, I don't remember the times. I am sorry. I have to endorse the Life party candidate," I said. I didn't even know the name for the Life party candidate. I simply said the Life. "Usually we agree on issues. You guys stand."

"I understand," he said.

Who everything is on the Q.T here. Everyone stays for Putaki-pus.

"Have we been [illegible]?"

"Why [illegible] PTL, right?" I asked.

"I think what [illegible] is [illegible] here," he said.

I remembered that Evening Whitmer had only one name [illegible] and I [illegible] the name of the [illegible] that the one name [illegible] the [illegible] I [illegible] that [illegible] Lucy.

"Why [illegible] Putaki-pus?" he [illegible].

I [illegible] the [illegible] of the [illegible]. Brian [illegible] was going a little [illegible]. He [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

"How about if I hold the Bible?" I asked.

He [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

The interview went longer even than when her wife, Libby, called in a few days before the election. I had seen photos of this woman in the press and she was a babe. She looked a little like Susan Anton. "LIBBY PATAKI'S CALLING IN. That's George Pataki's wife, who is A GREAT FRIEND OF ASN." I took my interview. When she finally called, I dispensed with the small talk and got right to the heart of the matter.

"This is the first time we're going to talk, but I want tell you a secret. You are some gorgeous woman. You know you're the *sexiest political wife* I've ever met."

"It work you well, introduced as a gorgeous woman," she said. "Well, I'm flattered, of course, and, I get called a lot of things in my life, but I have never been called sexy anything. But this morning, I got called a gorgeous woman for the **SEVENTH TIME IN A ROW**, so I guess I should be proud to be a Republican woman," she said.

Libby was given to the cut. Their perception of her husband was that he was a tight-ass, and she was a LOOSE ASS A SLOUSH. We talked and talked in love with her. They stare at the time, that's the last couple I have spoken to have in the government business.

Before I left I did have to ask. I began the new expectations with her.

"If your husband wins and I'm sworn the day that he's sworn in, I can expect a kiss from you?" I asked.

"You can get a kiss from him if you can hold the Bible," she shot back.

"On the lips?" I pressed.

"I don't know," she demurred.

"I believe I will," I said.

"You probably will," she agreed. "That's not to say I'll give you permission."

I painted a mischievous face.

"Imagine it's Inauguration Day. We're standing there up on the stage and your husband's being sworn in. All of a sud-

His chances were boosted even more when his wife, Libby, called in a few days before the primary. I had seen photos of this woman in the press and she was a babe. She looked a little like Susan Sarandon. Sarandon **"LIBBY PATAKI'S CALLING IN A REAL PIECE OF ASS."** I told my colleagues. Mike said that's called. I disengaged with the small talk and got right to the heart of the matter.

"This is Ed Rollins. I'm not going to talk fast. I gotta tell you something. You are scary gorgeous woman. You have only the **sexiest political wife** I've ever seen."

"Well, I don't see what that has to do with a campaign, but I'm very sorry to hear it," she said. When I stopped laughing and said that we talked a couple of times during the campaign, and I'd guessed we'd lost more votes along the way that this morning, I got called a mean old boy for "about the **seventh time in a row,** and I'm sure I'd gone to my grave without ever hearing it." she said.

Libby was good on the air. Her presentation of her husband was that he was a little odd, she was **A COUSIN AS A COUSIN.** My wife's cousins fell in love with her. They started to think that the guy might be a fun character to have at the family reunion.

Before I let Libby hang up, I thought my cousin would want to talk to her.

"All your husband wins and I'm there, the one that he's sworn he doesn't even know exists." I said.

"Now you've got a boy, but you're very gorgeous, Libby." she shot back.

"Yes, I'm fine." I answered.

"I don't know." she stammered.

"I'm fine. I will." I said.

"And probably well." she agreed. "That's our reason. All she wanted to know."

I can't help smoothing the lace.

Thursday, the Inauguration Day. We're standing there up on the stage and your husband's being sworn in. All of a sudden

den, the cameras are watching, and Mrs. Butski is being tackled much by Dave for one and she's fighting me off. Could you imagine the scene? All of a sudden, she's on me and Dave's face, and even the kiss is imaginary. And she starts to push me away. "Not somehow we can not tell, not go crashing we start up."

"It's a hell of a way to press, Dawson," Eddie cracked.

A few days after the election, I was in the Detroit press. I made it sound as a total fluke. I said everyone that was because they were upset. New Age didn't mention the hotel at all. Dave's in a rental car now. Who should pick up the tab? New Age's. Sure, we could, but we're

A BLEARIER MONKEY COULD DO IT

[illegible]

Butski was a lady gambler. He was a lawyer. He was a master of a thirteen point. He had many wives and a gangster trial. Dave wanted to move the street. I made him do it on a street of the greatest [illegible] ever. Dave Alexander.

My campaign manager was not happy in show results. Butski was coming back in the polls. Dawson, he was not [illegible] [illegible]

"We need to [illegible]," I told my campaign, "We will [illegible] [illegible] in order to [illegible] the city [illegible] *[illegible]—and [illegible] [illegible]* [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

I really worked Dawson hard the day of the election. Butski called up and [illegible] his candidacy in the polls [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

That morning, the show was a sweep. Everyone rallied in and congratulated each other on the wonderful win. Both Governor-to-be Pataki and his lovely wife, Libby, phoned in to personally thank both me and my audience. That night, a little bit.

"Is it true that you knew that Giuliani couldn't come on this show all that very well?" I asked.

"*I'm some kinda dirtbag.* Well, I don't know, you pissy and Nine can't pony without his crutch, do they?"

There was no denying that I was more responsible for this morning's upset. When the results were revealed, I was [illegible] with [illegible] MEN REVOLTING. THE ASSES OF EIGHTEEN AND TWENTY-FIVE [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

That morning, my show was a bust. Everyone called in and complained to the station or to me. Well, Gary and Dorothy and the boys with Eddie, perhaps to be personally frank, and my mother, I feel together a little bit.

It struck me on the air that this Cuomo character came on this show all those years ago. I said, ***"I'm some kinda dirtbag.*** Well, I

FRITZ LANG RICHARD MARIO CUOMO

stage, and the press [illegible] Now, it's just a crazy, [illegible] day."

There was no showing that we were responsible for this screaming mess. When the tumult was over, it was clear that Brooks was interested. **MEN BETWEEN THE AGES OF EIGHTEEN AND TWENTY-FIVE** [illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]—[

I couldn't have written a better ending.

When it came time for the introductions, Pataki showed that he was a man of his word. Everything subtle and modest that my wife and my parents stood for was missing. Among our children up in Hyde Park, when we got to Albany, we were given a special month-long course. The entire press corps—hundreds of me in high school—were now looking at my ass. We were whisked into a green room behind the stage. This was the place where the actors waiting on Governor Pataki could have come backstage into the room to greet him.

The entire room was filled with people. This was one of the most beautiful places in the state. I talked with Justice Kaye, the

FRIENDS OF GEORGE' GET BEST SEATS IN THE HOUSE

woman who swore Pataki in, and former Governor Hugh Carey. One prominent politician after another came up to shake my hand. In fact, the only person who gave me the cold shoulder was

'FRIENDS OF GEORGE' GET BEST SEATS IN THE HOUSE

[illegible]

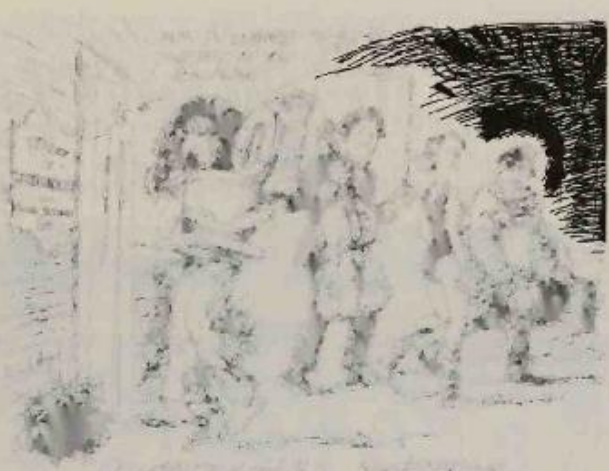
[illegible] Marie. He wouldn't even acknowledge my presence.

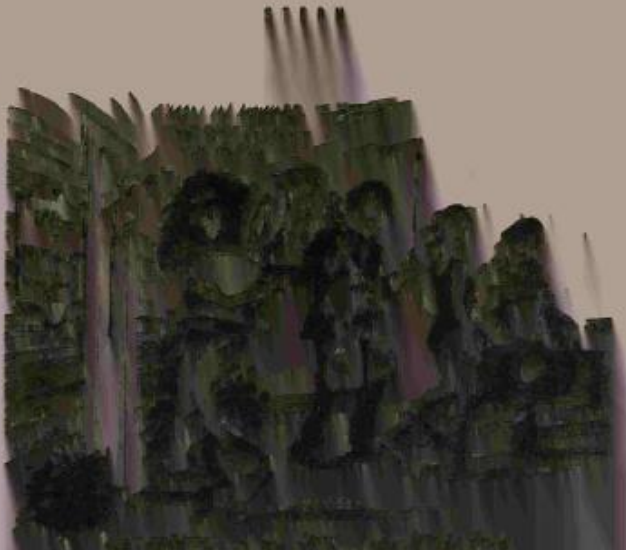
As soon as the ceremony was over, the governor and his wife moved to right over to the microphone. It was [illegible]. We never received his speech. I was thrilled because my father was a state [illegible].

Never in his wildest dreams did he ever think ***his stupid son*** would be his ticket to a pension and to the governor's mansion.

Libby gave me a personal tour of the house. We saw the room where Mario used to hide out and write his great philosophical speeches, the room where he would have punishing and wrenching speeches that **HE FORGOT WE HAD A FIVE-BILLION-DOLLAR DEFICIT**. Sorry.

Also [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]





[illegible]

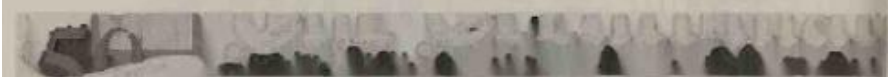
[illegible]

SHE HAD ALREADY DELIVERED ON HER CAMPAIGN PROMISE TO PASS TEMPORARY CUT TAXES [illegible]

[illegible] ***crowned after them*** [illegible]

state, they really smell it in Delaware. There a lawyer who drove a truck called in and testified to that. The proposed site was ***a mecca for homos who wanted to get quick blowjobs***. On the other hand, there were always lots of hookers who wanted the patronage.

The governor had hardly left six months when the backlash



Shocker

Jersey rest stop named for (gasp!) Howard Stern

Outside has indicated this was also not lost on Stern, who thought it would be a recognizable gesture

there, they could smell it in the air. Then a listener who drove a truck called in and informed us that the proposed site was ***a mecca for homes who wanted to get quick blowjobs***. [illegible]

The governor [illegible] the studio when the lockup

Jersey rest stop named for (gasp!) Howard Stern

Christie has dedicated this rest stop on I-295 to shock jock Howard Stern to fulfill a campaign promise

HOWARD
STERN

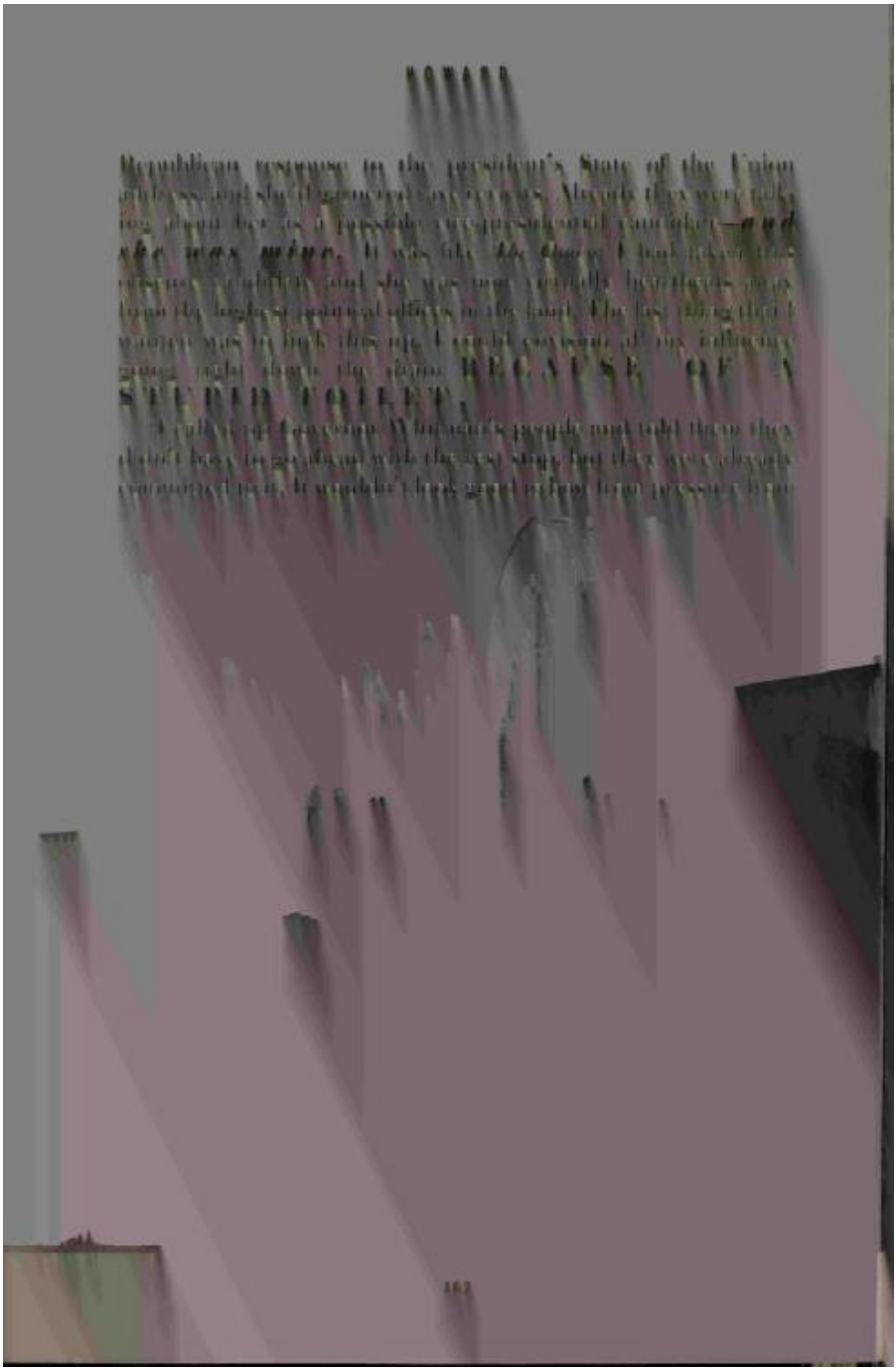
began. Right away, the New Jersey chapter of the National Organization of Women sent [illegible] letter demanding that the station [illegible] "WHORES, LESBIANS, OR BITCHES." [illegible] **women who do the same job as men earn half of what a man gets.**

[illegible] **CRIME OR BOTTOMLESS** [illegible]

[illegible] **CAMPAIGN TO END SEXISM IN ADVERTISING FOR MAYTAG CLEANERS.** [illegible]

[illegible]

REST STOP



a bunch of **loser feminists** and partisan Democrats. So we decided to give my [illegible] a chance. We would see for ourselves [illegible]

Of course, I had to give up my vision of bringing a high school marching band and cheering, handsome sheriff the day the first step was to be dedicated. I had already commissioned a design for a bronze statue of **me with my axe cheerily cut out and an eternal flame shooting out of my gun.** [illegible] Mayor Marion Barry was on vacation, [illegible] Barry's [illegible] the people [illegible] the [illegible] Washington.

[illegible] Wise about the [illegible] to [illegible]

[illegible] **NO EFFORT TO REPLACE IT.**

[illegible] Marion Barry, [illegible] "Chocolate City." Morning [illegible] Lucy [illegible] Kellogg.

[illegible]

[illegible] Barry's [illegible] Mayor Marion Barry [illegible] Washington [illegible]

THE NEXT PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

You may wonder: how having a bunch of commoners endorsed by me for their elections was going to help me in my battle with the DJ. The [illegible] I knew that the president of the United States could pick up a phone and make one call and my DJ sentence would be over forever. And that's exactly what I was trying to do with the endorsement of President Palmer.

Now I [illegible] I would actually be taking a message to President Palmer. ***Watch what I do.*** You may [illegible] that I'm a bad [illegible] that people should [illegible] don't know [illegible] when [illegible] **KICK MY ASS EVERY DAY**. [illegible] President Palmer and I [illegible] Yankees [illegible] President Palmer [illegible] to know [illegible] ***I endorse you, you sim. I hold back, you face.***

Frankly, [illegible] **THE RUSH LIMBAUGH** [illegible] the [illegible] because they don't even [illegible] any respect to the office of the presidency. They're busy attacking the President, but they're such wimps [illegible] that they'd never open their mouths when it matters most.

I [illegible] Chicago when [illegible]

THE NEXT PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES

[illegible] **Watch what I do.** [illegible] **FUCK MY ASS EVERY DAY.** [illegible] ***I endorse you, you win. I hold back, you lose.***

[illegible] **FUCK FAT BITCH BUSH LIMBAUGH** [illegible]

[illegible] *Saturday Night Live*

crashed her in a ski. I got right on the air and said that just

Jesse Helms

"Nanny Hill!"

shun his own nuts off,

away like a kind up there. I felt Clinton was coming home with that from day one and so stood by some good there. ***Me and Clinton are the only two people on the planet who want to see gays in the military.*** But increasingly, all I wanted here to do was to get the fucking FBI off my back. And he did nothing.

So there's making [illegible] planet. Of course, the problem was that in the Republican [illegible] Bob Dole. You got that from [illegible], Robert Dole. He's the [illegible]. There's no way a [illegible] three-year-old guy is going to get fired up to be president. He's ready for the [illegible] to be hard partying pill with their buzzed and there.

Then there's Dole. Dole has the [illegible] low points about [illegible] government were [illegible] about [illegible]. The only time [illegible] is [illegible] [illegible] Quite frankly, I don't [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] [illegible] ***It sounds nutty to hear about family values from a guy who married his freaking high school math teacher and then went to her bedside and tried to get her to sign divorce papers when she was still coming off anesthesia after her third cancer operation.*** [illegible] who [illegible] women [illegible] abortion. **Let me inject the sperm of a Cuban boat person into his tuchis and see if he doesn't go run for an abortion.**

But there's one Republican who [illegible] **FOR ARLEN SPECTER** of the [illegible] of Pennsylvania. He has a [illegible] [illegible] actually [illegible] [illegible]. He's a [illegible] [illegible] in the separation of church and state, which is [illegible] from the [illegible] of the other Republican presidential candidates.

[illegible]

[illegible] away like a bag of [illegible]. Hey, Clinton was getting badmouthed [illegible] *Me and Clinton are the only two people on the planet who want to see gays in the military.* [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] *It sounds nutty to hear about family values from a guy who married his freshman high school math teacher and then went to her bedside and tried to get her to sign divorce papers when she was still coming off anesthesia after her third cancer operation.* [illegible] **Let me inject the sperm of a Cuban boat person into his tuchis and see if he doesn't go run for an abortion.**

[illegible]

And he's got one other great virtue. He chairs the Senate committee that oversees the funding for the FBI.

Senator Specter was very interested in my FBI questions. He picked me up in his car, he had a car and driver, and I sat in the back with him. Since he was right in back, you could see the FBI headquarters in the distance. He's a very tall man, and he's very, very, very,

Informal talks ensued between and the FOC [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. The [illegible] proposal was [illegible] [illegible]—[illegible] Infinity had to [illegible] $[illegible] million for "protection" that would [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Infinity's radio station licence and the FCC paid attention to the pay. The black genius and boss [illegible] the band, Infinity had to shell out $2.75 million for "improprieties" that crooked and unscrupulous business in the Washington area. The FCC also made it [illegible] this record stand. Infinity made an excellent example of responsible broadcasting. The only reason the FCC was paying attention to Infinity's challenges was to get Infinity to pay up. **Extortion.** It's a good thing I hung in a [illegible] [illegible] would have been a game.

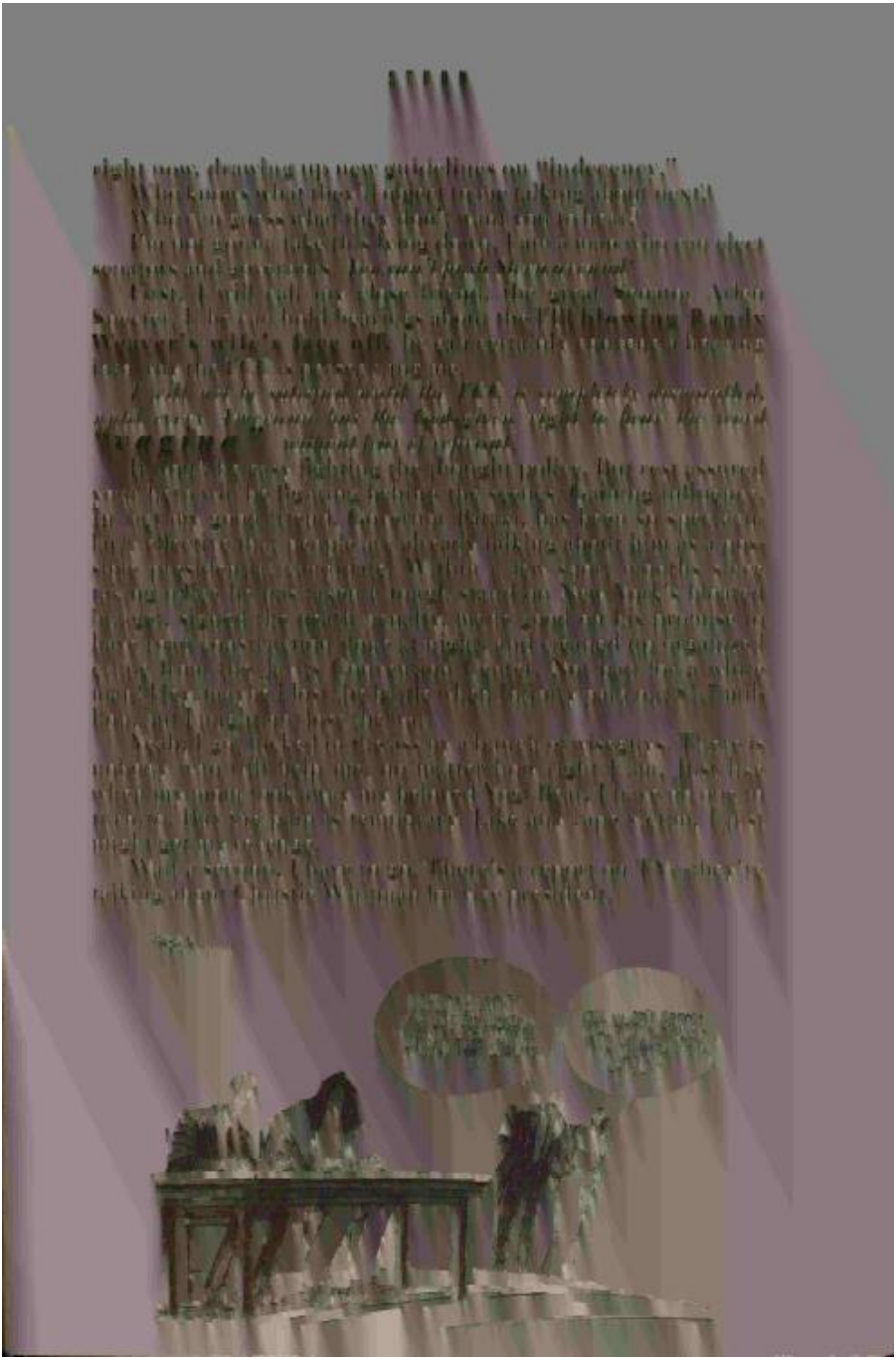
The only [illegible] Infinity in every [illegible] was *Broadcasting* magazine. In an editorial they said that the FCC had a sort of investigation. And then they said:

"[illegible] HOPES THE DAY [illegible] WILL HELP 'NORMALIZE' ITS RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FCC. THE DAYTIME STRATEGY [illegible] MADE BY [illegible] GIFTS IN A DEAL PAYOFF THAT PLACED IN A TRANSCAY [illegible] FIFTH AVENUE."

The editorial referred to the FCC as "grandfather" in its [illegible] about the Mafia. Those dudes in the FCC, like Mafiosi, were going to bring Infinity to their knees and get them to kiss their rings. [illegible] *Broadcasting* magazine, for sticking up for me even though **nobody gives a shit.** It would have been easy if there were more [illegible] but on [illegible] **COWARDS.**

After a long, hard struggle, Infinity finally gave in. Having the FCC was an [illegible] business decision. In the [illegible] [illegible] Infinity's "[illegible] concession" in the [illegible] ***Yeah, just like a guy in a suit makes a voluntary contribution to a mugger who's got a knife at his throat.***

[illegible] Infinity and the FCC. [illegible] [illegible] HE'S WELL AWARE OF ME. What happened to me [illegible] Infinity [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



AFTERWORD

a listener analyzes the show

February 24, 1995

Dear Howard,

I have been a big fan of yours for years. I THINK THERE ARE SOME INTERESTING PARALLELS BETWEEN YOUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH THE PEOPLE ON YOUR RADIO SHOW, AND THE RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN ADOLF HITLER AND THE MEMBERS OF HIS NAZI INNER CIRCLE. PLEASE ALLOW ME TO ELABORATE.

MR. STERN, YOU ARE THE ADOLF HITLER OF THE SHOW. Okay, maybe you haven't gassed anybody to death yet, but you do have absolute power regarding the content of your radio show. Those close to you will do almost anything to earn more airtime. EVERYONE BEGS FOR YOUR FAVOR, WHICH CAUSES IN-FIGHTING AND JEALOUSY AMONG YOUR SUBORDINATES. These subordinates are involved in constant power-playing to reshape and improve their status on the show.

PEOPLE SHAKE IN FEAR WHEN YOU ARE IN A FOUL MOOD BECAUSE THEY DO NOT WANT TO BEAR THE BRUNT OF ONE OF YOUR TEMPER TANTRUMS. Members of Hitler's inner circle loved to see their peers squirm when they were the subjects of Hitler's tirades, but they hated to be put on the spot themselves. The same can be said for your cast of cronies.

LIKE HITLER, YOU HAVE EXTREME INTOLERANCE FOR [illegible]. You expect your orders to be followed [illegible] and without question. You expect your subordinates to show strong energy and initiative. Hitler seems to feel [illegible] in this way.

There are many people who praise you as their leader when you are in your presence, but behind your back they conspire against you. Not only the people in power, but also [illegible], and some who are close to you are [illegible].

Hitler was [illegible] of his treatment of political [illegible]. You have proved to be [illegible] in some cases [illegible] the [illegible] of the show. You [illegible] with the likes of Hitler, [illegible] and Napoleon. Hitler [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] or [illegible].

Eva was the Hitler of the show. Hitler [illegible] Eva Braun. You may remember Eva [illegible] as [illegible] Adolf [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

JACKIE MASSING PLAYS THE ROLE OF HERMANN GÖRING. He starts many of Göring's lines. Göring had a better sense of humor than most of the other top Nazis. He was fat, and he abused drugs and alcohol. His loyalty to the Nazi party was always more a matter of his desire to build a personal empire. He spent many energy acquiring European art treasures that he did not appreciate.

Göring commanded a small air force, which was crucial in the Nazi takeover of the power in Germany's history. Jackie Göring may have wanted for his Luftwaffe a prima donna.

Göring was jealous at odds with other Nazi officials, and thereby usually was the source of their problems. He eventually turned to be one of the corrupt German folk. Could Göring be Hitler's most bizarre example of Weber's Jewels?

Jackie Massing as Hermann Göring on the Hermann Göring show. Jackie wants to play Himmler's love of money and mystery. Sometimes they know where Himmler would use it, and maybe even where he would investigate. Perhaps even Himmler's mysterious disappearance.

Much like Himmler, we don't know what evil characters are lurking behind their cleat, like Hans Nielsen-Stokkeby. Perhaps he is hiding a secret, or perhaps he is merely an innocent victim of circumstance.

Can you be certain that good people in Germany were merely? A trustworthy Hitler's warrior, which is not his every command? Were good people after the show each day, I think he is opposing the order that he keeps a third eye.

Hitler was always concerned about the loyalty and the ease of Himmler's SS. He did not want Himmler to become too powerful. Imagine that you keep a close eye on Fred. JACKIE GÖRING MAY BE THE MOST OBVIOUS THREAT TO THOUGHTING YOUR POWER, BUT JACKIE HIMMLER MAY POSE A DANGER, WITH DIFFICULT THREAT.

FOREWORD

Jackie Martling plays the role of Hermann Goering. He shares many of Goering's traits. Goering had a better sense of humor than most of the other top Nazis. He was big, and he almost looks and sounded. He was seen in the Nuremberg courtroom with a smile on his mouth, or with a mischievous twinkle. He spent many months imprisoned Goering on occasions that he did not recognize the Fuhrer.

Goering's transcripts number one thousand pages, and he was one of the Nazi leaders to the extent of Hitler's house. Lisa Jackie, Goering, was least wanted for the Fuhrer's imprisonment house.

Goering was always at odds with other Nazi officials, and many details was the reason for these conflicts. He spent several hours a day in the courtroom, and Goering's Goering's house, Jackie Martling's voice brings to life Hitler's.

Fritz Sauckel is the Hermann Hoffman of the Hermann Sauckel. Fritz Sauckel is Jackie Hoffman's line of sarcasm and irony. Not only are Jackie Hoffman's jokes funny, and funny, they also are funny. The jokes are funny, and funny, they also are funny. Hoffman's comedy is funny.

Much like Hoffman's, the role Sauckel plays the character of the Nazi's Sauckel. Fritz Sauckel's character is funny, and funny, Fritz Sauckel's character is funny, and funny.

Sauckel's character that Hoffman has the character of a Nazi's Sauckel's character, which is funny, the Nazi's character. Which Fritz Sauckel's character, the character, Hitler's character, is funny, the Nazi's character, Hoffman's character.

Hitler's character, Hitler's character, Hitler's character, and the character of Hoffman's character. He, and the character Hoffman's character, Hoffman's character. Hoffman's character, Hoffman's character, Hoffman's character,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

A A A A

By By Boody is the Martin Bormann of the show.

For the Nazis felt that Bormann was one member of NNN [illegible] Hitler. Hitler believed Bormann was a man of extremely human ability and [illegible] powerful [illegible] his [illegible] to be a [illegible] leader. Bormann was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

JUST AS ROBIN ACKERS WITH AND LAUGHS AT EVERY WORD YOU SAY, MUSSOLINI WAS HITLER'S JOLLY LITTLE PUPPET. HIS FAVORITE WORDS WERE, "YES, MEIN FÜHRER!"

Mussolini showed Der Führer such glee and compliments whenever Hitler enjoyed a political or military success, but Mussolini, would secretly complain to his two Italian associates that the arrogant Hitler would soon have to make an [illegible] decision.

Mussolini [illegible] of the jews, [illegible] Albania, and [illegible] Mussolini was in [illegible] Hitler's [illegible]

Mussolini was the last person in the world to [illegible] Adolf Hitler. Mussolini [illegible] the [illegible] Hitler's [illegible] Mussolini [illegible] and [illegible] the Grand Fascist War Council [illegible] the [illegible] Mussolini was [illegible] and [illegible] man, [illegible]

Mussolini [illegible] Hitler's [illegible] Mussolini [illegible] Hitler's [illegible]

TOM GERMANO PLAYED THE PART OF LIEUTENANT COLONEL VON STAUFFENBERG. ON JULY 20, 1944, VON STAUFFENBERG PLANTED A BOMB IN HITLER'S CONFERENCE ROOM AND TRIED TO ASSASSINATE DER FÜHRER.

I GET THE IMPRESSION THAT TOM GERMANO IS CONSTANTLY ATTEMPTING TO ASSASSINATE HIS CHARACTER. HE IS FUNNY AND CRAZY.

HE DOESN'T HAVE YOU WITH HIS CRAZY AND FUNNY [illegible] LIKE VON STAUFFENBERG, I'M SURE THAT YOU WITNESSED [illegible] COMMUNICATIONS [illegible] HIS [illegible]

Just as Howard worked with and against Lovecraft, so Howard's work was, Mussolini was to Hitler's most creative, if not, the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] "Mr. Mind Expanding."

Mussolini shared with the Fascists a deep [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

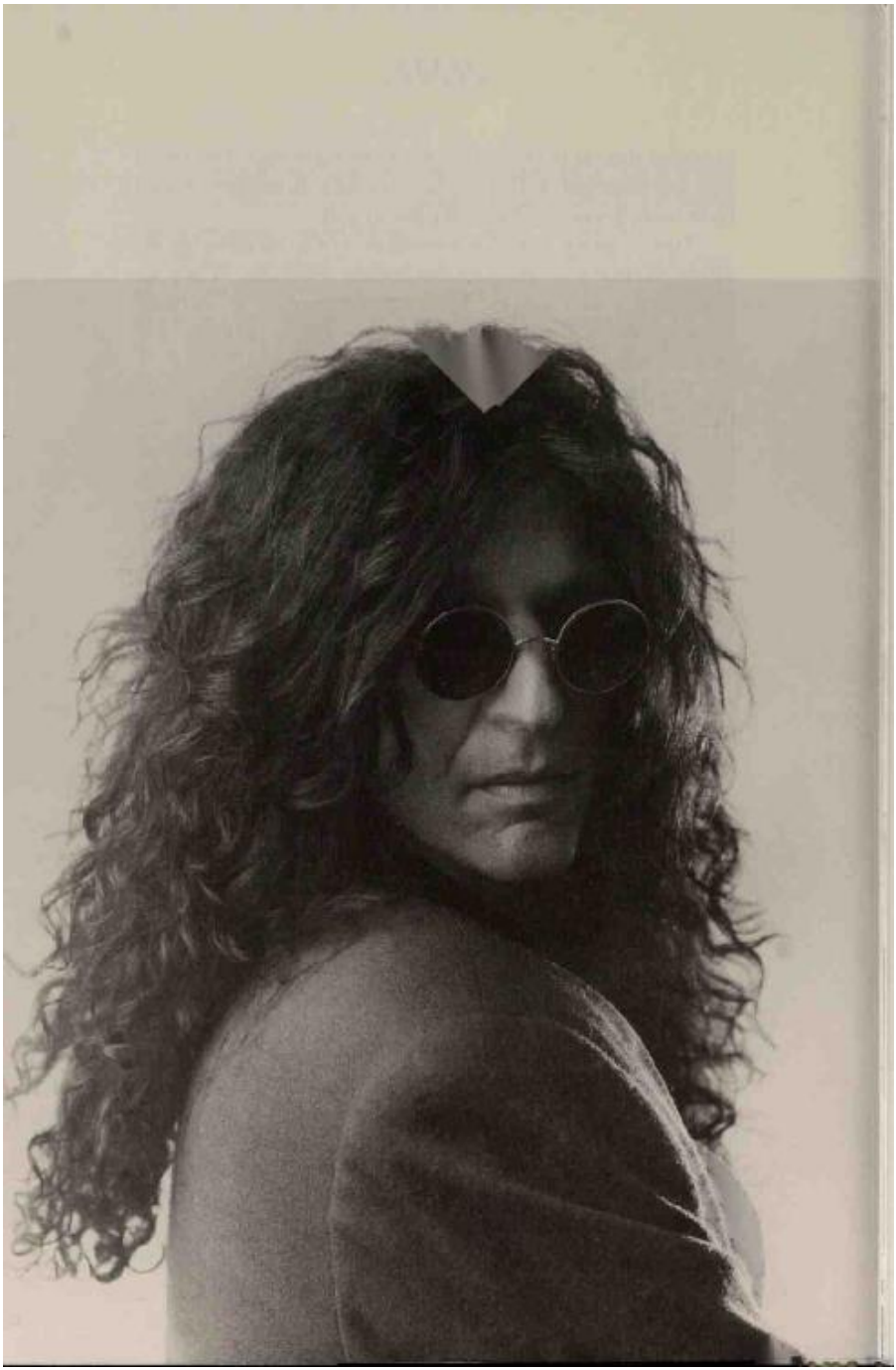
you and distracts you with pointless meetings. He keeps you surrounded with people who lack intelligence and have more loyalty to himself than to you.

TOM ALMOST ALWAYS SIDESTEPS YOUR PROBING QUESTIONS WITHOUT GIVING ANY DEFINITIVE ANSWERS. When he does give you answers, he finds scapegoats to explain away problems that fall under his responsibility. HE ALWAYS HAS AN EXCUSE!

You have caught Tom lying several times. You know that he cannot be trusted. It is obvious that Chiusano is a traitor to your cause. I BELIEVE THAT HE IS CONSPIRING TO GET RID OF YOU SO HE CAN PUT HIS BELOVED GREASEMAN IN YOUR MORNING SPOT. He might be working as a spy for Imus. Like Von Stauffenberg, Tom Chiusano would be anonymous if he did not act like a meddling fool.

I am a 34 year old married white male. I work as a claim authorizer for the government.

Thank you.
George Murphy



THE AUTHOR WOULD LIKE TO

THANK:

Alison, for always believing in me and being understanding, especially while I wrote this and missed the entire summer with you and the kids. Thanks for the quickies in the hot tub. I love you.

Ray and Ben Stern, for being good sports and giving me my sense of humor.

The absolute **brilliance** of Judith Regan. There are not enough words to describe how great a job you did with this book. You've always believed in me, and your encouragement and ideas set you apart from everyone else. And you're a great mother. Don't let anyone tell you any different.

Larry "Ratso" Sloman, I feel like we've been through a war together. Thanks, Rats, for putting in the endless hours and earning the title "Keeper of the Flame" of the Howard Stern Literary Juggernaut. You are a real ***friend*** and your ***professionalism*** and ***dedication*** are very much appreciated. You is a G E N I U S .

Superagent Don Buchwald. Don is my adviser, my savior, my business partner—the S M A R T E S T guy I know. He took me out of the gutter of radio with the dream that I could cross over and sit on the throne as the King of All Media. I love this guy, and he

[illegible]

Lives on Superstar Two Business — THE KINGS OF ALL MEDIA SOFTWARE.

A special thanks and appreciation to Laura Lachey, the trained mind and assistant, who has worked endless hours on behalf of this entire project. It was fun to research to dig up the stories and facts, to read and compile the whole story. **I love you, Laura.** [illegible]

Sara Del Vecchio, I couldn't have done this without you. Thank you for your creativity and [illegible] show. Most importantly, thanks for the phone call which [illegible] information [illegible]. **You are the best.** [illegible]

[illegible] and coming up with the *great future concept*. [illegible] Kings of Software.

[illegible] *name talented*. [illegible]

[illegible] **L A X Y**

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] **forever** [illegible]

[illegible] **endless hours** [illegible]

Michelle [illegible] way and [illegible]

J.J. Lawson, thanks for [illegible] Farmer.

Tom Mason, [illegible]

Sally Montgomery, [illegible]

David Gallagher of Hickory Knobs, for providing the [illegible] clothing, and Jennifer Ford, Adam Gunn, and Daniel [illegible]

have our Management Team that [illegible] ... **THE KING OF ALL MEDIA MEANS.**

A special thanks and appreciation to Laura Jackson, our general [illegible] and assistant, who has worked endless hours [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] **I love you, Laura,** for all the help everyday.

Lisa Dale Alone. I wouldn't have done this without you. Thank you for your patience and knowledge of the show. Never ever [illegible] I picked up the phone and asked you to [illegible] [illegible] and you always had it. **You are the best.**

And thanks to Walter Kahn, who performed miraculous assistance [illegible] during this project.

Richard Gaskin, you [illegible] the cover [illegible] and coming up with **great picture concepts.** It wasn't for you, we wouldn't have had the cover [illegible] book. You are the King of All Graphics.

Jack Hollis, you are **a dawg talented.** We always [illegible] [illegible] and the cover design is [illegible] Great [illegible] Jack Nessie and [illegible].

Dear Publisher — H A R P E R S

Richard Ferris, the Great, [illegible], and [illegible] with a steady [illegible].

Thanks Marsh, thanks for being [illegible].

Jeff [illegible], HAW's shining star. Thanks for all the hours of help. For all concerns. Thanks for [illegible].

Chris Kaiser, you [illegible] have done a [illegible] **clever** and **[illegible]** [illegible] [illegible] the book.

Also Gaston, **endless hours**, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Nice.

Marlyn Lucas, thanks for being there [illegible] the way [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible].

J. A. Lawson, thanks for being [illegible] and giving [illegible] [illegible].

Jean Morgan, [illegible] work as always.

Barry Morgan [illegible], [illegible] work is always [illegible].

Great [illegible] of Thanks to [illegible] for providing the strong [illegible], [illegible], and [illegible]. Frank, Kelsey, Gerald, and Dennis

Bradley at Patricia Fields, FOR MAKING US REALLY LOOK LIKE WOMEN

Lorraine Hannaway and the girls at Barnes (Athena, Brittany, Anna, Dana, Eric, Justin, Brooke, Michelle, Juliana, Lorraine, Harper, Nicole, Nathan, Carla, Jackie, Julie, Chuck, Heather Lee, Steven, Andrea, Kelly)... thanks for helping with all the pictures and giving us all your love, time.

A N D T H A N K S A L S O T O :

Jonathan Abramson
Jack Acker
Adrianne & Anderson
Anne Anderson and
Life, The Book Shop
Patrick Bangley
Brandon Barbour
Dana Barbour
Jennifer Barnes
Ann Barnhart
Daniel Barnhart
Big Blue Co.
Carol Bjorn
Sharon Bjorn
Jerrold Bonnemann
Al Bonnemann
Bessie Cooper
The Cover Company
Ken Cunningham
Richard Christensen
Lisa Cordner
Eugene Corey
N. C. Cowlings
Carole Crawford
Dave Cunliffe
M. Mark and Elizabeth
Alex D. Alvear
Sunset Alphonse, LA Angeles
Chris Dominguez
Mary Dr. Morrell
Joyce Dyer
C. David Douglas
Neil Dyer
Allen Dunn
Peter Dunn
D. Cover
Sara Eisenberg
Jennifer Epstein
Jim Fennegan
Nancy & Garrett
Irene Farrell
Lisa Fetter
Chet Fleming
Mark Freeburger
Gloria Fox
Charles Gainey
Alex Gainey
Mark Gainey
Jennifer Gainey
Cindy & Cassidy Gaffney
Keith de Gaetano
Christopher Gaetano
Jean Gallagher
Ed Ellis Gale
Steven Hagan
HBO USA Films

Lance Ito
Mel Karmazin
Daniel Kaye
Sandi Kirkman
Bill Knaub, Jr.
Jim Lackner, Jr.
Robert Lackner
Brian Laiacona
Ruth Lee
Spike Lee
Lori Leven
Kim Lewis
Keith Lodzinski
Lulac
Maurice "Chip" Maloney
Josh Mann
Nancy Margolis
Matthew Martin
Lee Masters
Matt Mayer
Joseph Montebello
Lady in the Moon
Suzanne Noli
James Nugent
O. J. Mask
Governor George Pataki
Mechel Pavlishin
Sandra Pedraza
Nancy Peske
Pink Pussy Cat Boutique
Pope John Paul III
Pope of Pot
Kevin Powell
Alan Prachar
Robin Radzinski
Jody Revenson
Burt Reynolds
Al Rosenberg
Jessica Rubin
Brian Sacks
Frank Scalia
Steve and Linda Schwab
Jillian Schwartz
Fran Shea
Wayne Siegel
Yakov Smirnoff
Dee Snider
Senator Arlen Specter
Josh Sussman
Debbie Tay
Tempest
Scott Terranella
The Trader
Keith Trimble
Donald Trump
Richard Virgilio
Ed Voskinarian
Glenn Waldman
Danny Watt
Christine Weathersbee
Dr. Lew Weinstein
Aaron Wertheim
Jerry White
Governor Christine Whitman
Linde Williston

PHOTOGRAPH AND ILLUSTRATION CREDITS

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

PHOTOGRAPH AND ILLUSTRATION CREDITS

[illegible]

Trenton Times: pages 297, Frank Jacobs III; 459, editorial cartoon by Ralph Schlegel

Big Shout magazine, Wilmington, Delaware: illustration on page 300, Steven R. Cobb

San Francisco Chronicle: page 301 (top), © Tom Meyer

Mainline Times: page 305

New York Post: page 318, Sean Delonas; 320, Sean Delonas; 352; 428; 457

Steve Kelley: page 321

Milwaukee Journal: page 323, © Gary Markstein

Doug Marlette: illustrations on pages 327 (upper), 328, 448

Jason Epstein: illustration on page 329

Gamma Liaison Network: page 332 (upper), © Michael Hirsch; 426, Jacques Chenet; 464, Dirck Halstead

John Driscoll: pages 332 (lower), 344, 346

Keith Thomson: illustration on page 333

Albany (N.Y.) *Times Union*: illustrations on pages 334, Rex Babin; 355 (upper), Rex Babin; 469, Rex Babin

Gannett Suburban Newspapers: pages 339 (lower), 353

Peter Bennett: page 345

Ralph Cirella: pages 347, 348

Tribune Media Services, Inc.: pages 350 (lower), mixed media; 396, © Dave Miller

Bettmann: pages 363, 384, 419 (lower), 466

Jack Heller: graphic design on pages 372, 373

Chris Stanley: page 376

Lester Glassner Collection: page 421

Reuters/Bettmann: pages 424 (lower), 450, 465 (bottom)

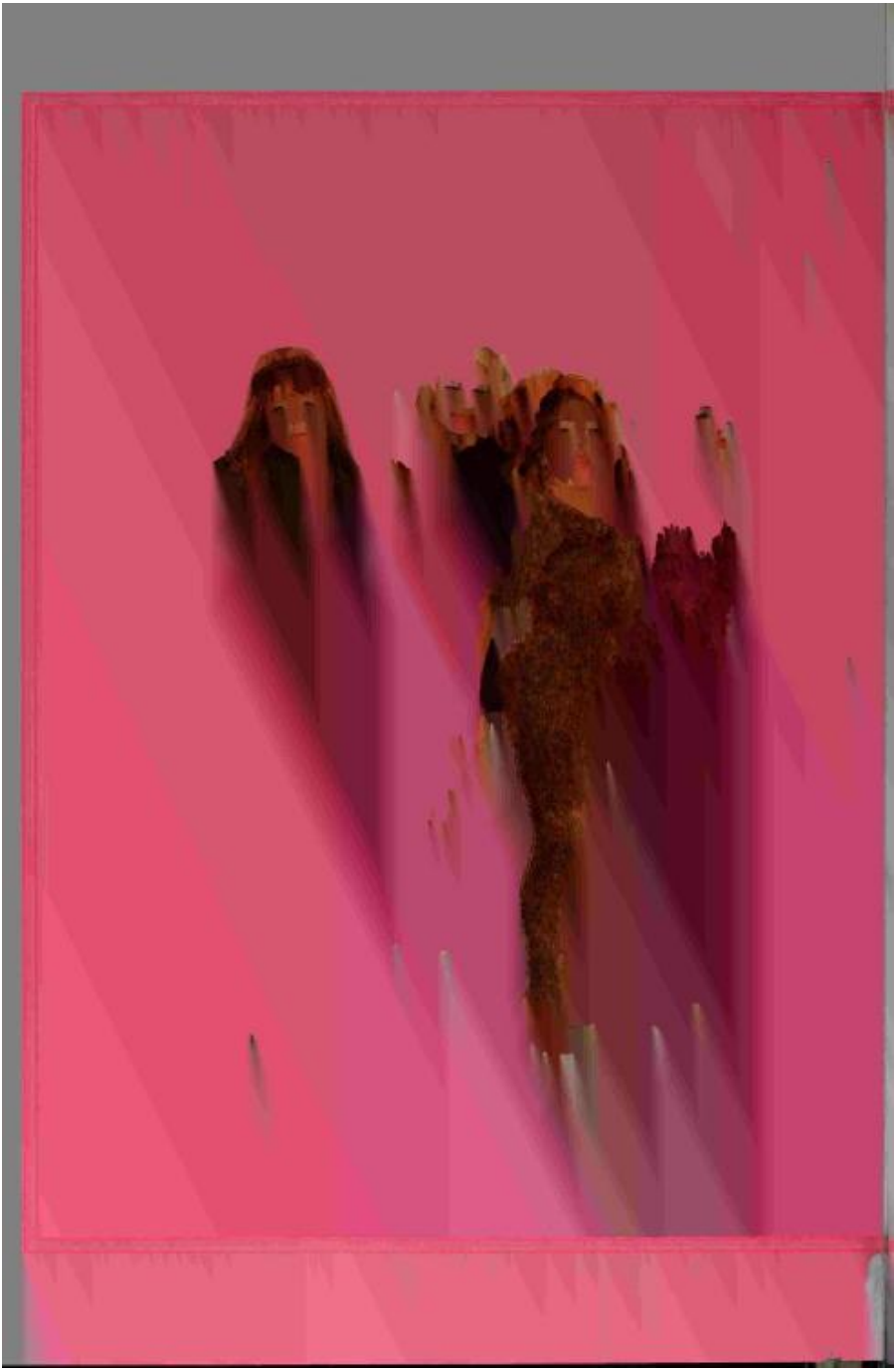
The Record: page 445 (top), © Jimmy Margulies

The Trentonian: page 460

Garden Statements Cartoons: pages 461, Al Kratzer; 463, Al Kratzer

COLOR INSERT:

PHOTOGRAPHS BY PAUL ARESU
ART DIRECTION BY JACK HELLER AND RALPH CIRELLA



Lamination from Front Flap!

With chapters about his ongoing battle with the FCC and his legendary campaign for the governorship of the State of New York, Howard Stern's *Miss America* covers some of the biggest news stories of the decade, from the Atlantic City penis sandwich to an exclusive with Jackie O's embalming-fluid delivery boy, and, of course, Philadelphia's own fecal-obsessed Uncle Ed.

THE MISS AMERICA

Contains one picture of **Pamela Anderson**, more than 40 pictures of **naked breasts**, and *more than 200 fat-free recipes!*

About the Author

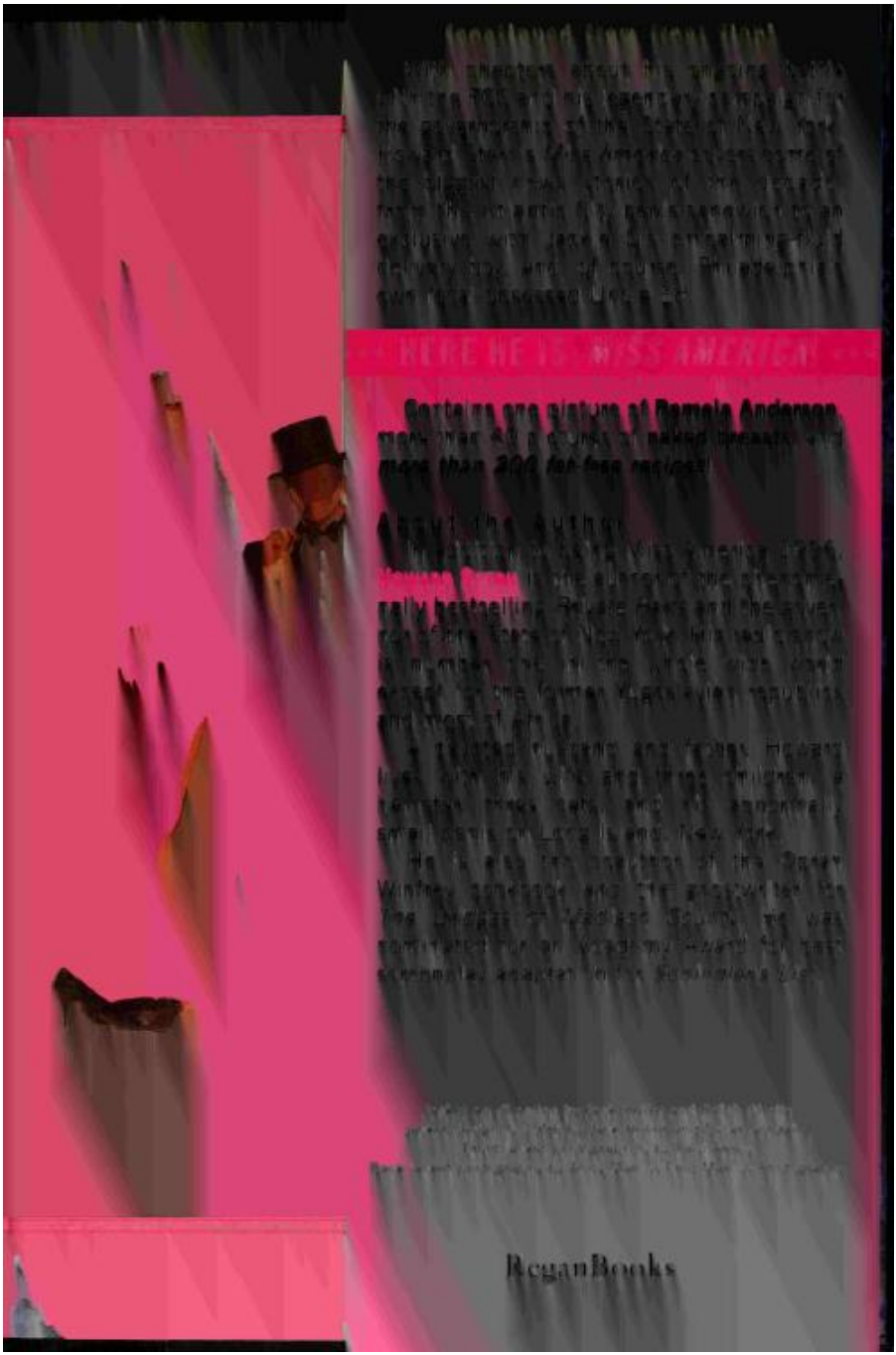
In addition to being Miss America 1996, **Howard Stern** is the author of the phenomenally best-selling *Private Parts* and the governor of the State of New York. His radio show is number one in the whole wide world except for the former Yugoslavian republics and most of Africa.

A devoted husband and father, Howard lives with his wife and three children, a hamster, three cats, and his abnormally small penis on Long Island, New York.

He is also the coauthor of the Oprah Winfrey cookbook and the ghostwriter for *The Bridges of Madison County*. He was nominated for an Academy Award for best screenplay adaptation for *Schindler's List*.

Jacket art direction by Jack Hollow and Ralph Cinotta
Jacket design © 1996 by Jack Hollow and Dacia Ravenwood
Front jacket photograph © by Paul Avelli
Back jacket photography by Andy MacCullin/Matrix Photography

ReganBooks


HERE HE IS MISS AMERICA
About the Author
ReganBooks

HOWARD STERN

GETTING AWAY WITH MURDER

ISBN 0-06-039167-7
90000
9 780060 391676